

IMAGINE, A WORLD WITHOUT DIS-EASE

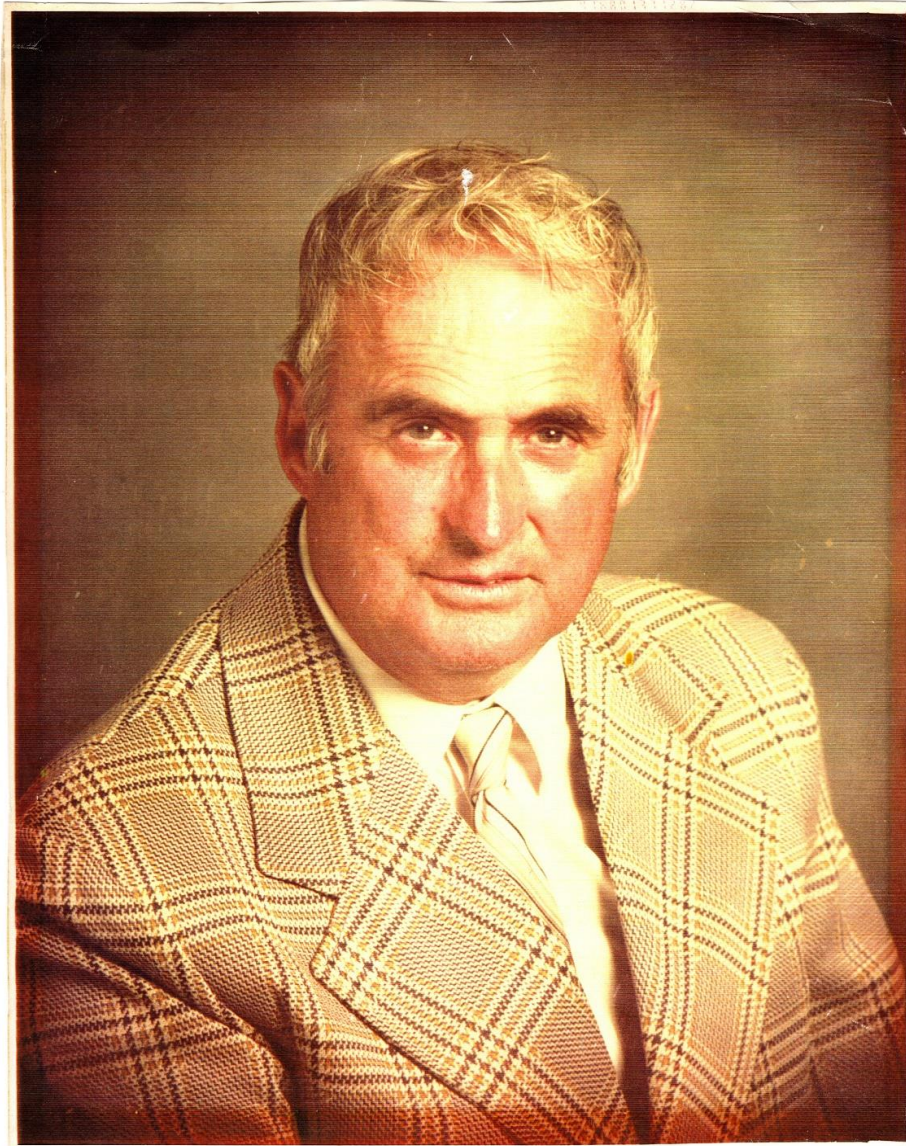
The Genesis of the G2Church



**Mark S. Grenon
Volume Two**

Copyright 2020
All rights reserved.
ISBN: 978-1-7345219-0-0

This book is dedicated to my dad, Leo F. Grenon who showed me unconditional love when I was unlovely which helped me understand the LOVE of GOD!



***Born June 1st, 1919 and living with the Lord now at 100 yrs. old!
Can't wait to see you again!***

100% of the proceeds from this book will be donated to the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing to support its workers and support official G2 Projects around the world to help create, “a world without dis-ease.”

REAL SCIENCE: *“We at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing have been involved in one of the most comprehensive, worldwide, cross cultural, broad spectrum, voluntary, human scientific health studies of this world for the past 9 years. If you include Jim Humble, the inventor of the MMS formula and his studies in South America and Africa, it has been 22 years.*

95% of the world's illnesses have been CURED with the Genesis II Church Protocols! *No monies were received from any pharmaceutical/medical companies wanting a certain result. The people of this world who have followed the G2C protocols have not been paid in any way, but they have “self-dosed” themselves voluntarily. “Self-Care” is what is being taught and encouraged by the Genesis II Church worldwide and it is working incredibly well. Every person on this earth has the God-given right to control their own health and not rely on the pharmaceutical/ medical industry.” – Bishop Mark S. Grenon*

Now that's science, which is; **‘observation and repeatability.’** That is why you'll hear me say we are doing “scientific studies” all over the world with humans NOT animals by self-dosing our standardized G2 Sacraments and seeing consistent results! That is exactly what we are doing, and I will show you testimonies as well as how to do it for yourself by following **the G2Church 4-point plan to rid the body of DIS-EASE!**

- 1. Detoxing the body with the #1 killer of pathogens in the world** – Chlorine Dioxide, as well as other sacramental protocols we have developed and proven worldwide! **A pathogen or infectious agent is a biological agent that causes disease or illness to its host. The term is most often used for agents that disrupt the normal physiology of a multicellular animal or plant.** Many toxins can be synthetic and artificial and not found in nature. If these toxins are allowed to enter the human body without being neutralized or destroyed, they WILL disrupt the normal physiology of the body resulting in **the whole being becoming dis-eased!**
- 2. Stopping toxins from entering the body.** Toxic NON-Foods and medications, the REAL drugs need to be stopped from entering the body through by the mouth, skin or air.
- 3. Recovering the body's “built-in” immune system,** as well as providing ALL the systems of the body with essential nutrients, to reach “homeostasis” or complete balance. The body is the ultimate healer and if we support that complex marvelously created structure with what it needs to its job of maintaining health, it will eradicate the “dis-ease” state.
- 4. Remove toxic relationships that cause stress** which weakens the immune system and, in turn, the whole body. Personal relationships, family pressures, stress at work can all be toxic to the **Body, Mind and Spirit** which, in turn, cause dis-ease of the body. This toxic environment can cause the beginnings of the dis-ease of the body!

NOTE: The body is the healer. All of these protocols are helping get the toxins/pathogens out of the body so the body can HEAL ITSELF and maintain health! If you don't take your health into your

hands, you will be poisoned slowly and not have any quality of life by the time you are 60 and many times earlier!

NOTE: I wrote this book in a **conversational way** so all you grammar Nazis reading this book need to focus on the message and not how it was delivered, ok?

Volume Two – This book is about my personal research and experience with thousands of people worldwide, and a LOGICAL explanation of why we have “dis-ease” and how to “restore health” in the body by practicing “self-care” with the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing Sacraments.

Self-Published by: Mark S. Grenon

Copyright @ 2020 “Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE The auto-biography of ‘The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing” – Volume Two by Mark S. Grenon

ISBN: 978-1-7345219-0-0

All rights reserved. This book is copy and write protected because some people would like to sell it, which is what I am trying to do with ALL the proceeds going to the G2Church, so you would be stealing from the G2 Church and not me. This book is designed to have the “research” and “evidence” in your hand to use as a personal health guidance plan to remain healthy in a VERY toxic world. This is how we are going to **“create a world without dis-ease.”** May **by doing** what this book teaches, help us reach that goal!

“Buy the truth, and sell it not” Proverbs 23:23
Let’s change the world together! ~ Mark S. Grenon

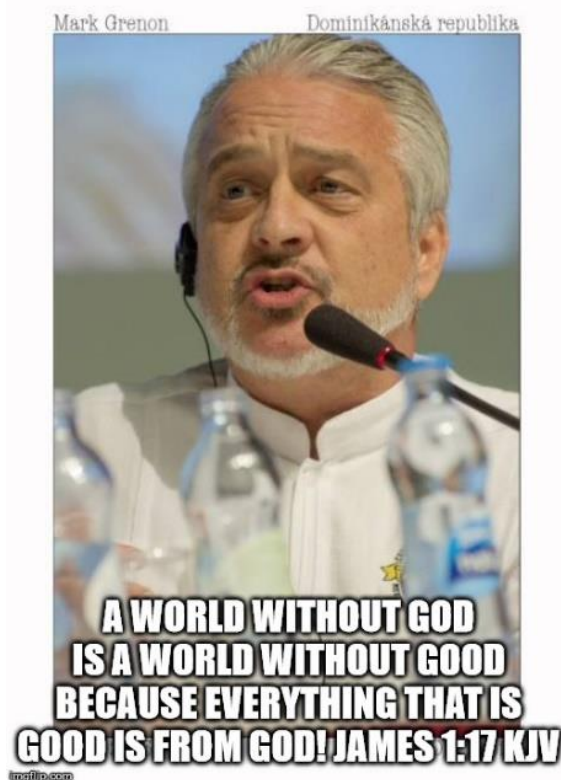


TABLE OF CONTENTS

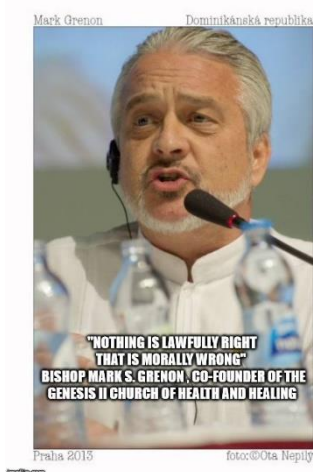
Bishop Mark Grenon's Sayings	1
G2 Sacramental Protocol Videos:.....	5
Preface.....	8
SOLUMIUM® is one of the most effective ANTIMICROBIAL AGENTS, ever!.....	15
HOW SOLUMIUM WORKS	16
Introduction	19
CHAPTER ONE: Why the G2Church is persecuted so hard and so quickly?	24
Malaria	25
Autism	26
Testimony of HIV/AIDS with mms in Paraguay!.....	31
Eye Cancer from South Africa	34
REAL SCIENCE	42
CHAPTER TWO: Tropical Illnesses CURED!	43
Malaria	44
Before and after results of G2Sacraments	47
G2Church Sierra Leone Ebola Information	58
MMS Drops for a 10-hour day Protocol 2000	58
Ebola Virus (Sierra Leone)	60
Dengue Fever (Break bone disease).....	63
Zika	64
Chagas	65
Genesis II Church in Barahona, Dominican Republic comes in contact with Chikungunya illness!	65
Chikungunya fever cases in the Caribbean & the Americas.....	69
HIV/AIDS	71
CHAPTER THREE: Preparations for an Amazing Journey!	76
What in the world has the G2Church been doing?.....	76
Jim discovers gold but not 'Au'. It was 'ClO2', Chlorine Dioxide to cure Malaria!	76
By Valenzuela Robert / <i>The Caribbean</i>	78
An amazing experience!	80
CHAPTER FOUR: The beginning of an amazing journey!	83
The Creation of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing!	87

Articles of Association	88
Covenants of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing	88
Our beliefs	90
OUR LOGO DEBATE.....	91
We are a Church!.....	91
Genesis 2 Church Goals.....	92
The FIRST MMS Seminar in the world!	94
Talking to James Bond	103
The snakes in the grass are exposed by God!	110
Ron, ‘the Deceptive Scoundrel’	111
Ann, ‘the Witch’	111
Janet, the professional liar and thief.....	112
Recapping the year 2010.....	112
Make your home a G2 Church!	113
CHAPTER FIVE: The Amazing Journey of the G2Church continues to grow!.....	117
Opening South America for G2Church	121
The G2 Church Expands!	126
MMS Technical Bulletin NEWSLETTER	127
History of CDS.....	140
At the farm in Spain	143
CHAPTER SIX: World Headquarters location changing!	146
Moringa Olifera - The Tree of Life	148
Strange Detox Testimonies	150
How to start a Genesis II Church chapter:	152
New Health Restoration Center	152
Our Mission to Taxi drivers.....	159
1 st Seminar In Prague 2012	169
Overcoming the bad taste of MMS	171
The Country of Spain Attacks MMS	176
Why I love Breast Cancer	179
Latest updates from around the world	184
CHAPTER SEVEN: A year of growth and development!.....	187
Acidity vs. Alkalinity Life and Death	188
600 TRAINED Heath Ministers now!	198

Reasons why MMS doesn't work!.....	202
Updated Church Stats!	211
What the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing needs from you to "change the world"?	212
2. Become a member of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing.....	213
Genesis II Church Health Restoration Centers	220
The New "How to Organize an MMS Seminar!"	222
CHAPTER EIGHT: World Tour Year.....	236
Establishing a Church with Bishop Alvaro Torres in Nabusimake, Colombia	244
Genesis II Church Restoration center in Colombia.....	244
MRSA infection rates by country.....	253
How the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing can help "restore health" from MRSA?	255
Restoring Health Series	255
Video testimonies of "restored health" from Chikungunya	262
Genesis II Documentary in the Peruvian Amazon.....	265
Here is an update from Bishop Casey and Roli!	268
G2Church World Tour	286
Why the Genesis II Church was established.....	300
CHAPTER NINE: How to practice Self-care with the G2Church Sacraments	310
How to practice Self-care with the G2Church Sacraments	310
What are pathogens?	310
Types of Pathogens	311
Defending Against Pathogens	311
Diseases caused by pathogens.....	312
Viruses.....	312
Bacteria	312
Fungi.....	312
Parasites	313
Helps in Digestion of Proteins	327
Destroys microorganisms.....	327
Helps in absorption of Vitamin B12	327
Benefits of DMSO	328
What DMSO Does	336
DMSO Miracle	337
6a - Using (MMS2) Sacramental Powder to make up spray bottles.....	350

You need a Healthy LIVER to LIVE HEALTHY!.....	353
Portal Venous System.....	354
How to Cleanse the Liver	359
How Your Body Converts Sunlight Into Vitamin D	361
Chapter TEN: Spiritual Health is ETERNAL!	365
VERY Interesting!.....	365
The Work of God. What is it?	366
FALSE TEACHERS EXPOSED.....	369
THIS WAS YOUR LIFE	370
The WAY	372
The King of Kings is coming!.....	372
A VERY important question for you!	373

Bishop Mark Grenon's Sayings



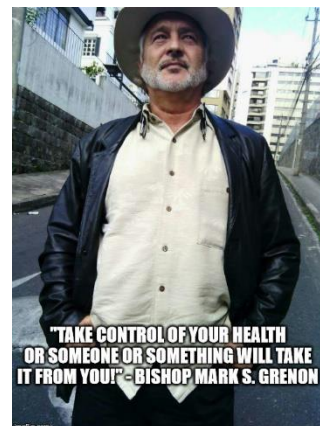
"Nothing is lawfully right that is morally wrong"

"Take control of your health or someone or something will take it from you!" - Bishop Mark S. Grenon

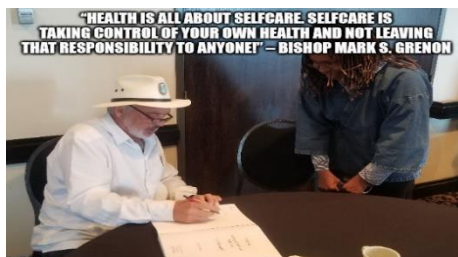
"The Lord is NOT looking for ability BUT availability!" – Bishop Mark S. Grenon

"REAL understanding is the use of knowledge and experience to gain wisdom to counsel or guide others into TRUTH!" – Bishop Mark Grenon

"We know where we stand by what our enemies believe and oppose!" – Bishop Mark S. Grenon



"Allowing the PHARMACEUTICAL INDUSTRY to control the curriculum of the MEDICAL INDUSTRY is like the fox guarding the hen-house!" – Bishop Mark S. Grenon



"Health is all about Selfcare. Selfcare is taking control of your own health and NOT leaving that responsibility to anyone!" – Bishop Mark S. Grenon

"The REAL Church i.e. those that believe the Bible, has always been the conscience of the government no matter what type of government NOT vice versa." – Bishop Mark Grenon

"You need to have a purpose in your life to live your life with a purpose and that purpose can only come from the One through all purposes exist" – Bishop Mark S. Grenon

Spanish

"Necesitas tener un propósito en tu vida para vivir tu vida con un propósito y ese propósito solo puede venir del Uno a través de todos los propósitos existen" - obispo Mark S. Grenon

The First Amendment and the Church

5 out of 6 of the points of the 1st amendment are about the Church being free to worship and speak up!

1st Amendment

“Congress shall make no law:

1. respecting an establishment of religion, or

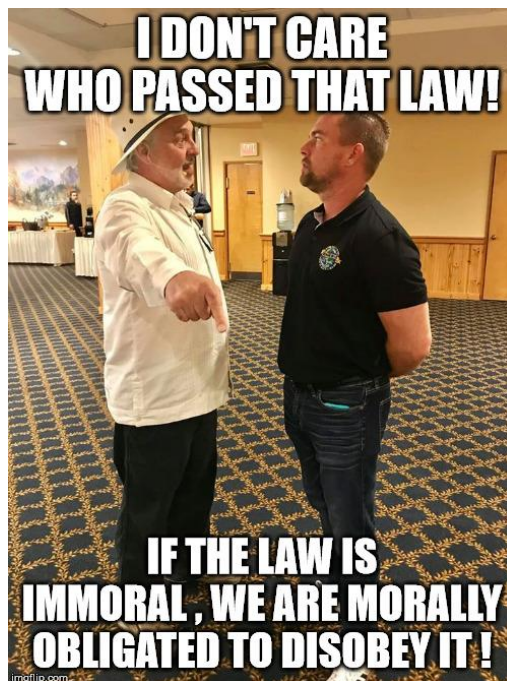
2. prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or

3. abridging the freedom of speech,

or of the press; or

4. the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and

5. to petition the Government for a redress of grievances”.



Self-Care Proverbs
By Bishop Mark S. Grenon

Based on the contrast between the wise who listen and the fool who doesn't!

Health Proverbial saying

I am using Psalms and Proverbs comparing fools to wise and using the fool as opposed to the wise.

Health Proverbs!

He is a fool that.....

"He is a fool that believes that by becoming a medical doctor he will cure people of any disease"

"He is a fool that believes that the exhaust from an airplane lasts more than 10 minutes in the sky"

"He is a fool that believes any "health" message from a pharmaceutical corporation"

"He is a fool that allows his precious child, a gift from God, to be injected with poisons"

"He is a fool that trust one's precious God-given health to a system NOT focused on health but money and sustaining disease by poisoning the body in various ways"

"He is a fool that believes any medical doctor who is a fool himself by allowing to be brainwashed by Big Pharma's nonscientific research."

"He is a fool that asks his doctor any question regarding health"

Spiritual Health Proverbs

By Bishop Mark S. Grenon

"He is a fool that does not acknowledge an intelligent Creator and His nature laws"

"He is a fool that mocks an all-powerful, omniscient, omnipresent God"

"He is a fool that thinks that the clay can tell the potter what to do"

"He is a fool that makes an image of anything and worships it"

"He is a fool that puts all confidence in any man"

"He is a fool that believes that evil doesn't exist"

Where to find us in English

- For all G2Church enquiries: support@genesis2church.is
- G2Church Home site: www.g2church.is
- G2Church Documentary: www.quantumleap.is - (Subtitled in Chinese, German, Spanish, Portuguese, Italian, French, Dutch, Arabic, Slovenian, Hungarian, Slovakian, English (Hearing Impaired))
- Listen to the G2Voice each week!
Audio - www.g2voice.is
NOW we have each week's VIDEO of G2Voice Broadcast on:
Video: www.g2voice.is
Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/channel/g2church>
Video: www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church/
Video: mewe.com/group/5c8ce8d58c46b81cf704f80c
- Read the Free Partial book: <https://g2churchbooks.org/Imagine-A-World-Without-DIS-EASE-Is-it-possible-Free-partial-Ebook-p119513145>

Get the Online course and study it for you and your family and take the exam and become a Health Minister and open a G2Church Chapter!

Learn how to make the G2Sacraments in your home so no one can hinder you getting the Sacraments!: <https://g2churchvideocourse.org/>

Here is where we are located now. If anyone needs help, please feel free to contact us!

Contact e-mails:

1. support@genesis2church.is
2. BishopMark@protonmail.com **Uncensored**
3. *Spanish help:* Joseph@genesis2church.is

To keep up with the latest news please sign up for our FREE weekly G2Church Newsletter at:

1. <http://genesis2church.is/newsletter>
2. www.mmsnews.org for all past newsletters!

NOTE: Help us fight back by sending our Newsletter link to family and friends!

Our weekly G2Voice Broadcast (Facebook Alternatives!)

1. G2Voice Broadcast Website: www.g2voice.is (AUDIO & VIDEO!)
2. www.brighteon.com/channel/g2church **UNCENSORED (VIDEO)**
3. <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church/> **UNCENSORED (VIDEO)**
4. www.mewe.com/group/5c8ce8d58c46b81cf704f80c (VIDEO)
5. **G2Voice Telegram Channel: UNCENSORED** <https://t.me/G2Voice> (VIDEO)

G2 Sacramental Protocol Videos:
(Starting Procedure to Protocol 2000)

NOTE: ALWAYS START WITH STARTING PROCEDURE!

1. www.genesis2church.ch/videos
2. <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church-sacramental-protocol-videos/>

MMS Video Testimonies:

1. www.mmstestimonials.co/videos
2. www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/



<https://newq2sacraments.org/product/q2sacramental-travel-kit/>

Donde encontrarnos en Español

Comparta estos enlaces con amigos y familiares ...

- **Contacto:** Joseph@genesis2church.is
- **Documental de la Iglesia Génesis II (Subtitulado en 10 idiomas):** <http://quantumleap.is>
- **Curso en español:** https://g2iglesiavideocurso.g2sacraments.org/membership-options/?_s2member_vars=ruri..level..0..page..28..Lw%3D%3D&_s2member_sig=1571586260-ad1dda5d1b7bd626abba460411a7dc92
- **Testimonios de MMS**
- Videos: <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/O5jRqvWWOdnB/>
- Escritos: <https://iglesiagenesis2.org/testimonios>
- **Libro electrónico parcial gratuito (ENG, ESP)**
- <https://g2churchbooks.org/Imagina-Un-Mundo-Sin-MAL-ESTAR-ebook-Parcial-Gratuito-p119513151>
- **Suscripción al boletín de la Iglesia Génesis II:** <https://iglesiagenesis2.org/>

- Curso de Video: [Haz Clic](#)
- Sitio web de G2Voice: <https://g2voice.is/>
- Videos de Iglesia Genesis II: www.brighteon.com, y www.bitchute.com
- Libros: <https://g2churchbooks.org/>

Volume One of this series answered questions like:

- *What is the dis-ease?*
- *How does the body become dis-eased?*
- *How was the body's Digestive System designed to work?*
- *How does the body's 13 systems work?*
- *Should you ASK YOUR DOCTOR anything about health or nutrition?*
- *Does the Liver NEED to be cleansed?*
- *Why is there so much Cancer in today's world?*
- *How does the body "restore health" from dis-ease?*
- *Are there testimonies of people restoring their health without a doctor?*
- *How can I be involved with "creating a world without dis-ease?"*

Note: To donate for Vol. ONE - www.g2churchbooks.org

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE" Volume One Book Reviews

- I bought your new book you wrote. I love it! It has a lot more detail on foods to eat, what not to eat, and how to do the protocols than the other one I own. I will tell people to get yours for now on since it answers more questions everyone has.
- Anyway I really enjoyed your Bible, I think it is more than just a book packed with lots of valuable information. There is no other book that I know of with this kind of information. I wish and hope that it becomes a best seller. It is an Encyclopedia of Medical Breakthroughs. It should qualify for a Nobel prize, but, as we know, will not be the case since it is financed by the pharmaceutical crooks. Aldo
- I am on page 30 and this is the best book I have ever read outside of the BIBLE!!! Bob
- Congratulations on 100 episodes; you guys have me laughing hard at times; I bought the book and its packed with info and I can only urge people to buy a copy. :)) Peter Martin Blessings!
- *"Eye Opening"*
- *"It's inspired",*
- *"A book to have with you" It answers the question of **WHY** we have dis-ease , what is it and how to "restore health" again".*
- *"a book that tells us not only the why but the how to cure the body of dis-ease"*
- Erna Bueing_ Mark and Joe. The book is awesome and full of information on your health.
- *"Great book, need to read it again"*
- *"The history of medicine and vaccines is horrible"*

- *"Now I know why to Not to trust the Medical Industry"*
- *"I pray for you cause this book might get you killed"*
- *"The world needs this information. Too many don't know"*
- *"One of the best books explaining "how to take control of your Own health"*
- *From the Editor, "I learned so much reading through this. This document is PRICELESS! What a blessing it was for me to work on it."*

A review from Dr. Leonard Horowitz

[World Without Disease by Mark Grenon is Imaginable and Prophetic.](#)

April 15, 2019

"Imagine a World Without Disease. Is it Possible? is an outstanding compilation of enlightening facts that Divine justice calls into question at these urgent 'End Times.' Civilization is now threatened with extinction by corporate fascists, government officials, and their minions of so-called science experts in 'healthcare' and biological warfare. Their damage demonstrates their criminal psychopathology, demonic possession, and ungodly impositions. These Deep State stewards of profitable depopulation, geopolitical and economic chaos, and human misery have a karmic destiny that is inescapable. Mark S. Grenon puts a nail in their coffin with this life-saving labor of love. I especially recommend his book for people awakening from their hypno-tronic trance states into the real world of physical salvation and spiritual restoration."

Review by Dr. Leonard Horowitz

See our interview with Dr. Leonard Horwitz here: <https://www.brighteon.com/6048851681001>

From Dr. Stephanie Seneff, MIT Scientist! Thank you for the book. It looks really interesting, and your views on health and disease are in very good alignment with my own views. A wealth of useful materials on how to stay healthy in the modern toxic world. You have targeted many of the same things I am concerned about - glyphosate, vaccines, EMFs, fluoride,

I am taking a break from podcasts at this time. I want to wait until my book comes out, because I think then I will be in a stronger place to defend the idea that glyphosate is the primary cause of the alarming rise in many diseases, including autism. In my book, I have a section that defends chlorine dioxide, and I have references to back it up. I'm hoping that will help dispel the myth that chlorine dioxide is way too toxic to be used medicinally. **Stephanie**

Hi Jordan

Can you tell me how I can put in my order now for Marks new Volume Two book "Imagine a World With Out Disease?"

I would like to pay for it now so when it's released, I'll have it.

Thanks and GOD Bless. Okay! Standing by. I'm really excited about it. The original was sent by GOD. What a masterpiece! Thanks. Richard Lee

Preface

This story needs to be told to the world!

In this second volume, I want to show the amazing journey my family and I have been put into by the Lord, Himself. I pray we can be faithful and strong until the end. I only want to hear these words and it will be worth it all!

“Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.”, [Matthew 25:23](#) KJV

The information found in these two volumes and the volumes to follow are designed to be used the rest of your life as guidance in practicing **SELF-CARE**. Be careful because this information will send you down a **NEW path** that will change your life physically, mentally and **spiritually!** You might lose friends along the way and even family may turn against your radical views! These views of health are only “radical” because of the world’s view of health and healthcare is so wrong! Decades of daily being told outright lies about health, history and science in public schools, textbooks and media have turned our world’s societies into programmed mind-controlled zombies that can’t think on their own and use common sense! That is why we at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing have so much opposition because we are not only fighting the enemies of health and truth BUT many times are fighting the brainwashed minds of our friends and families as well.

Was this brainwashing or programming planned? Here is an excerpt from Vol.1 of “**Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE**” page 9 – www.g2churchbooks.org

Programming the masses to control thoughts and actions!

1819 Prussian (German) law makes education compulsory. The Humboldt brothers, Stein and others divide German society into three distinct groups: (1) those who will be policy makers who are taught to think **(.5%)**, (2) those who will be engineers, lawyers, doctors who are taught to partially think **(5.5%)** and (3) the children of the masses **(94%)**, who were to learn obedience and how to follow orders. The school of the masses (volkschulen) divided whole ideas into subjects which did not exist previously.

The result was that people would

- (1)** think what someone else told them to think about,
- (2)** when to think it,
- (3)** how long to think about it,
- (4)** when to stop thinking about it, and
- (5)** when to think of something else.



This way, no one in the masses would know anything that's really going on. (Although brilliant, the system is inherently negative in nature - it would lead eventually to German mind control paradigms in the late 19th and 20th century. The system also weakens or breaks the link between the child and the capacity to read (cross-assimilation creating whole ideas) by replacing the alphabet system of teaching reading with a system of teaching sounds, (breaking into smaller units).

The same paradigm relative to reading is currently injected into U.S. Society by the Peabody Foundation, who imposed a northern system of schooling on the U.S. South between 1865 and 1918. The system in the northern U.S. is the Prussian system.

From about 1822, for the next 30 years, a stream of Americans goes to Prussia (Germany) and bring the educational system back to the United States.

1885 Rothschild monetary power reaches point of world control. Amschel Rothschild dies.

NOTE: Rothschild said, **“Not to own everything is my goal but to control everything”**

1890 Andrew Carnegie writes a series of eleven essays called **“The Gospel of Wealth,”** a treatise which essentially stated that free enterprise and capitalism no longer existed in the United States, because he and Rockefeller owned everything, including the government, and that competition was impossible unless they allowed it. Eventually, says Carnegie, the young children will become aware of this and form clandestine organizations to fight against it. Carnegie proposes that men of wealth form a synthetic free enterprise system based on cradle-to-grave schooling. The people who advanced through schooling would be given licenses to lead profitable lives. All licenses are tied to forms of schooling. This way, the entire economy can be controlled, and people have a motivation for them to learn what you want them to learn. It also places the minds of all children in the hands of a few social engineers. (German System).

1893 Johns Hopkins Medical School established. HQ of German Allopathic Medicine. In other words, using poisons to rid the body of pathogens.

1900 By 1900, all PhD's in the United States were trained in Prussia (Germany). The degree is a German invention. These German educated men would become presidents of American Universities, heads of research facilities (both corporate and government).

1900 AMA began to achieve goal of replacing existing medical system with allopathy, because it was natural medicine, Holistic with plant based meds, except the vaccines, Jenner had been practicing with in England and US killing people and not stopping!

1904 John D. Rockefeller issues **“Occasional Letter No.1”** detailing plans to mold the people, reduce national intelligence to the lowest common denominator, destroy parental influence, traditional and customs, and eliminate science and real learning, “in order to perfect human nature.”

In the late 1800's, Rockefeller and Carnegie say, **we own everything!** And partners with I.G Farben, Warburgs, J.P. Morgan, Rothschilds, DuPont and Vanderbilt. All the future Federal Reserve families.

Still the same today!

- The Banks and the soon to be Federal Reserve – J.P Morgan, Carnegie, Warburg, Rothschild
- The Oil - Rockefeller
- The Medical Colleges – Johns Hopkins, Carnegie, Rockefeller
- The Pharmaceuticals – Bayer, IG Farben
- The Railroads – J. P. Morgan, Cornelius Vanderbilt and Jay Gould
- The Newspapers - Hersch
- The Politicians – In the pockets of the bankers. Right wing/ left wing = same bird!
- The Chemical Companies – Dupont, Mellon

So, they control the money, power and transportation, the health or non-health system, the news information and the people making the laws to promote them and their agendas!

Note: Think it isn't relevant today then, think what happened in 2008. Bail out for these people. Trillions to these banks. They still own the government to be able to do that!

**The Truth is NATURALLY being shown to us by the results. Isn't that REAL science?
Observation and Repeatability!**

I want to appeal to your logic here. **If there was a study that showed that a certain system has failed miserably** to the point of killing the very people that are saying they protect, would there be any reason to continue this system? Wouldn't it be logical to shut it down immediately? Well, **the good news is there is a study for all to see** and that is the results of 100+ years of pharmaceutical controlled medical systems imposed on the people worldwide!

This 100+ year observation has proven without a shadow of doubt that **the Allopathic method of healthcare has failed miserably for all to see!** You may say, where is that study and who did it. Well, the very developers of this Western medicine, i.e. Nazi experimental testing, have been done on the people of the England, Germany, U.S. Canada, New Zealand, Australia, much of Europe, Asia etc. The world is receiving the data from around the world. Every continent has been affected. The stats are there, and it is most likely worse that they have admitted due to the same people control the "peer-reviewed" studies as well as the media coverage. Let's see how the **Medical Industry** has done.

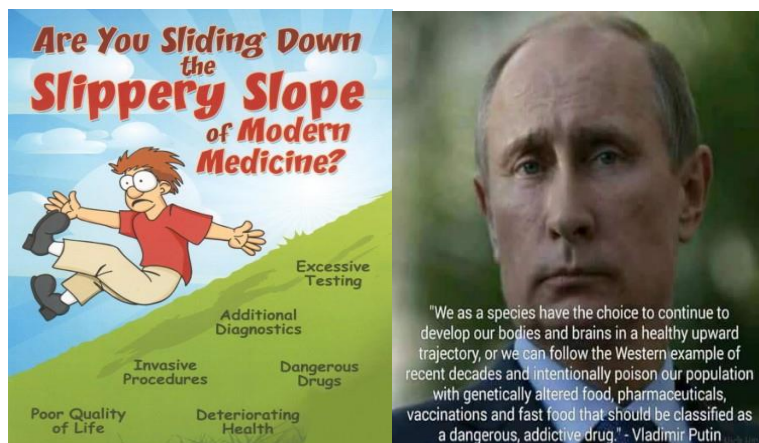
So, after 100+ years of the **Medical Industry's control of "health"**, the world now is experiencing epidemics of cancer, diabetes, high blood pressure, heart problems, autism, auto-immune illnesses and many other previously unknown ILLNESSES before 1900's!

Aren't the results telling us this system is not ONLY UNNATURAL but slowly making the world sicker and sicker as the human body is getting more toxic and in turn effects the whole world!

One of my friends, **Don Tolman** put it this way.

"It's so interesting because people in modern, developed countries have the sickliest population base of any of the countries in the world. Yet, we have more doctors, more hospitals, more this, more that, more medicines, more, more, more, more, more; yet, there's more cancer every year, more diabetes every year, more disease every year. What we need to do is slow down and realize that **health and vitality and well-being are a natural result of performing behaviors on a daily basis** that support it. There's no mystery. Good, clean air, good clean water, sunshine, walking, plant and whole foods for most of your diet, if not all of it, loving relationships, passion, and you stay healthy. You don't get sick. The truth is there's only one disease, not 17, 000 diseases that they have made up with 17th-century Latin to create fear and bullying and to sell you 561,000 pharmaceutical drugs that are all patented for over-the-counter prescriptions and all the miracle supplements. The truth is there is only one disease. That is, it. And so, if people will start to look at **insufficiencies** and look at the behaviors that are **toxic** and begin to eliminate them and clean up their house i.e. clean up their body, then you heal. It's a natural process, and I've seen it thousands and thousands of

times. We have people that had been Stage Three and Stage Four cancers and they've been sent home to die. And as long as they stopped all their medications, and maybe do a little bit of water fasting for a few days and juice fasting, and/or just simply go on a fresh, locally grown, whole food diet, I have never seen this people not recover, as long as they don't keep going back for medical treatment. I believe that what's going on is a grassroots revolution that is going to build, not through marching and banners and bloodshed, but a revolution of individuals realizing, "Oh, my gosh. **We don't need to fight disease. We need to embrace principles of health.**" I think that what's going to happen just in the next two to four decades is that what today we understand is healthcare with pharmaceutical drugs, miracle supplements, doctors, hospitals, all these different things is going to die and go away, and the only thing that will be there is the brilliant technologies of crisis and trauma such as accidents and stitching flesh that has been torn too deep, or setting bones", - Don Tolman **I love that guy!** You can see the interview we did with him on our weekly G2Voice Broadcast here: <https://www.brighteon.com/5806561082001>



I am mentioning how people are being programmed and brainwashed to see if you conclude that you are also brainwashed when it comes to the medical industry, doctors, medical schools, pharmaceuticals, CDC, FDA, EPA, DOJ and mainstream media. I want to show you PROOF by showing what the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing has been doing worldwide so you can see an ALTERNATIVE APPROACH to REAL health outside of the Medical/Pharma Industry. We are teaching SELF-CARE which is totally contrary to 'healthcare' or is it '**sickcare**'. Curing people of illnesses is not good for business but keeping people sick keeps the money flowing! Is that why we have been **eliminated from YouTube, Facebook, Twitter, Vimeo** and even Google said they wrote an algorithm to minimize people from seeing what we are doing WORLDWIDE! The G2Church is a snowball that has turned into a MASSIVE avalanche of TRUTH that 'they' want stopped! **We are now one of the quickest organizations to be censored on earth!** Why is that? Is the G2Church a threat to the 'established' healthcare system that doesn't work as we expose how simple and easy it is to take care of your OWN health?

I recommend you reading my first book, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE – Is It Possible?" www.g2churchbooks.org Here is an endorsement and review from Dr. Leonard Horowitz,

who contacted me after we were censored by YouTube, Facebook, Vimeo, Twitter and slandered by various newspapers and medias! He sent me the following letter. Dr. Horowitz has trained 1,000's of doctors in his career and has written numerous books , articles, technical papers and videos covering many different and IMPORTANT topics!

A review from Dr. Leonard Horowitz

World Without Disease by Mark Grenon is Imaginable and Prophetic

April 15, 2019

"Imagine a World Without Disease. Is it Possible? is an outstanding compilation of enlightening facts that Divine justice calls into question at these urgent 'End Times.' Civilization is now threatened with extinction by corporate fascists, government officials, and their minions of so-called science experts in 'healthcare' and biological warfare. Their damage demonstrates their criminal psychopathology, demonic possession, and ungodly impositions. These Deep State stewards of profitable depopulation, geopolitical and economic chaos, and human misery have a karmic destiny that is inescapable. Mark S. Grenon puts a nail in their coffin with this life-saving labor of love. I especially recommend his book for people awakening from their hypno-tronic trance states into the real world of physical salvation and spiritual restoration."

Review by Dr. Leonard Horowitz

See our interview with Dr. Leonard Horwitz here:

<https://www.brighteon.com/6048851681001>

History of Chlorine Dioxide

NOTE: This is what MMS produces and one of substances we use to detox the body.

This **is not** a new discovery. When was chlorine dioxide discovered? In fact, there are over 30,000 patents for uses of Chlorine Dioxide!

Chlorine dioxide was discovered in 1814 by Sir Humphrey Davy. He produced the gas by pouring sulphuric acid (H_2SO_3) on potassium chlorate ($KClO_3$). Then he replaced sulphuric acid with hypochlorous acid ($HOCl$). In the last few years this reaction has also been used to produce large quantities of chlorine dioxide. Sodium chlorate ($NaClO_3$) was used instead of potassium chlorate.

$$2NaClO_3 + 4HCl \rightarrow 2ClO_2 + Cl_2 + 2NaCl + 2H_2O$$

What are the characteristics of chlorine dioxide ?

Chlorine dioxide (ClO_2) is a synthetic, green-yellowish gas with a chlorine-like, irritating odor. Chlorine dioxide is a neutral chlorine compound. Chlorine dioxide is very different from elementary chlorine, both in its chemical structure as in its behavior. Chlorine dioxide is a small, volatile and very strong molecule. In diluted, watery solutions chlorine dioxide is a free radical. At high concentrations it reacts strongly with reducing agents. Chlorine dioxide is an unstable gas that dissociates into chlorine gas (Cl_2), oxygen gas (O_2) and heat. When chlorine dioxide is photo-oxidized by sunlight, it

falls apart. The end-products of chlorine dioxide reactions are chloride (Cl^-), chlorite (ClO^-) and chlorate (ClO_3^-).

Source: <https://www.lenntech.com/processes/disinfection/chemical/disinfectants-chlorine-dioxide.htm>

NOTE: What is amazing about this article is; Lenntech is a company of Johnson and Johnson who worked with the U.S. Army at Natick labs in Massachusetts. This company has patents and products using chlorine dioxide and is approved by EPA!

What are the applications of chlorine dioxide?

Chlorine dioxide has many applications. It is used in the electronics industry to clean circuit boards, in the oil industry to treat sulfides and to bleach textile and candles. In World War II, chlorine became scarce and chlorine dioxide was used as a bleach. Nowadays, chlorine dioxide is used most often to **bleach paper**. It produces a clearer and stronger fiber than chlorine does. Chlorine dioxide has the advantage that it produces less harmful byproducts than chlorine. Chlorine dioxide gas is used to **sterilize medical and laboratory equipment, surfaces, rooms and tools**. Chlorine dioxide can be used as oxidizer or disinfectant. It is a **very strong oxidizer and it effectively kills pathogenic microorganisms such as fungi, bacteria and viruses**. It also **prevents and removes bio film**. As a disinfectant and pesticide, it is mainly used in liquid form. Chlorine dioxide can also be **used against anthrax**, because it is effective against spore-forming bacteria.

Chlorine dioxide as an oxidizer

As an oxidizer **chlorine dioxide is very selective**. It has this ability due to unique one-electron exchange mechanisms. Chlorine dioxide attacks the electron-rich centers of organic molecules. One electron is transferred, and chlorine dioxide is reduced to chlorite (ClO_2^-).

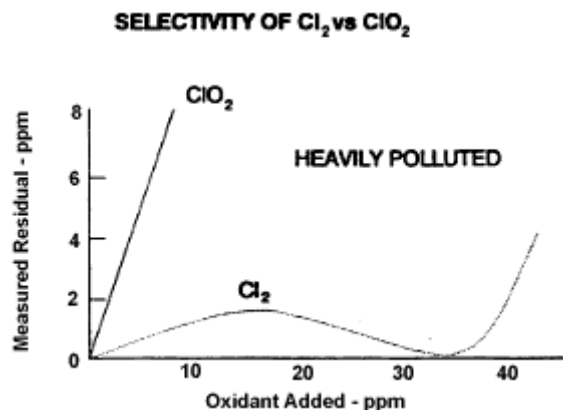


Figure 2: chlorine dioxide is more selective as an oxidizer than chlorine. While dosing the same concentrations, the residual concentration of chlorine dioxide is much higher with heavy pollution than the residual concentration of chlorine.

By comparing the oxidation strength and oxidation capacity of different disinfectants, one can conclude that **chlorine dioxide is effective at low concentrations**. Chlorine dioxide is not as reactive as ozone or chlorine and it only reacts with sulphuric substances, amines and some other reactive organic substances. In comparison to chlorine and ozone, **less chlorine dioxide is required to obtain**

an active residual disinfectant. It can also be used when a large amount of organic matter is present.

How CLO₂, chlorine dioxide, as a biocide

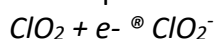
<https://www.brighteon.com/8c22d867-3ef8-421d-9eee-82e27cea3884>

The oxidation strength describes how strongly an oxidizer reacts with an oxidizable substance. Ozone has the highest oxidation strength and reacts with every substance that can be oxidized. **Chlorine dioxide is weak**, it has a lower potential than hypochlorous acid or hypobromous acid. The oxidation capacity shows how many electrons are transferred at an oxidation or reduction reaction. The chlorine atom in chlorine dioxide has an oxidation number of +4. For this reason, chlorine dioxide accepts 5 electrons when it is reduced to chloride. When we look at the molecular weight, chlorine dioxide contains 263 % 'available chlorine'; this is more than 2,5 times the oxidation capacity of chlorine.

*Table 2: the oxidation potentials of various oxidants. The Oxidation Strength is measured in voltage i.e. Ozone is 2.07 volts while chlorine dioxide is .95 volts which is much weaker but makes an oxidizable substance 'give up' 5 electrons. **MOST pathogens that are oxidizable have an oxidation potential or voltage less than .95 volts and are negatively charged which means they are destroyed and attracted by the POSITIVELY charged chlorine dioxide molecule!***

oxidant	oxidation strength	oxidation capacity
ozone (O ₃)	2,07	2 e-
hydrogen peroxide (H ₂ O ₂)	1,78	2 e-
hypochlorous acid (HOCl)	1,49	2 e-
hypobromous acid (HOBr)	1,33	2 e-
chlorine dioxide (ClO ₂)	0,95	5 e-

The following comparisons show what happens when chlorine dioxide reacts. First, chlorine dioxide takes up an electron and reduces to chlorite:



NOTE: Oxygen has an oxidation potential of 1.25 volts! So, chlorine dioxide being weaker at .95 volts does NOT have the ability to harm or oxidize anything that oxygen doesn't oxidize. In other words, if oxygen doesn't oxidize a chemical compound then chlorine dioxide CANNOT! That means it is selective by its lack of 'strength'. So, if oxygen, which is in every part of the body doesn't 'hurt' a certain bacterium, fungus, virus, tissue etc. in the body then chlorine dioxide can't! It just doesn't have enough power to harm those things that oxygen doesn't. BUT!!! And a big BUT, it is very powerful against pathogens that enter the body because most have an oxygen potential much weaker than .95 volts and are negatively charged while chlorine dioxide is positively charged which means that these pathogens are 'drawn' to the chlorine dioxide ion to their destruction!. The pathogens are forced to give up electrons which destroys them! What a wonderful and safe way to 'kill' or destroy pathogens in the human body!

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

NOTE: There are over 30,000 patents for Chlorine Dioxide. Why doesn't those that attack us mention that? I gave reporters and news stations a lot of information about it and it was NEVER mentioned! The so-called expert oncologists say that there is no evidence about chlorine dioxide killing cancer. Really?

This recent Cancer Patent # US10105389B1

was granted and published 2018-10-23

2019-05-26: Application status is Active

2037-03-31: Anticipated Expiration

<https://patents.google.com/patent/US10105389B1/en>

Britain attacks MMS but allows this!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=leAVz2p6p5o&fbclid=IwAR02DJ4TBpw0YM7T-adFUIp5qJvtZMGM36vy5V2JoyABVYCGhKsdHx9pfA>

Look at this patented product being used around the world and even receiving awards! Look at what this company says about the amazing chlorine dioxide molecule!



<https://www.solumium.com/solumium/?lang=en>

We are celebrating ten years of hyperpure chlorine-dioxide, a Hungarian invention on its way to redefine the fight against infections. The manufacturing process of hyperpure chlorine-dioxide is now patented in several countries around the world including the U.S. and China. The patent is the basis of our successful product, Solumium.

SOLUMIUM® is one of the most effective ANTIMICROBIAL AGENTS, ever!

It kills all pathogens including bacteria, fungi, protozoa, and viruses. And it does all that without harming you: it has no known side-effects. Solumium is based on a new Hungarian invention: Prof. Zoltán Noszticzius and coworkers succeeded in producing hyperpure chlorine-dioxide, one of the world's strongest and friendliest antimicrobial agents.

INTERNATIONAL PATENTS

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

The Solumium production procedure is protected by Hungarian, European, American, and Chinese patents.

SOLUMIUM WINS "GRAN PRIZE" 2015

The Swedish Chamber of Commerce announced Prof. Zoltán Noszticzius and his application about Solumium as the winner of the [2015 interdisciplinary innovation award](#).

Visit our [MEDIA](#) menu to see photos of the Grand Prize ceremony.

MEDIA COVERAGE

We find that the most creditable way of promotion is word of mouth.

However, after Solumium received the Swedish Grand Prize Award in 2015, extensive articles began appearing about our success in most major Hungarian newspapers like Magyar Nemzet, Népszabadság, HVG, and, most recently, the Hungarian version of Forbes NEXT.

All big Hungarian television networks have also featured full interviews with Prof. Noszticzius.

The press buzz has certainly increased public awareness of the invention in Hungary.

We are confident that the magic moment of worldwide recognition is not far away for Solumium.

HOW SOLUMIUM WORKS

The background of the unique properties of Solumium is unfolded in a recent scientific article by Prof. Zoltán Noszticzius and colleagues, in the scientific journal

[PLOS ONE](#). The extended version of the article, which includes case studies on

the treatment of wounds infected with resistant bacteria, can be read at the

Cornell University website [arXiv](#). Source:

<https://journals.plos.org/plosone/article?id=10.1371/journal.pone.0079157>

- Environmental Protection Agency. 1999, April. Alternative Disinfectants and Oxidants. Retrieved June 15, 2010 from http://www.epa.gov/safewater/mdbp/pdf/alter/chapt_4.pdf
- Agency for Toxic Substances and Disease Registry. 1994, September. ToxFAQs™ for Chlorine Dioxide and Chlorite. Retrieved June 15, 2010 from <http://www.atsdr.cdc.gov/tfacts160.html>
- No Miracle, Just Wonderful Chemistry. Thought for Food blog. Entry posted May 18, 2010. Retrieved June 15, 2010 from <http://phaelosopher.wordpress.com/2007/09/09/no-miracle-just-wonderful-chemistry/>⁴
- MMS Healthy for Life blog. Entry posted January 3, 2010. Retrieved June 15, 2010 from <http://www.mmshealthyforlife.com/?cat=100>
- MMS Healthy for Life blog. Entry posted April 3, 2008. Retrieved June 15, 2010 from <http://www.mmshealthyforlife.com/?cat=100>
- [Proof That The FDA Does Consider Chlorine Dioxide As Safe](#)
They Gave CD GRAS Status Then Lied About it to the Public, and allows others to keep lying to the people.
- Cell apoptosis inducer containing chlorine dioxide and use thereof in preparing cosmetics or anti-aging or antineoplastic drugs: <https://patents.google.com/patent/WO2016074203A1/en>

As for ProKure V, here is some info from your "HISTORY-OF-CHLORINE-DIOXIDE.pdf"

2012 (January)

ProKure revolutionizes the way CD is deployed. For the first time, because of ProKure's patented technology, CD can be created at any time, and anywhere there's water. It can now be safely transported in dry pouches and made into a liquid disinfectant and deodorizer on site and on demand. In essence, the ProKure product line has made it possible for industries and companies of all sizes (not just a select few) to quickly and easily unleash the amazing power of chlorine dioxide.

2014 (November)

CD is now two hundred years old. The Centers for Disease Control (CDC) registers ProKure V as a disinfectant against the Ebola virus. ProKure V begins to kill pathogens in a matter of seconds, whereas other commonly used, more traditional disinfectants take minutes. The rapid speed in which ProKure V kills pathogens makes it a product of choice for helping contain infectious-disease outbreaks and keeping public facilities cleaners and safer for everyone.

Their website is www.prokuresolutions.com.

Also the product is available in Amazon with the following description, as it is registered with the CDC and FDA as a sanitizer and product that can kill/eliminate viruses, mold, TB, fungi, bacteria, algae and slime. etc.

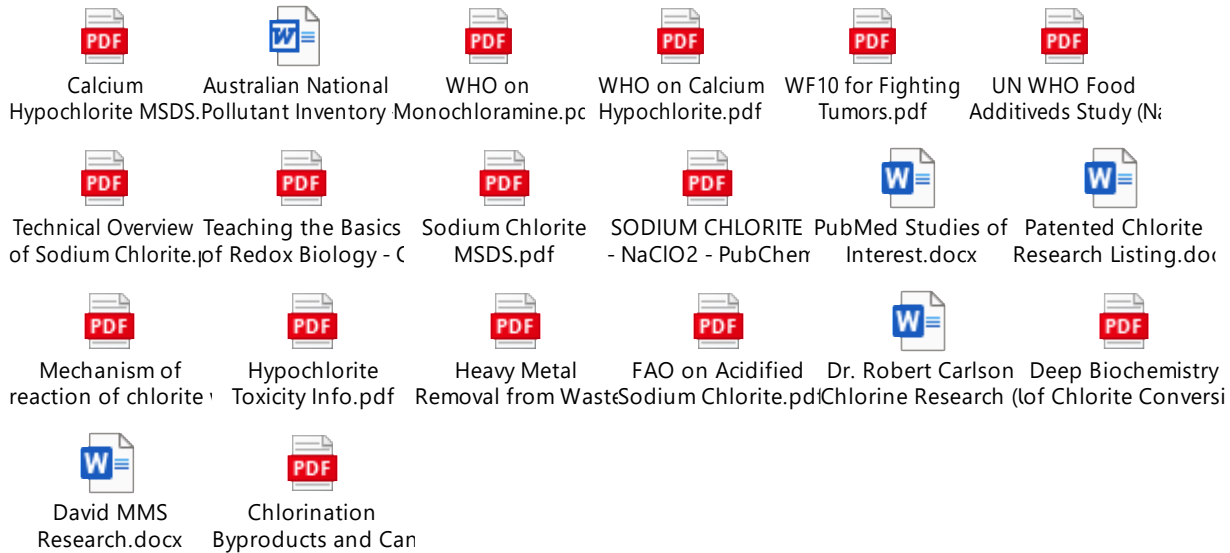
Amazon

https://www.amazon.com/Prokure-Disinfectant-Deordorizer-Packets-gallons/dp/B01BH5GGRM/ref=asc_df_B01BH5GGRM/?tag=hyprod-20&linkCode=df0&hvadid=309821834089&hvpos=1o1&hvnetw=g&hvrnd=1226219407878931026&hvpone=&hvptwo=&hvmmt=&hvdev=m&hvdvcmdl=&hvlocint=&hvlocphy=9067609&hvtargid=pla-566787808542&psc=1

About this item

- ProKure V Liquid is a powerful deodorizer and hospital grade disinfectant which is effective in killing bacteria, viruses, mold, mildew and algae.
- It is a multi-purpose, versatile product that can used to combat a multitude of germ and odor related challenges.
- ProKure V is registered as a sanitizer, tuberculocidal, virucide, fungicide, algacide, and slimicide.
- ProKure V is a germ and odor fighting powerhouse.
- Once used, these pouches are safe to dispose of in any outdoor refuse container.
- https://www.amazon.com/Ciderm-Antiseptic-Dioxicare-Veterinary-Use-Irritations/dp/B07VT8DXFS/ref=mp_s_a_1_3?keywords=ciderm&qid=1579216941&sr=8-3

Note: You can read and see more information about how the Chlorine Dioxide molecule, ion, works in Volume one, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE", Page 255 www.g2churchbooks.org



See also: http://mmswiki.is/index.php/Main_Page



Introduction

“And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.”, John 8:32 KJV

I want to start this book by showing testimonies of what the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing has been involved in around the world and evidence that demands action! I want to ‘start at the beginning of my awareness of REA health and what my family and I did about it which lead to finding Jim Humble and his amazing formula called, ‘MMS’ that CURED us! You can be free from governmental sponsored and protected **‘medical mafia’** whose goal is NOT to CURE anything but to maintain a **‘sickcare’** program that yields them trillions annually and leaves the world sicker and sicker yearly!

Why would you even want “Health Care”, when you could have Genesis II Church ‘Care of Health’ by practicing SELFCARE?

I know that this subject is all we’ve been hearing about lately, and for good reason. Everyone is concerned about their health because without “good health” life is not enjoyable. ‘Bad health’ takes a lot of extra effort and expense each and every day. I’ve seen people take up to 20 pills and medications daily!!! We all want to be in optimum health at all times to appreciate life and live it to its fullest.

I want to compare modern day **“Health Care”** with **“Genesis II Church Care of Health”**. What are the differences? What are the benefits? What are the costs? And what are the results?

Note: : I saw on FOX News or should I say “FOX Pharmacy” about a lady that can’t afford her insulin for Type2 Diabetes. Well, she has been taking a ‘fraction’ of her ‘recommended’ dosing and has survived for 3 yrs! Does that tell you that she doesn’t need it? You see?

First, what are the differences?

“Health Care” is a government sponsored health care program that allows the medical community and government to control your health under their system. This ‘system’ includes vaccines that poison the body causing chronic health issues, and medications that **only treat symptoms** and don’t seek a cure. **There is no money in a cure!** They want repeat customers to stay in business.

When a person is trained in **‘Genesis II Church Care of Health’** which makes them a health minister, they control their own health and not an outside source doing it for them.

It is all about **personal responsibility**. Each person has to choose to control their own health or allow others to do it for them. If anyone takes their God-given right to control their body's health and then gives it to another, whether it be the medical community or their government, they need to realize that their health is not the main focus.

"Obama Care" is a government sponsored health care program that continues with the medical community and government controlling your health under their systems which include vaccines that poison the body causing chronic health issues, and medications that **only treat symptoms** and don't seek a cure. There is no money in a cure! They want repeat customers to stay in business.

When a person is trained in the **"Genesis II Church Self Care Protocols"** which makes them a health minister, they control their own health and not an outside source doing it for them.

It is all about **personal responsibility**. Each person has to choose to control their own health or allow others to do it for them. If anyone takes their God-given right to control their body's health and then gives it to another, whether it be the medical community or their government, they need to realize that their health is not the main focus.

Did you know that the two most used medical treatment books the **PDR**, (physicians desktop reference), and the **Merck Manual** where written by pharmaceutical companies trying to promote their drugs? Many of the medical procedure books used to teach medical students are also written or sponsored by pharmaceutical companies. Also, almost every medical school in the world is **HEAVILY funded by the pharmaceutical industry**. Do you really believe that they are looking out for you, or themselves? To whom are you giving the responsibility for your personal health - you, or an outside source? **'Health Care'** has the government, medical community and the pharmaceutical industry controlling and supervising your health. Being trained in the health protocols and methods of the **Genesis II Church**, allows you to take the responsibility for your health yourself and make your own decisions.

Secondly, what are the benefits?

It is really hard to show the benefits of **'Health Care'** when Congress, the medical community and those that are responsible to implement **'Health Care'** don't even know for sure! There is not a lot of transparency in this bill and it seems you need a law license just to read it! It is not "user friendly" by any means! Some say everyone is covered, while others say that everyone is not covered - some might even loose the coverage they have to receive even less medical support. I'm not sure what the benefits of **'Health Care'** are -- if any!

On the other hand, the benefits of **'Genesis II Church Self Care'** is very simple to understand and it is easy to become proficient in its protocols.

Here are some of the benefits:

1. Each “Health Minister” is not only taught **ALL** the protocols but is also tested in its practical applications as well as having ALL the video protocols and workbook available for review when necessary.

2. Little or no side effects which can totally be reversed.

Note: The only side effects are nausea, diarrhea and flu like symptoms due to “die off” of pathogens and too many toxins entering the blood too quickly. Reducing the dosing eliminates or lessens the side effects.

3. This is not a protocol to control symptoms, but a “**restoration of health**”.

4. Each person taking the protocols can personally oversee his or her own “health restoration” in the comfort of their own home.

5. The protocols can be taken while at work, home or play.

6. Most people have their “health restored” in 3 weeks or less without having to take the protocols the rest of their life.

7. They will learn how to keep their “health restored” the rest of their life.

8. The cost is minimum

9. The products used to produce the protocols can be obtained fairly easy worldwide.

10. We now have 1990+ “health ministers” to assist “health restoration” in 140+ countries worldwide!

11. Each “health minister” learns how to help family, friends and neighbors to “restore their own health” and maintain it!

12. Every member and health minister of the Genesis II Church receives an I.D. card that can be used to deny the use of vaccines, scans and X-rays due to religious belief.

13. **Everyone** is welcome no matter what race, religion or sex they might be. **ALL** are welcome!

14. The protocols can also be used to purify water and cleanse home and foods in case of an emergency.

15. Not reliance on ANY Government.

16. No lines, No waiting!

17. Personal “**health restoration**” testimonial videos of **real** people can be seen on our website, genesis2church.is/all-mms-testimonials.html as well as here: <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/dA96UT86nwTk/>

Note: English and Spanish languages are available as well as others being added.

18. Anyone can become a “health minister” in the comfort of their own home at their own convenience. Go to: genesis2church.is - Look under the ‘**Home Video course**’ (upper right area of the website), or attend one of the Genesis II Church seminars worldwide.

19. Pre-existing conditions are welcomed so that all the health issues a person has can be eliminated as the body is detoxified and the immune system boosted and maintained strong!

20. Genesis II Church membership support is available at membership@genesis2church.org and regular protocol support support@genesis2church.is - at no cost!

21. Each “health minister” can be authorized to open a Genesis II Church chapter in their own home or community, with adequate training and experience.

22. Each “health minister” can be trained to “teach” others and award the graduates with “health minister” status.

23. Free newsletter from Genesis II Church worldwide bi-monthly with updates and news from around the world.

Note: There are many other benefits of the ‘**Genesis II Church Care of Health**’ too numerous to write here.

Thirdly, what are the costs?

Again, no one really knows the costs for the Federal and local governments, never mind the personal costs financially as well as physical.

The “**costs**” of the ‘**Genesis II Church Care of Health**’ are very small. If an individual wanted to do the basic protocols to “restore health” which is a 3 week protocol, then the cost for 1 individual would be about \$25.00. For a family of four would be \$100 if purchased online or as a donation through a Genesis II Church chapter.

Note: If a person was trained as a “health minister” then he or she could produce the protocol products themselves and reduce the costs to half for a family of four. Very Cheap!!

Fourthly, what are the results?

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

The results of '**Health Care**' are obvious by the simple fact that the world is sick and getting sicker daily!

The results of the '**Genesis II Church Care of Health**' is the "restoration of health" in 95% of the people that do the protocols correctly. See: mmsnews.is/all-newsletters-list/175-29-reasons-why-mms-is-not-restoring-your-health-06-16-2013.html for reasons why MMS isn't working for you.

Watch our G2Church Documentary: www.quantumleap.is

See the #1 killer of the world defeated also at: <https://www.brighteon.com/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

See our MMS video testimonies at www.mmstestimonials.co,
<https://www.bitchute.com/channel/dA96UT86nwTk/>

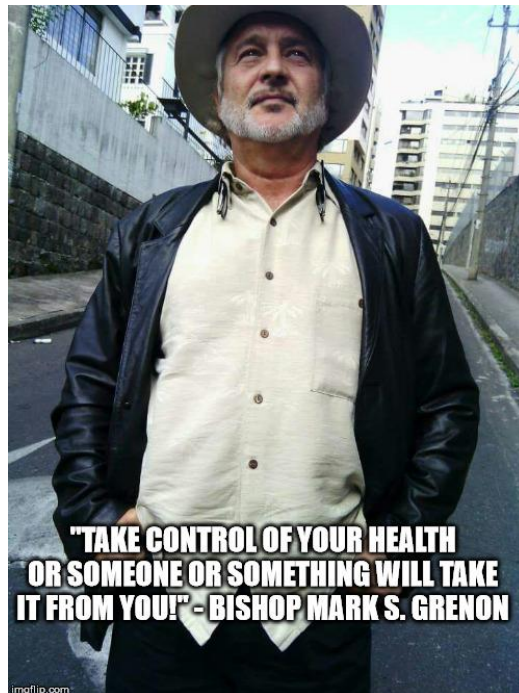
We have many written testimonies also on our Church Website: genesis2church.is/list-all-mms-testimonials-html.html

Read the Free eBook at: www.g2churchbooks.org

Conclusion:

YOU weight the evidence. **YOU** make the decision. **YOU** need to take responsibility for **YOUR** health and that of your family and friends!

ENJOY this book and share with your friends our weekly G2Voice Broadcast at: www.g2voice.is



CHAPTER ONE:

Why the G2Church is persecuted so hard and so quickly?

NOTE: We are now one of the quickest organizations to be censored on earth! Anyone that gets involved with us is next! It is getting intense, but we might lose a few battles, but the war is won already, and the Lord is with us and the TRUTH!

Why? Results!

Current stats of the G2Church as of 11/2019

Members:3678

Health Ministers: 1997

Bishops: 115

Church Chapters: 252

I have challenged the top scientists, chemists, and doctors of the world to a LIVE unedited debate about **‘the efficacy i.e. ‘effectiveness’ of chlorine dioxide in relation to Malaria’**. Or maybe **‘the medicinal benefits of chlorine dioxide’**. I would love this opportunity because we have all the evidence, patents, and EVEN EPA and FDA ‘approved’ medicinal applications. I pray someone will take me up on it one day! **Come on you evil sons of a motherless goat – Satan!**

Let’s show the world so they can choose for themselves who is lying!

I wanted to start this book by showing the results of what the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing has been doing worldwide! So many ‘health products’ being sold and advertised NEVER show you results. **WE SHOW YOU RESULTS FROM EVERY CORNER OF THE WORLD FROM SELF-DOSING, UNPAID, HUMANS USING OUR STANDARDIZED PROTOCOLS WITH CONSISTANT RESULTS NO MATTER WHAT THE ILLNESS!! SO, PAY ATTENTION IF YOU WANT TO ‘RESTORE HEALTH’ FROM THE DIS-EASED STATE OF THE BODY YOU ARE IN.**

NOTE: *This is NO joke! If our G2 Sacramental protocols don’t work I wouldn’t be dedicating my life to it. It certainly isn’t for money that I do this, but to get the truth out of this CURE for DIS-EASE of the body and to glory God in doing it!*

This is our evidence and it is powerful and the reason why we are being attacked SOOOO hard by the pharmaceutical controlled mass media. I publish them in our weekly FREE G2Church Newsletter at www.g2churchnews.org as well as read them each week on our G2Voice Broadcast at: www.g2voice.is. We have videos of G2Voice available at: <https://www.brighteon.com/channel/g2church>

We are now receiving 10+ testimonies coming in from around the world weekly and have been for years now! The fact is most people don't write in even after their health is restored. If we had 10% of the people, we are helping send in a testimony that would be amazing, but the truth is its more likely 2-3%. If we use what I call 'reverse math' calculations that would mean for us to have 2-3% of the total of the people using our G2 Sacraments worldwide writing us that would represent 100's of thousands if not millions! Jim estimates millions since 1997.

MALARIA CURED 99% of the time now in one day or less!

Malaria

Malaria: Malaria is a mosquito-borne infectious disease that affects humans and other animals. Malaria causes symptoms that typically include fever, tiredness, vomiting, and headaches. In severe cases it can cause yellow skin, seizures, coma, or death. The disease is widespread in the tropical and subtropical regions that exist in a broad band around the equator. This includes much of Sub-Saharan Africa, Asia, and Latin America. In 2016, there were 216 million cases of malaria worldwide resulting in an estimated 445,000 to 731,000 deaths. Source: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Malaria>

- **Malaria LEAKED: Proof the Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS in Dec. 2012**
<https://www.brighteon.com/5805456789001>

THIS VIDEO GOT US THROWN OFF YOUTUBE in May 2019!

NEW STUDY! Malaria cured in 4 hours with MMS Miracle mineral solution:
<https://www.brighteon.com/6022947497001>

Malaria Testimonies: <https://mmstestimonials.co/malaria>

The #1 REASON why the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing is being persecuted!

The Mosquito kills more than any other living animal!



Autism being CURED!!!

OVER 500 Autistic people being CURED! As of Oct. 2019, I received this newsletter from Kerri!



Dear friends,

Please join me in celebrating Autism Recovery #502!

This child from Venezuela recently found out his ATEC is below 10 and he is considered recovered!

Click here for a video greeting from me and my thoughts on this remarkable family!

<https://www.kerririvera.com/autism-recovery-502-with-the-kerri-rivera-protocol/>

Gangrene healed by drinking and soaking foot in chlorine dioxide, activated MMS



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



This took a few months to heal.

Cancer Cured on face!



7 years of suffering, impotence and despair.



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



After 5 months! No amputation needed!

These results have given me encouragement to launch a national campaign to avoid amputations throughout the country there are people with wounds whose only end is to amputate. It's a very ambitious project because I only am using the testimonies of others to show as proof! - Bishop Nila, Paraguay.



Bishop Nila built her own G2Church Restoration Center in Paraguay!

Bishop Nila is a great lady helping many – Bishop Mark Grenon

Chronic lifetime cat allergy cured:



Our Health Minister Jim is so happy he sent us this picture with cats all over him!

This pastor was poisoned last month by one of his own flock in teacup.

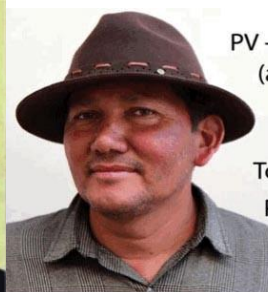


The first photo shows his condition immediately after poisoning, the second photo was taken a week after my brother in-law gave him MMS. God is using this stuff to redeem lives.

"Africa shall be turned upside down, Acts 17:6; and be set free indeed, John 8:36"

Rev Martin Odi
Kumi, Uganda EA

Rare Autoimmune Illness CURED in 45 days!



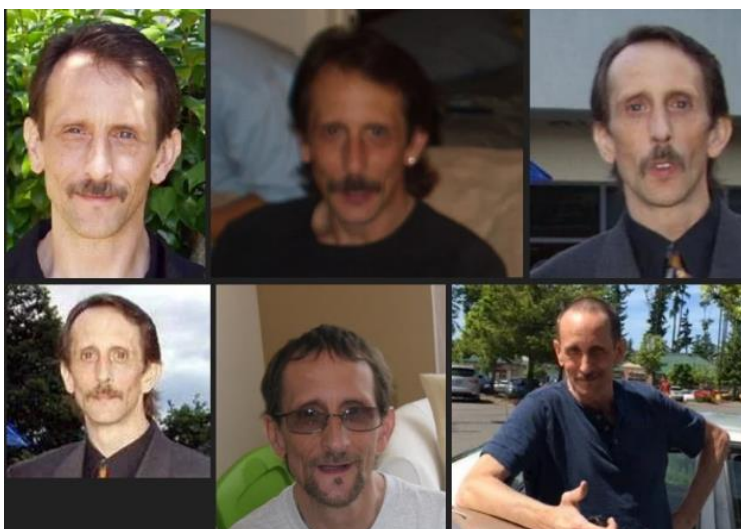
PV - Pénfigo Vulga
(autoimmune)

Total De 45 Días
Para Recuperar

Melanoma Healed!



Before and after Multiple Atrophy and MRSA CURED!



Spider Bite

Before

After



Cat cured of eye cancer in 14 days!



El gato ha recibido MMS de una manera continua por 14 días (MMS1 + DMSO)

Testimony of HIV/AIDS with mms in Paraguay!

First of all thank God for one more testimony of HIV overcome in Paraguay and thanks to Mr. Fabio Manuel Montanaro Casco for the love towards him which made it possible for this boy to know about MMS.. In Oviedo, El Sr Fabio is a helps the needy, this man was looking for help came along with him to us. He never imagined that day would change his life! How many are bedridden because of this this illness that this hitting the country of Paraguay! How many desperate families see their loved ones die off without having hope or looking for alternatives to believe that Aids is incurable? The word 'incurable' was yesterday because he is healed and G2Sacraments CURED him!



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Diabetes ulcers healed from Ghana



First time wearing shoes in 3 months!

Diabetes 1 Cured!



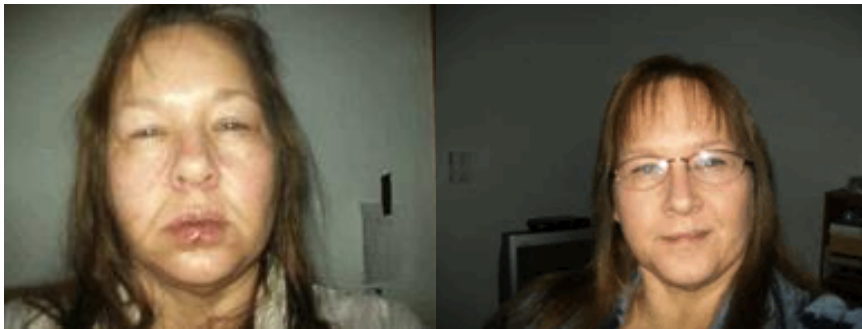
Hi Mark Praise God for his healing and miracle on Matthew. As Ron has suggested that I need to share Matthew's miracle healing with you. I am so sorry it has taken me awhile to get back to you but it has been quite busy for me, plus I am trying to deal with my 15 year son who is starting to explore this world not as parents always expected. Matthew Fa'anunu is 10 years old from Vava'u, Tonga. He was diagnosed with Type 1 Diabetic in January 2018, a very rare disease not common with the Polynesian people. He was hospitalized for 3 weeks and he was hyperglycemia. The doctor advised my family that's Matthew's pancreas is totally damaged, and he would be on insulin injection for the rest of his life. I had to monitor his sugar level by measuring it at 7.a.m, 12 p.m. and 7 p.m. daily plus recording all his food intake and regular clinic appointment. Matthew was re-admitted to the hospital as he was consuming the wrong foods at school and went through hyperglycemia again. He was in the hospital for 2 weeks. He was on insulin all right through until I met Ron Pringle in September in Vava'u. He shared with me about MMS and I immediately joined Ron in taking the MMS both for myself and also for my son Matthew. I continued to measure his blood sugar as usual and finally decided to take him off the insulin on the 1st week of October. Matthew will be 7th week this Saturday without the insulin, which is a MIRACLE. His blood sugar has never gone above 6.2 (BSL) so far, even he had enjoyed coconut cake and chocolate brownie. Matthew is a blessing and MMS IS TRULY A MIRACLE. I am so grateful to God that Ron was sent to us. Matthew is now a very happy young boy free of insulin injection which he complained about. I am so grateful for this healing and curing of Matthew's Type 1 Diabetic with MMS. Imagine if the world knows about this, and what MMS can do. I am a firm believer of MMS and am promoting it in Tonga. I am yet to get the sodium chlorite from USA as I have asked my sister to order for me. I want to share with you the miracle happened to my son Matthew. My family is all on MMS. As for me, I have lost weight and also my aching joints are no longer in pain. I am very active now, thanks to MMS.

Here is a lady with a severe parasitic infestation:

Here is her story: <http://www.healthsalon.org/487/parasite-cure-tapeworm-roundworms-mms-cures-parasites/>

Before

After



Eye Cancer from South Africa

This was sent to us from Bishop Leslie in South Africa. Gus was being treated for Basil Cell Carcinoma. This was taken May 2014 and the “after” photo was taken September 2014. 5 months he has had “Protocol Guidance” and here are the results so far! Look at the new flesh growing! This man had cancer and lost one eye and the other eye was closed shut. So, basically this guy was blind and in terrible pain. Look how after the G2Sacramnets his eye open and the NEW FLESH without any cancer!



Poison Sumac Cured in 4 days!



Prostate Cancer Healed (Translated from Spanish)

The results with MMS doesn't stop surprising me! This man with prostate cancer was at the edge of death. According to how he heard the doctors tell his son that the only thing left to do was to take him home and take care of him until God says enough because he no longer could be cured! The first 3 photos his son had sent me by WhatsApp. Today after almost 8 months of treatment with mms the Lord left me with my mouth wide open, because the first time I saw him in the arm of his son he had no hope that his dad would live. I don't stop thanking God every day for giving me the opportunity to live These wonderful moments. - Bishop Nila

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Prostate cancer healed! This man was on his death bed! Look at him after 6 months!

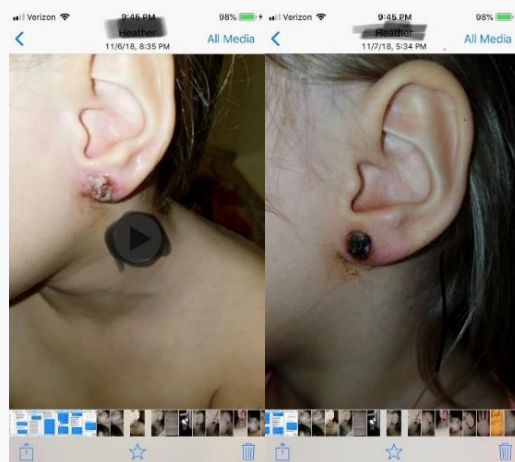
These Photos are from our Bishop Luis in Argentina who had an infection in both of his feet because of Diabetes.





Ear infection from ear piercing!

Good morning Mark. I was going to give you all the testimonials all together but here is the first one. This is my granddaughter. She had her ears pierced and lost one earring and a day or so later they put a "temporary" earring in and had to push it through a little. After several days my daughter accidentally hit the ear and the earring went through her ear hole. The earring was covering the festering that was going on behind it. I advised her to mix a 20 drop MMS and spray on her ear as often as possible before and after school. **Within 6 days it was completely healed.** Regards Angela





MRSA (Staph Infection) outbreak Cured in two days!



Meningitis CURED in Philippines!

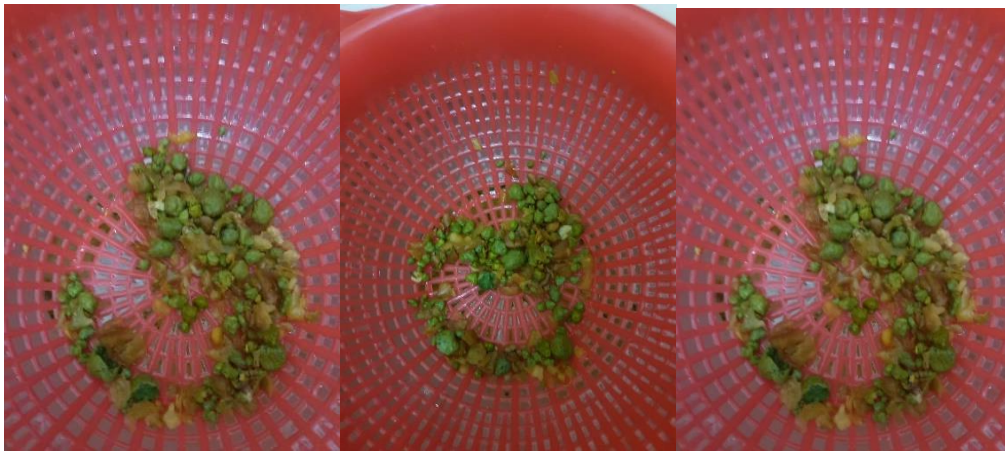
This man was dying with no hope. After being healed the whole community was astonished!



Diabetes Ulcer



Livers being cleansed!



Diabetes Toe!



Here is a great before and after video of 154 people being “restored to health” from malaria in 1 day!

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FrwZN1cPfx8&list=PL9EC431EE8FE69240>

Note: How many millions have died needlessly of Malaria because those that “control” the medical businesses of the world don’t want a cure for anything because “there is no money in a cure”!

There are many more before and after photos coming in as well as Video testimonies. Over 115 video testimonies of people explaining their “before” and “after” experience with MMS and the Genesis II Church protocols at: <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/dA96UT86nwTk/>

When YouTube, Google, shut us down over 3 million views on our MMS Testimonials site was wiped out! Why would anyone want to stop this info getting out right? ***This is our proof!*** They even wrote an algorithm against us on Google and YouTube to keep the truth from the people! Go to Google and search Genesis II Church or MMS, then go to www.entireweb.com to www.duckduckgo.com and compare the search results and see for yourself! Yahoo mail has been blocking our MMS Newsletters since 2011! **Where are these testimonies now?**

Hundreds of testimonies are recorded at:

- **10 new testimonies** weekly on our FREE G2Church Newsletters: www.mmsnews.org
- **Our Testimony website:** www.mmstestimonials.co - (100’s of various testimonies!)
- **G2Church Sacramental Products testimony page:**
<https://g2worldwidemissions.org/category/reviews/>
- **On Bitchute:** <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/dA96UT86nwTk/>
- **Our G2Church Documentary:** www.quantumleap.is
- **In Spanish at:**
Videos: <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/O5jRqvWWOdnB/>
Escritos: <https://iglesiagenesis2.org/testimonios>
- **Some other video testimonies to watch many are on:**
www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/ and
<https://www.brighteon.com/watch?playlistId=94d7a1fd-6c30-4106-a5ec-dc587c532784&index=1>
- **Curing Chronic Lyme DIS-EASE with G2Sacramental Protocols:**
<https://www.brighteon.com/5819078975001>
- **Diabetes:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/r3fLMvbKlj5A/>
- **Bionic Woman, Lindsay Wagner, testifies that MMS CURED her on ABC, Los Angeles of Chronic Skin infection:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5812087464001>

- **Aids cured! Spanish Video -**
<https://www.facebook.com/mms.asuncion.9/videos/1861283564098395/>
- **Throat cancer and Arthritis cured:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6052592315001>
- **A Nurse telling about Personal use and CURING cancer and Interstitial Cystitis:**
<https://www.brighteon.com/watch?playlistId=94d7a1fd-6c30-4106-a5ec-dc587c532784&index=1>
- **Autism Cured: G2Voice Broadcast: # 167 – How to eliminate the symptoms called AUTISM Spectrum Disorder, ASD, with Chlorine Dioxide by Kerri River**
- **20 year body pains and Herpes gone - MMS Testimony:**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/7KoWaOycz6DD/>
- **Incurable Arthritis :** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/UXWHbO7IJywc/>
- **Pancreatic Cancer:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/Obp5VMS49HwM/>
- **Prostate Cancer cured with MMS English Subtitles:**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/0gLhg3nzmCTE/>
- **Ovarian Cancer:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/iSaJFMUCFwhJ/>
- **Malaria:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/y4AibqjinUH/>
- **HIV:** <https://mmstestimonials.co/hiv-aids>
- **Autism:** <https://mmstestimonials.co/autism>
- **Diabetes:** <https://mmstestimonials.co/diabetes>
- **CANCER :** <https://mmstestimonials.co/cancer>
- **Herpes:** <https://mmstestimonials.co/herpes>
- **Lyme:** <https://mmstestimonials.co/lyme-disease>
- **ANIMALS:** <https://mmstestimonials.co/animals>
- **Saving the Cows of New Zealand with Chlorine Dioxide:**
<https://www.brighteon.com/watch?playlistId=94d7a1fd-6c30-4106-a5ec-dc587c532784&index=8>
- **THIS VIDEO GOT US THROWN OFF YOUTUBE! NEW STUDY! Malaria cured in 4 hours with MMS Miracle mineral solution:** <https://www.brighteon.com/watch?playlistId=94d7a1fd-6c30-4106-a5ec-dc587c532784&index=11>
- **MANY, MANY MORE Testimonies of Illnesses CURED:** <https://mmstestimonials.co>

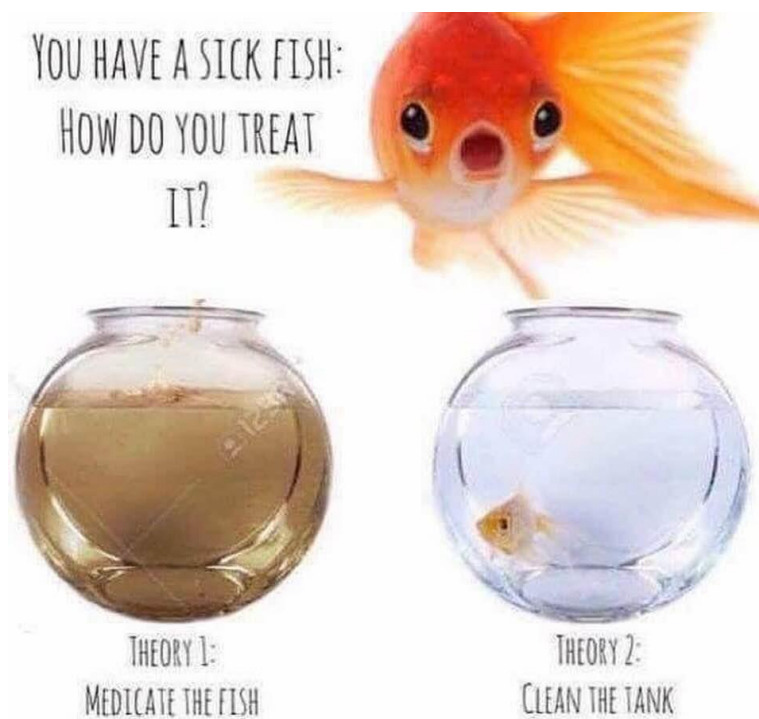
The reason why we are being attacked by mainstream media is the SCIENTIFIC results we are getting out to the world!

REAL SCIENCE

*"We at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing have been involved in one of **the most comprehensive, worldwide, cross cultural, broad spectrum, voluntary, human scientific health studies of this world** for the past 9 years. If you include Jim Humble, the inventor of the MMS formula and his studies in South America and Africa, it has been 22 years. **95% of the world's illnesses have been CURED with the Genesis II Church Protocols!** No monies were received from any pharmaceutical/medical companies wanting a certain result.*

The people of this world who have followed the G2C protocols have not been paid in any way, but they have "self-dosed" themselves voluntarily. "Self-Care" is what is being taught and encouraged by the Genesis II Church worldwide and it is working incredibly well. Every person on this earth has the God-given right to control their own health and not rely on the pharmaceutical/ medical industry."

– Bishop Mark S. Grenon



CHAPTER TWO

Tropical Illnesses CURED!

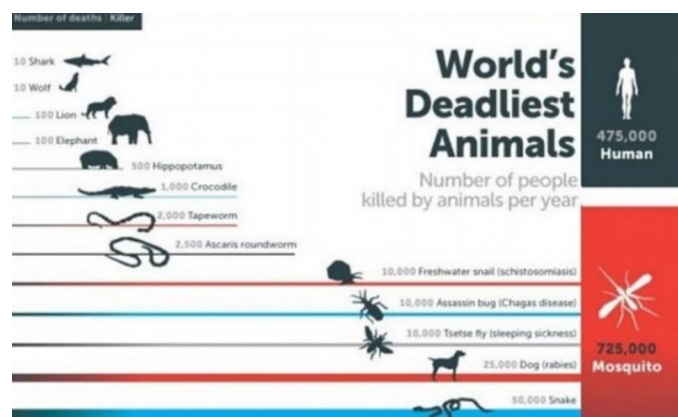
Note: More evidence that demands a verdict!

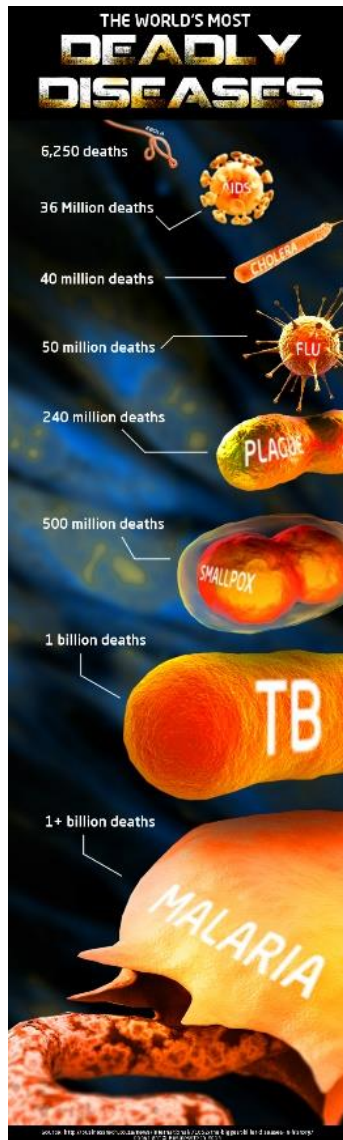
G2Voice 107 - How to CURE Tropical Diseases with G2Sacraments

<https://www.brighteon.com/5845083052001>

The #1 REASON why the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing is being persecuted!

The Mosquito kills more than any other living animal!





We are CURING Malaria 99% of the time within a day!

Malaria

Malaria: Malaria is a mosquito-borne infectious disease that affects humans and other animals. Malaria causes symptoms that typically include fever, tiredness, vomiting, and headaches. In severe cases it can cause yellow skin, seizures, coma, or death. The disease is widespread in the tropical and subtropical regions that exist in a broad band around the equator. This includes much of Sub-Saharan Africa, Asia, and Latin America. In 2016, there were 216 million cases of malaria worldwide resulting in an estimated 445,000 to 731,000 deaths. Source: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Malaria>

- **Malaria LEAKED: Proof the Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS in Dec. 2012**
<https://www.brighteon.com/5805456789001>

- **THIS VIDEO GOT US THROWN OFF YOUTUBE, Vimeo, Facebook, censored on Google search and attacked by mainstream media!**

NEW STUDY! Malaria cured in 4 hours with MMS Miracle mineral solution:

<https://www.brighteon.com/6022947497001>

- **Malaria Testimonies:** <https://mmstestimonials.co/malaria>

Note: One missionary wrote who had worked in Guinea Bissau said he cured 30,000 in 10 yrs. from MMS and wanted to thank Jim for the people there! In all probability between Jim's work in late 90's to present time 2020. We estimate at least a million have been CURED from Malaria worldwide! You wonder why Big Pharma doesn't like that? 99% of the time **CURED NOT treated and for pennies!**

Malaria Finally Defeated

The worst disease of mankind, **malaria**, a disease that has killed more humans than all the wars of mankind, was finally defeated and the defeat was proven a fact by the Red Cross on the 16th of December 2012. The location was Africa, in the country of Uganda, Luuka District.

Note: Update from Luuka District, Uganda 2018. One of our Bishops, Bob passed thru the small village and asked people if they remember the 2012 study for Malaria done there. All said , yes. Bob then asked if people still use the 'treated water' and they all said, yes! In fact, one of them said, we use it for everything, and many more illnesses are being CURED for this 'holy water'! We'll always use it in our lives!!!! ***I love the fact that people are 'taking control of their own health' and not trusting the governments or NGO's to take care of it for them!***

The test was conducted by the International Red Cross, the Uganda Red Cross, the local health authorities, and other Ugandan scientists and laboratories. Total scientific testing was maintained throughout the 4-day operation. There were doctors to sign off on the blood tests, malaria test strips to show malaria, and official microscope technicians to even verify the number of malaria parasites present in each malaria victim. The microscope technicians have officially identified malaria parasites on a daily basis. Other personnel present were nurses to help the doctors, video technicians, people to serve as observers and various other personnel.

Klaas Proesmans, a prominent Red Cross figure and CEO of the Water Reference Center of the International Red Cross, told me that he had wondered if there might be some truth in the claim by the Genesis 2 Church that MMS (chlorine dioxide) actually killed malaria and returned health to malaria victims. He finally decided to personally finance a full-scale malaria clinical trial in the jungle on actual malaria victims rather than laboratory rats.

Klaas Proesmans came to our seminar in Mexico that teaches the use of chlorine dioxide to cure diseases. He arrived here in Mexico about 2 months before the actual clinical trial of the 4 days that was from the 11th to the 16th of December 2012, in Uganda. He said to me at that time that he really didn't think chlorine dioxide worked to cure diseases, but he felt it was his job to prove it one

way or the other. At the time of this clinical trial many diseases were treated, but the disease of interest was malaria. And **154 cases of malaria** were given doses of MMS which, of course, was chlorine dioxide. All 154 cases were free of malaria within 24 hours of taking the dose, with only 11 cases requiring a second dose. This was all recorded on a DVD and on paper with signatures of doctors and technicians. There was no chance of mistake. One hundred and fifty-four cases of malaria were made well. **We have the original DVD's, plus copies of the DVD's, copies of the signatures or even actual signatures, as well as copies of all papers and signatures of those who were cured.** All of this will be recorded on YouTube with the exception of the signatures of the malaria victims, as that takes individual permission, but the signatures are available for use in court if needed.

There was some worry about possible side effects to people taking MMS, but since chlorine dioxide is used to purify water in thousands of municipal water purification systems and used for treating vegetables around the world, there are numerous tests showing the safety of ingesting chlorine dioxide. Millions of people have been ingesting chlorine dioxide for nearly a hundred years. At this time as many as 10 million people have used chlorine dioxide to overcome diseases. For the 15 years since I first began to treat people for diseases there have been no recorded deaths or permanent damage to a single human being.

Archbishop Jim Humble

Co-Founder of the Genesis 2 Church of Health and Healing – Serving Mankind

Read full newsletter here: <https://g2churchnews.org/172-malaria-finally-defeated-05-06-2013>

Actual video from the Malaria testing in Uganda December 2012! How can this be denied? Easy! The ones that control the news to the public are invested heavily in the 'treating' Malaria so why would they want to destroy their own business!

LEAKED Proof the Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS:

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/895TCrGM4qC7/>

NOTE: We had close to 1 million views on this video before our channel was 'taken down'!

- **G2Voice #016 Malaria: The #1 Killer in the History of the WORLD CURED! 1-1-17:**
<https://www.brighteon.com/5810695453001>
- **G2Voice #094 Crimes against Humanity and God by International Red Cross! 7-1-18:**
<https://www.brighteon.com/5809847681001>
- **G2Voice Broadcast #145 WHO is behind the Malaria Vaccine and WHAT is in it 6-23-2019**
<https://www.brighteon.com/6052037480001>
- **This video got us thrown off YouTube and censored even more worldwide!**

<https://www.brighteon.com/6022947497001>

or

<https://www.brighteon.com/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

NOTE: In March of 2019, the G2Church sent our Bishop Samula the funds to conduct the above Malaria testing in Uganda. Boy, did this open not just one can of worms but a whole case of cans!

Samula, his brother and Sam were arrested and put in jail for a week because of this study!

Before and after results of G2Sacraments

WHY is the G2Church being persecuted?

Because the RESULTS is getting out to the world and the EVIL players of this world want us stopped! Just look at the results which is REAL SCIENCE i.e. 'observation & repeatability'. Read what amazing things the Lord has done in the past 9 yrs! As I wrote this chapter I was again amazed and am every day! **So, why doesn't the world know there is a 100% cure for THE #1 killer in the history of the world?**

How could this be? Why doesn't the world know? If this is true, then wouldn't "they" tell us?

To REALLY understand the answers to the above **most frequently asked** questions we hear about Jim Humble's cure for malaria, we have to ask the following questions;

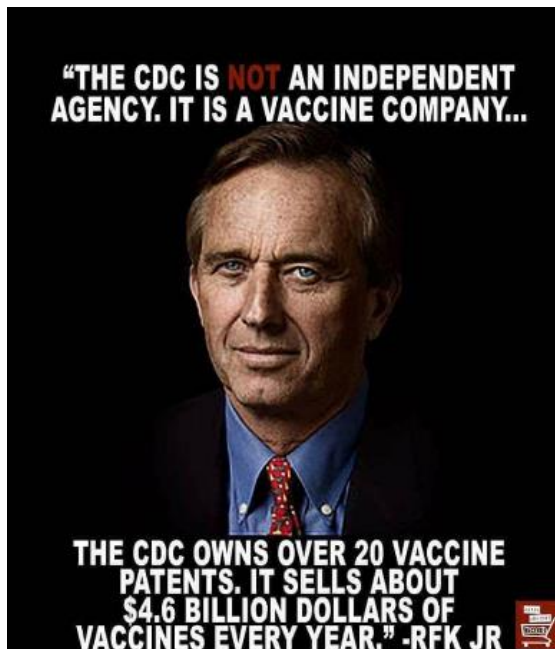
1. **How** could this 100% "cure" for malaria be kept from the world?
2. **Why** would this information not be made public?
3. **Who** is in control of getting this information to the world?
4. **What** would happen if this information was made public?
5. **When** will this information be allowed to be spoken of on the world's mainstream media?

1. How could this 100% "cure" for malaria be kept from the world?

This is a question that the majority of the world knows the answer and just don't want to accept that it could be true! The answer being **the people that are in control of getting this information out don't want it out!** This leads me to the following question.

2. Why would this information not be made public?

If the people not wanting this information out are ALSO in control of the majority of the news medias around the world, the world's health agencies, medical schools, and pay to have laws passed to **only** allow "them" to make such announcements, **then it won't be made public period!**



If the "approvals" of a new drug or therapy are controlled by these same people, then there would be no approval or research done either about a cure for Malaria. The same people that control the media are the same people that fund medical research projects, write the curriculum for medical schools and are heavily invested in pharmaceuticals as well, i.e have a complete monopoly of the worldwide medical **industry** with no competition. Health agencies worldwide are "supported" by pharmaceuticals, in fact, the CDC in Atlanta has over 20 drug patents says, Senator Robert Kennedy Jr.

How can an agency make money off pharmaceuticals? Isn't that a conflict of interest? So, is anyone surprised that a cure for Malaria would not be published

worldwide do to **all the money to be made in "treatment and research" than a cure!**

White House and CDC hold patent on Ebola and its treatment

With the recent panic over a global Ebola pandemic, our friends at Natural News discovered that the US federal government actually took out a patent on the Ebola virus in 2010. The patent application is in the name of, 'The Government of The United States Of America As Represented By The Secretary, Department Of Health & Human Services, Center For Disease Control.'

'The invention provides the isolated human Ebola (hEbola) viruses denoted as Bundibugyo (EboBun) deposited with the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention ("CDC"; Atlanta, Georgia, United States of America) on November 26, 2007 and accorded an accession number 200706291,' the patent description reads, 'The present invention is based upon the isolation and identification of a new human Ebola virus species, EboBun. EboBun was isolated from the patients suffering from hemorrhagic fever in a recent outbreak in Uganda.'

Natural News goes on to explain that the patent not only grants DHHS and the CDC exclusive ownership of the Ebola strain it extracted from a Ugandan victim, it also claims ownership over all other similar Ebola variations. Showing what the CDC's true agenda might be, the patent also claims exclusive ownership of most, if not all, Ebola treatments, tests, experiments, vaccines and drugs. The report concludes, 'This patent may help explain why Ebola victims are being transported to the United States and put under the medical authority of the CDC. These patients are carrying valuable intellectual property assets in the form of Ebola variants, and the Centers for Disease Control clearly desires to expand its patent portfolio by harvesting, studying and potentially patenting new strains or variants.' Source: <http://www.whiteoutpress.com/articles/2014/q3/cdc-ebola-patent-could-earn-billions-pandemic/>

- http://www.naturalnews.com/046290_Ebola_patent_vaccines_profit_motive.html

Note: The reason is obvious why this information is not made public and even ridiculed!

It reminds me of the saying.

"All truth passes through three stages. **First**, it is ridiculed. **Second**, it is violently opposed. **Third**, it is accepted as being self-evident. The discovery of truth is prevented more effectively, not by the false appearance things present and which mislead into error, not directly by weakness of the reasoning powers, but by pre-conceived opinion, by prejudice.", Arthur Schopenhauer.

3. Who is in control of getting this information to the world?

The mainstream media i.e (television, radio, newspapers and magazines), the world's governments, world health organizations, the United Nations and other organizations that are concerned with the "health" of the world, as a whole.

NOTE: Controlling the media of the world is a VERY powerful position to propagate an agenda!

Who owns these medias and what are "their" goals?

Note: Look at what people have said about the power of the press and who owns it!

- "Not every item of news should be published. Rather must those who control news policies endeavor to make every item of news serve a certain purpose:"
- Joseph Paul Goebbels, Nazi Propaganda Minister -
- "We are grateful to the Washington Post, the New York Times, Time Magazine, and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost forty years. It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subject to the bright lights of publicity during these years. But the world is now more sophisticated and prepared to march towards a world government. The super-national sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto-determination practiced in past centuries."
- **Brother David Rockefeller** -
C.F.R. and Trilateral Commission Founder
- "It is not enough for journalists to see themselves as mere messengers without understanding the hidden agendas of the message and myths that surround it."
[- John Pilger -](#)
- "We [the Zionists] have it all under such control that no one -- no one or no-body can [reach] people unless it is done through our media control. (Who has had control of the mass media in the

20th century? -- Chairman of ABC pp Leonard Goldenson, President of CBS -- James H. Rosenfield, Chairman of RCS -- David Sarnoff, Chief Executive of NBC -- Fred Silverman, President of PBS -- Lawrence Grossman, Chairman of Time -- Arthur Heiskell, Editor of U.S. News & World Report -- Marvin Stone, Chief Executive of Dow Jones -- Warren H. Phillips, Editor of Newsweek -- Lester Bernstein, President of TV Guide -- Walter Annenberg, President of New York Times -- Sulzberger family, TV program producer -- Norman Lear -- these and more all are Jews!!) We have it sewed up!!" - Harold Wallace Rosenthal from the [Harold Wallace Rosenthal Interview 1976 -](#)

- "In March, 1915, the J.P. Morgan interests, the steel, shipbuilding, and powder interest, and their subsidiary organizations, got together 12 men high up in the newspaper world and employed them to select the most influential newspapers in the United States and sufficient number of them to control generally the policy of the daily press....They found it was only necessary to purchase the control of 25 of the greatest papers.' " 'The world can therefore seize the opportunity [Persian Gulf crisis] to fulfill the long-held promise of a New World Order where diverse nations are drawn together in common cause to achieve the universal aspirations of mankind.'" -- George Herbert Walker Bush"

"Spin" - One of the most important films of the last 25 years

[00:57:26]

- Artist Brian Springer spent a year scouring the airwaves with a satellite dish grabbing back channel news feeds not intended for public consumption. The result of his research is SPIN, one of the most insightful films ever made about the mechanics of how television is used as a tool of social control to distort and limit the American public's perception of reality. -

- by Brian Springer, 1992 -

(Posted here: Thursday, November 29, 2007)

Who Owns the U.S. Media?

- The control of the opinion-molding media is nearly monolithic. All of the controlled media — television, radio, newspapers, magazines, books, motion pictures speak with a single voice, each reinforcing the other. Despite the appearance of variety, there is no real dissent, no alternative source of facts or ideas accessible to the great mass of people which might allow them to form opinions at odds with those of the media masters. -

- by Serbian Defense League, Exposing Zionism and Anti-Goyism -

(Posted here: Saturday, December 01, 2007)

Just One Example Of Who 'They' Are In Media

- The next time someone challenges you for using the phrase "they control the media" you can give them a very specific, accurate answer. It is "they" who control the influential and popular websites, news and media. Also interesting in the list are websites and cable news channels well known for practicing outright censorship are here, too.

And they OWN myspace.com, too. -

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

- from Ted Twietmeyer, Aug 01, 2007 -
(Posted here: Wednesday, August 01, 2007)

Who Rules the Corporate Media?

OPERATION MOCKINGBIRD, CIA, State Media Since 1940s - by Alex Constantine for Portland Independent Media Center, March 26, 2004 -
(Posted here: March 31, 2004)

The Invisible Hand of the Media - With local television stations all reporting the same news simultaneously, one claiming the title "news leader", another billing itself as the one with "total news", it is apparently becoming more difficult for the public to distinguish one from the other--or from common entertainment, according to former CIA agent, Philip Agee. -
- Author Unknown, Sep 18, 1997 -
(Posted here: May 13, 2005)

4. What would happen if this information was made public?

The world would know how to cure Malaria 100% of the time and many, many people would be alive. This would lead to many other dis-eases cured, see:

- <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/dA96UT86nwTk/>
- <http://www.mmstestimonials.is>

The families in charge of the world's money and power would lose a lot of \$\$\$\$\$, control and power!

5. When will this information be allowed to be spoken of on the world's mainstream media?

ANSWER: NEVER, as long as the same people stay in control. **We have to break that control by getting the TRUTH out that there is a 100% cure for Malaria, cheap and simple!**

So, I hope everyone understand why the information about the world's greatest health discovery, in regard to malaria, is not universally known. Here is an example of how a 100% successful clinical study of MMS use for malaria was completely squashed. Look at this video proving that MMS cures Malaria 100% of the time done by the Uganda Red Cross and an organization named Water Resource Center.

Here is the clinical study(with blood tests before and after), conducted by Water Resource Center with cooperation with the Uganda Red Cross, THEN BOTH DENIED IT HAPPENED!

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/895TCrGM4qC7/>

or

<https://www.brighteon.com/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

Why would they deny it happened? I think we all know why!!

Excerpts from Video:

This version of the video includes an introduction by Jim Humble, and followed with comments by Leo Koehof, the person who trained the Red Cross staff on the proper treatment protocol and is seen numerous times in the video. Koehof also produced his own video that he released before this one came to light.

LEAKED: Proof the Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS in Dec. 2012

<https://www.brighteon.com/dashboard/videos/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

5:25 -- Klaas Proesmans talks about how he came across several interesting technologies in the field of water, health and energy, including sodium chlorite.

6:07 -- Klaas Proesmans: "It has been said and written that the use of sodium chlorite cleans the body within one hour to four hours of the malaria parasite. That was too good to be true not to go further and do an investigation..."

7:19 -- The waving flag of the "Uganda Red Cross Society" clearly shown at the field test site.

9:55 -- Leo Koehof speaking at the clinic to Proesmans and staff that he just received test results back from the local jail where prisoners were treated for malaria and cured within 24 hours.

10:43 -- Klaas Proesmans: "In total we identified 154 malaria positive patients, together with the local health {authorities} or the doctors. All of them were treated. All of them were, between 24 hours and 48 hours, malaria negative... without any side effects!"

11:07 -- Hannington Segirinya, Former Uganda Red Cross Youth Council President: "I'm so much impressed by this water. It's so unbelievable. From, a layman's view, you may think it's impossible. But, I... It's very possible. I've seen people healed. Looks like there are results from yesterday and seeing the results of today after taking the water. It's super impressive."

12:35 -- Vincent Okonera, URCS (Uganda Red Cross) Senior Branch Manager, Iganga: "I'm excited because of the instant results that are happening among all the people that we have so far tested. It is incredible... unbelievable to see that some were tested of malaria positive yesterday... turns up to be negative today and feels quite extremely better and happier and healthier. So, to me this is a very

good partnership... and I feel that... if there is opportunity to increase this to this communities, it will be so much of great impact and beneficial to us... to the health of these good people. "

13:30 -- Klaas Proesmans closing statement: "We closed the operation to report back to the Secretary General here in Uganda Red Cross Society. And, to report back to the Water Resource Center about the results of this field test. Now, all in all... a 100% cured people... less than 5 days... all within 24 hours to 48 hours! That asks for further investigation."

Testimony from Bishop Samula, Uganda

HIV/AIDS AND MALARIA DEFEATED.

MMS (Miracle mineral solution) UPDATE IN UGANDA.

I greet everybody in the name of our Lord and congratulate you upon ending the year. Happy new year 2017. Also pray hard this year be more successful for the Genesis II Church as we make the world a better place free from diseases.

Today I will be sharing with you my experience about MMS. Mainly telling you my experience with the Genesis II Church Sacramental protocols particularly handling Malaria and HIV/AIDS here in Uganda (East Africa).

Having born in a natural medicine background, my grandfather helped people with traditional medicinal plants in our locality. So I picked interest in the health sector and helping people live a health life. With that I acquired knowledge and learned almost all the herbs he used because I stayed with him helping to prepare the herbs and administering them to the sick people who came for them at the clinic room at home.

After my grandfather it was me to run the clinic, so I had to improve the medicine mostly putting much research on the medicine. Thanks to the internet where I first met MMS and the Genesis II Church. In 2013 I came across MMS on the internet as a cure for many diseases which were a threat to mankind.

Sincerely couldn't believe that MMS can cure all the diseases as claimed on the internet. It was time for me to make some research on MMS, almost read anything I came across about MMS.

Surprisingly I found a video on YouTube about MMS clinical trial in Uganda about malaria. After the video I was really convinced to try it on myself, as everything in the video showed how MMS cured malaria successfully. Contacted the Genesis II Church which helped me with all the necessary information including books of Jim Humble

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

and I also applied for the online video course which I completed successfully in few weeks.

I tried MMS on myself which I got from a friend Leo, for my allergic congenital breath which I suffered for years. It had persisted on several treatments but never came back after few days of using MMS and up to now.

After all that it was the start of the journey as I introduced it among the products in the clinic. Since then I don't hope to ever regret why I came across MMS. It has made the dream of helping people come true.

For now I will show you the status of MMS mainly handling Malaria here in Uganda as its still the main killer and leading cause of poverty among the population plus HIV/AIDS which has caused great suffering to the people. For the above diseases even the available mode of medicine is not accessible to the people due to poverty induced by diseases.

As per now at the clinic and my team we have experienced a bigger picture how MMS can handle these diseases with great success. For people who am working with most of them are my former patients who MMS drops saved their lives.

We have successfully handled malaria by using the standard malaria protocol of the Genesis II Church. I hope with time MMS will replace all the available options malaria and save lives.

When i started on the HIV/AIDS it was not easy to tell someone that i had a cure for the disease until they started seeing the very sick on their death beds recover very fast and looking health. So far, we have helped hundreds regain their health in our small capacities.

With this I call upon everyone who can help MMS reach more people to support our missions in any form. This will help restore health and thus saving lives.

God bless you and happy new year.

Rev. Samula Albert Araali

From Uganda Africa.

Question to the world: If the Malaria is the #1 killer in the world and is 100% CURED then what would be those that repress this truth be? **Premeditated murders?**

I have challenged the best and brightest chemists, doctors and scientists to a LIVE debate about 1 topic, the efficacy of chlorine dioxide in killing the malaria parasite to end this debate once and for all!!!

Other tropical illnesses CURED!

Ebola - **Ebola virus disease (EVD)**, also known as **Ebola hemorrhagic fever (EHF)** or simply **Ebola**, is a viral hemorrhagic fever of humans and other primates caused by ebolaviruses. Signs and symptoms typically start between two days and three weeks after contracting the virus with a fever, sore throat, muscular pain, and headaches. Vomiting, diarrhea and rash usually follow, along with decreased function of the liver and kidneys. At this time, some people begin to bleed both internally and externally. The disease has a high risk of death, killing 25% to 90% of those infected, with an average of about 50%. This is often due to low blood pressure from fluid loss, and typically follows 6 to 16 days after symptoms appear. Source: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ebola_virus_disease

Why is Ebola patented? And by whom?

Ebola Was Engineered: US Government And Bill Gates Own The Patents And Related Vaccines:

https://joelsavage1.wordpress.com/2015/06/28/ebola-was-engineered-government-and-bill-gates-own-the-patents-and-related-vaccines/?fbclid=IwAR3C4AZ_9y_QGXPUnKKv-PDg21xMFN9t8FRP7zvzrpDhFS2SaLghxUK_aaY

Ebola Cured!

Before you read this story let me tell you the back story. I was contacted by our Health Minister in Sierra Leone that took our online course and we helped develop a protocol for Ebola for him. Jim was the only of us that had money to help and it wasn't much, but he sent \$5,000 to support this project! You will see below the **great results BUT, and a BIG BUT, results brings with it persecution especially for the Genesis II Church and 'incurable' illnesses!** After we published the FACT that Ebola was being healed, our Bishop there was 'visited' by an official representative of the Sierra Leone Govt. telling him to **STOP IMMEDIATELY TELLING PEOPLE YOU ARE CURING EBOLA!** He was a Sierra Leonian so he told our Bishop to ONLY tell people they were doing 'Ebola prevention' at the Church and he could continue. The he took him aside and told him that if he didn't listen then he would see his whole family killed in front of him and he would be killed last!

Question: No conspiracy against healing an illness that 'they' don't want healed? Wake up!

Ebola Defeated In Sierra Leone BY



Ebola survivors can face stigma in their communities and may also have lost loved ones to the disease. Even as they physically recover, their mental health may suffer. Genesis II Church of Health and Healing Minister encourage communities to accept others that have survive the virus. The story of this success is given on the pages below all the pictures. I hope you will read it. Ebola Survivors from Genesis II Church in our small rented facility are shown below. Our Minister of Health treating the Ebola patients in Sierra Leone has pinned a handwritten sign on his outfit, so you won't miss the point that our church is treating the Ebola patients. He has asked us not to give his name at this time for security reasons. We apologize for not having a fancy clinic and lots of volunteers, but we have only one Minister of Health do the job and he has done fantastic!



Minister of Health prepares MMS1 dose



Ebola Patient is given MMS1

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Waiting for 2nd blood test



Volunteer makes MMS2 capsules



The CURED waiting to be discharged!

Patients cured of Ebola!!!!

We thank you all for your support and with your help we can eradicate this virus. If we have private isolation treatment center, we will be developing full time documentary programs so that everyone can see that MMS is doing the job. We are committed. Thank you all!

Genesis II Church Of Health and Healing, Sierra Leone

G2Church Sierra Leone Ebola Information

Genesis II Church of Health and Healing Volunteers in Sierra Leone are actively educating community to report early if they detect any of the signs and symptoms of Ebola.

How long can Ebola virus survive outside the body? The virus can survive for hours or days, depending on the environmental conditions. The Public Health Agency of Canada Pathogen Safety Data

Sheet states that the risk of transmission via "fomites" (objects that are contaminated with germs) is low when recommended cleaning with bleach is undertaken.

How do you know if someone has recovered from Ebola? What else is it important for recovered individuals to know? People are infectious - that is, they can spread the disease - as long as the virus is still in their blood and secretions. Protocol 2000 which is taking MMS 1 hourly 10 hours or more a day is helping Ebola patients get a speedy recovery. Ebola patients are closely monitored as their symptoms subside and given blood tests to see if the virus is still in their blood before they are discharged from our facility.

MMS Drops for a 10-hour day Protocol 2000

1	2	3	4	5
Drops per hour to take	Drops of MMS	Drops of citric acid or Hcl 4%	Add drops of water	Total number of drops in capsules
4	40	40	40	12
5	50	50	50	15
6	60	60	60	18
7	70	70	70	21

Once someone recovers from Ebola, they can no longer spread the virus **except via their semen or, possibly, breastmilk**. Ebola virus has been found in the semen of previously infected men for several weeks after recovery. Men should abstain from sexual activity, or use condoms, for three months after recovering from Ebola. Breastmilk can also spread the virus, and mothers actively ill with Ebola have been advised not to feed their babies breastmilk. They should seek medical advice about whether, and when, they can resume breastfeeding after recovery.

This happened in the year 2014 in Sierra Leone!

Jim sacrificed most of the money he had to people's lives saved again!

(He should be nominated for a 2nd Nobel Prize but the founders, the Nobel Brothers were Rockefeller and Rothschild buddies so, is why he isn't being recognized?)

THE STORY: The Genesis 2 Church of Health and Healing Chapter started in Sierra Leone at least a month before the first case of Ebola was reported there. We were interested in treating Malaria and various other diseases. Our Minister there had the Church Registered with the Government of Sierra Leone. Once it was registered and our Minister was trained by me over the internet, he began treating the local villagers near Freetown for various diseases including malaria. He was very successful, and many villagers came. The only problem was, of course, a lack of money and thus the number of villagers treated was not in the thousands, but rather in the hundreds. I dug \$5000 out of my savings, **(Jim Humble)**, and that was what he used to buy the chemicals and bottles needed to make the MMS, to pay for gasoline, hire help, and keep things going. I know, a lot of people think I am rich, but I have never sold MMS and we barely make ends meet. When treating sick villagers \$5000 doesn't go very far. And then Ebola broke out. Our minister had friends in Government on lower levels and he was able to get permission to go out to the special government Ebola clinic. But when he got there the doctors would not talk to him about MMS, and of course, wouldn't consider allowing him to treat an Ebola case. The doctors even refused to look up MMS on the internet. So, he wasn't able to treat any Ebola cases immediately. But because he had friends in the government he was told since he was registered as a Chapter of the Genesis 2 Church if he would get a facility and put our church name on it that they, the government, would lend him a technician and some of the white Ebola protection suits. Well it was a couple of months before everything got set up. At first, they wanted him to set up a tent facility with 20 beds. Well, we just didn't have the money to put up a tent facility so they finally said it would be OK if he rented a school room. All the schools were and are now closed down, so I dug deeper in my savings and sent another \$5,000 to rent the school room and buy stuff and pay volunteers. I didn't want to risk asking the public for money at that time as I felt that it might get back to some the Sierra Leone top government officials who might be against MMS. But it was sort of like part of our friends wanted us to do it, but we were not sure who didn't want us to try. We didn't know who all were against MMS, but some were, and we didn't want to be stopped before we got started. Finally, just several weeks ago, our Minister was able to start treating Ebola cases. He used the money to hire an ambulance to go pick the cases up and bring them to our school room as you see in the pictures above. But as you can probably guess we are again out of money. To this point we have not reported the cases cured. **WE NEED YOUR HELP; AFRICA NEEDS YOUR HELP.** Sorry to stress it was my money, but we haven't received any help on this project. And now we really need your help. I am sorry, but I simply am out of money. **We have 21 cases cured so far**, but we are out of money for the ambulances and for the blood test. I hope you understand that the importance is that if we don't prove that something cures Ebola the WHO (World Health Organization) and various governments are going to want to vaccinate the world, or at least millions in the Ebola areas. That would be a disaster. At this time there are some others starting to claim to cure Ebola, some claim to be using ozonized ice water and others are using MMS. But they are all working underground without the government's knowledge and none have had before and after blood tests to prove their

claims. We are the only ones that are a church, and have papers showing we are registered legally. And we are using our sacraments to help locals recover their health. And that is legal. **AND WE ARE THE ONLY ONES WITH BEFORE AND AFTER BLOOD FOR EBOLA PATIENTS THAT HAVE BEEN CURED.** So far on the legal side we are the only ones using an oxidative solution (that's MMS). We can do it because we are a church. Of course, they could shut us down, but not because we are doing anything illegal. It appears that the oxidizer type of solution does kill Ebola and regardless of how hard they try to prevent anything that is not approved by the FDA from being used, it will finally win out as there are billions of people on this earth who don't want to be sick. There in Sierra Leone MMS and hopefully other oxidative solutions will win out on Ebola. Our Minister in Sierra Leone goes out to villages every day and gives out MMS2 in capsules for people to take for prevention. But even that will have to stop if we do not receive financial help. **We have cured Ebola with both MMS1 and MMS2** so if MMS2 will cure it, no doubt it can prevent it. Of course, the scientific medical way would be to take a couple months out for testing to prove it, but we have been curing diseases with MMS2 for more than 10 years now. Those dying and about to die do not have 2 months. MMS1 and MMS2 have proven in hundreds of thousands of cases to have no side effects.

Ebola Virus (Sierra Leone)

In Sierra Leone, the people that we know told us for months before “the outbreak” the ‘Bill Gates of Hell’ labs were producing vaccines and pushing them to all! The genesis of Ebola seems to have come from a nucleus which has, at its center, a bioweapons lab owned by multi billionaires George Soros and Bill and Melinda Gates: http://humansarefree.com/2014/08/george-soros-and-bill-melindagates.html?fbclid=IwAR1nH8zgf0NaneHzQ0JHz_mHtpWGAUoGtk4wXk81cq5yf6sPtA2en3yPSU0

The outbreak of the Ebola Virus in Sierra Leone has killed hundreds of people. The Genesis II of Health and Healing Volunteers are presently engaged in doing what they call “Contact Tracing”.

“Contact tracing” is finding everyone who comes in direct contact with a sick Ebola patient. Contacts are watched for signs of illness for 21 days from the last day they came in contact with the Ebola patient. If the contact develops a fever or other Ebola symptoms, they are immediately isolated, tested, provided care, and the cycle starts again – all of the new patient's contacts are found and watched for 21 days. “Contact Tracing” finds new cases quickly so they can be isolated, stopping the further spread of Ebola.

NOTE: Many are put on the Sacramental Protocol 1000 for prevention of Ebola as well as many other diseases.

Hundreds of people has been cured from many diseases by simply using our **Sacrament Protocols**

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

Examples of Sacramental Guidance in Sierra Leone



Women, children, men waiting to partake of our Sacraments



Our Sacrament Protocols has saved many lives. Many suffering from Malaria. 100's line up to take MMS1



The man standing at the desk had Tuberculosis for many years. His got cured using MMS1 Health has been restored with MMS1 1000 Protocol.

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Many women suffering from high blood pressure are now symptom free. Kids with malaria are restored to health.



The old woman suffered from TB and other complicated disease **she is perfectly healthy now**. The young lady suffered from syphilis and MMS2 is improving her health greatly.



This young man has serious problems with his throat and the pain spread to his head and ear, MMS1 1000 protocol restored health to him.



Malaria and High Blood pressure patient restored to health.



Young men and women in line for MMS2 to preventive doses from the deadly Ebola virus!



The old woman suffered from Heart Disease and High Blood pressure. **Now, restored to health.**



Children as well as the elderly stand in line to take MMS2 protocol to prevent themselves from catching Ebola Virus.

Dengue Fever (Break bone disease)

Dengue - Dengue fever is a mosquito-borne tropical disease caused by the dengue virus. Symptoms typically begin three to fourteen days after infection. This may include a high fever, headache, vomiting, muscle and joint pains, and a characteristic skin rash. Recovery generally takes two to seven days. In a small proportion of cases, the disease develops into **severe dengue**, also known as

dengue hemorrhagic fever, resulting in bleeding, low levels of blood platelets and blood plasma leakage, or into **dengue shock syndrome**, where dangerously low blood pressure occurs.

Testimony of Bishop Mark Grenon

I had dengue, 'the break bone disease' two times before I knew about MMS while working in the mountains of Haiti and Dominican Republic. Dengue lasts a few weeks in the body and many even die from it. It is a very pain illness that attacks the joints in the body, hence; you feel like all your bones are broken! It is caused by a mosquito like Malaria. They say the third time you die! Well, on my third time I had MMS and took 6 drops every two hours 6 times first day and the same the next. By the end of the first day was much better by end of second 90% better and the 3rd day feeling great again!

Note: Dengue has become a global problem since the Second World War and is common in more than 110 countries, mainly in Asia and South America. Each year between 50 and 528 million people are infected and approximately 10,000 to 20,000 die. Source:

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dengue_fever

Zika

Zika - Zika fever, also known as **Zika virus disease** or simply **Zika**, is an infectious disease caused by the [Zika virus](#).^[1] Most cases have no symptoms, but when present they are usually mild and can resemble [dengue fever](#).^{[1][4]} Symptoms may include [fever](#), [red eyes](#), [joint pain](#), headache, and a [maculopapular rash](#). Source: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zika_fever

Don't know what you believe Zika is, but it is not what you think it is! I also had Zika in Sant Marta Colombia during an 'outbreak' and was getting ready for a seminar in Amsterdam. Did the 6 drops 4-5 times first day and the same 2nd day then traveled on the third and was fine! The 'rash' showed up on our friend after we left for Amsterdam!

Did you know it is patented? By whom? Rockefeller in 1947! What were they planning with it? \$\$\$\$\$\$, depopulation? See: <https://www.collective-evolution.com/2016/02/04/1947-rockefeller-patent-shows-origins-of-zika-virus-and-what-about-those-genetically-modified-mosquitoes/>



Also: Frozen virus strain can be purchased online for \$500

<https://www.infowars.com/zika-virus-was-patented-in-1947-by-rockefeller-foundation/>

Chagas

Chagas- Chagas disease, also known as **American trypanosomiasis**, is a tropical parasitic disease caused by the protist *Trypanosoma cruzi*. It is spread mostly by insects known as Triatominae, or "kissing bugs". The symptoms change over the course of the infection. In the early stage, symptoms are typically either not present or mild, and may include fever, swollen lymph nodes, headaches, or local swelling at the site of the bite. After 8–12 weeks, individuals enter the chronic phase of disease and in 60–70% it never produces further symptoms. The other 30–40% of people develop further symptoms 10–30 years after the initial infection, including enlargement of the ventricles of the heart in 20–30%, leading to heart failure. An enlarged esophagus or an enlarged colon may also occur in 10% of people. It is estimated that 6.6 million people, mostly in Mexico, Central America and South America, have Chagas disease as of 2015. In 2015, Chagas was estimated to result in 8,000 deaths.

Source: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chagas_disease

Note: We cured a mamo, chief of one of the 85 indigenous people of Colombia called, the Arhuacos! He was told he only had two weeks to live when he started the G2Sacrament, Protocol 1000. 3 weeks later he walked 4 hours to our house to tell us he was healed!!

<https://g2churchnews.org/217-another-genesis-ii-church-established-02-22-2014>

Genesis II Church in Barahona, Dominican Republic comes in contact with Chikungunya illness!

Chikungunya - Chikungunya is an infection caused by the chikungunya virus (CHIKV). Symptoms include fever and joint pain. These typically occur two to twelve days after exposure. Other

symptoms may include headache, muscle pain, joint swelling, and a rash. Symptoms usually improve within a week; however, occasionally the joint pain may last for months or years. The risk of death is around 1 in 1,000. The very young, old, and those with other health problems are at risk of more severe disease. The virus is spread between people by two types of mosquitos: *Aedes albopictus* and *Aedes aegypti*. While the disease typically occurs in Africa and Asia, outbreaks have been reported in Europe and the Americas since the 2000s. In 2014 more than a million suspected cases occurred. In 2014 it was occurring in Florida in the continental United States but as of 2016 there were no further locally acquired cases. The disease was first identified in 1952 in Tanzania. The term is from the Kimakonde language and means "to become contorted".

“Chikungunya” or “El Fiebre” is deadly but the Genesis II Church is “restoring health” from this dis-ease.

This was in 2014!

We have now given “sacramental protocol guidance” to over **400** people suffering with **“Chikungunya”** or as the locals call it in the Dominican Republic, “El Fiebre” or “The Fever”. There have been deaths of our neighbors in Barahona, surrounding areas, throughout the country, Haiti and now in more than 15 countries!

Bishop Joseph Layton is now running the Genesis II Church in Barahona. He started a few weeks ago giving “Protocol guidance” to others in his area and the Batey’s where many suffer with this fever.

After 1 -3 days, these people are having their “health restored”.

Bishop Jonathan Grenon has arrived in Barahona, Dominican Republic for the birth of his third son, Jayden, and is now helping Joseph. They have recorded the testimonies below.

Joseph was a nurse for many years, so he is VERY excited to finally being able to “restore health naturally” by the Genesis II Church Sacramental protocols. Bishop Joseph speaks French so he can communicate with the Haitians where they live and has a Spanish Translator, Richard, who helps him as well.



Bishop Joseph in Barahona, Dominican Republic

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Bishop Jonathan instructing



Guiding doses



Bishop Joseph explain how to make the MMS Doses



Building used for "Restoration Center", Barahona, Dominican Republic



Many waiting for the G2 Sacrament because they heard others were cured!



Happy when healthy



Bishop Joseph Instructing

Video testimonies of “restored health” from Chikungunya

- Chikungunya 3 year old boy: <https://www.bitchute.com/video/2cN4B5cSLMCF/>
- Chikungunya with Jacksene: <https://www.bitchute.com/video/anmLx1jJ57N0/>
- Chikungunya Ewood: <https://www.bitchute.com/video/YBYQJzevnKXj/>
- Genesis II Church Chikungunya Test Study in Colombia:
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/pOdzjaxR4VEe/>

Chikungunya (pronunciation: \chik-en-gun-ye), virus is [transmitted](#) to people by mosquitoes. The most common symptoms of chikungunya virus infection are fever and joint pain. Other symptoms may include headache, muscle pain, joint swelling, or rash. Outbreaks have occurred in [countries](#) in Africa, Asia, Europe, and the Indian and Pacific Oceans. In late 2013, **chikungunya** virus was found for the first time in the [Americas](#) on islands in the Caribbean. **Chikungunya** virus is not currently found in the continental United States. There is a risk that the virus will be imported to new areas by infected travelers. There is no vaccine to prevent or medicine to treat **chikungunya** virus infection. Travelers can protect themselves by [preventing](#) mosquito bites. When traveling to countries with **chikungunya** virus, use insect repellent, wear long sleeves and pants, and stay in places with air conditioning or that use window and door screens. <http://www.cdc.gov/chikungunya/>

Chikungunya fever cases in the Caribbean & the Americas

27 June 2014

Cases of locally transmitted **chikungunya** fever were first reported on the island of Saint Martin in December 2013. This was the first time the disease was confirmed in the Caribbean. Local transmission means that the **chikungunya** virus has infected mosquitoes in the area, and these are spreading the disease to people. Over 4,500 confirmed cases including **14 deaths** have been reported in the Caribbean since the outbreak began.

Cases of locally transmitted **chikungunya** fever have been reported in the following Caribbean countries:

- Anguilla
- Antigua & Barbuda
- British Virgin Islands
- Dominica
- Dominican Republic
- Guadeloupe
- Haiti
- Martinique
- Puerto Rico
- Saint Barthelemy
- Saint Kitts & Nevis
- Saint Lucia
- Saint Maarten (Dutch)
- Saint Martin (French)
- Saint Vincent & the Grenadines

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

- Turks & Caicos Islands
- US Virgin Islands

NOTE: “Chikungunya” is in **Colombia**

<http://www.semana.com/nacion/articulo/chikungunya-llego-colombia/396031-3>

Locally transmitted cases in **Central America**

El Salvador has reported its first suspected cases in San Salvador and San Vicente municipalities.

Locally transmitted cases in **South America**

Note: Chikungunya fever cases have been confirmed in Guyana, French Guyana and Venezuela in South America. **Source:** <http://www.interhealthworldwide.org/home/around-the-world/health-alerts/2014/june/27/chikungunya-fever-cases-in-the-caribbean-and-the-americas/>

Chikungunya in the Caribbean

In late 2013, the first local transmission of chikungunya virus in the Americas was reported in some Caribbean countries and territories. Local transmission means that mosquitoes in the area have been infected with the virus and are spreading it to people.

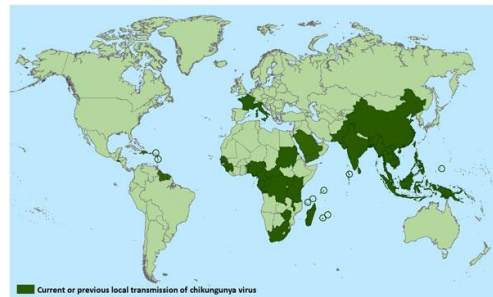
- Chikungunya is in Palm Beach, Florida
<http://www.palmbeachdailynews.com/news/news/local/tips-to-avoid-mosquito-borne-virus-with-video/ngjQx/>
- Dominican News: <http://dominantoday.com/dr/world/2014/7/19/52185/Chikungunya-outbreak-affects-half-a-million-in-the-Americas>
- More cases in U.S. <http://dominantoday.com/dr/world/2014/6/14/51812/More-chikungunya-cases-reported-in-US>

Countries and territories in the Caribbean where chikungunya cases have been reported* (as of July 15, 2014)



Where Has Chikungunya Virus Been Found?

- Chikungunya outbreaks have occurred in countries in Africa, Asia, Europe, and the Indian and Pacific Oceans.
- In late 2013, the first local transmission of chikungunya virus in the Americas was identified in Caribbean countries and territories. Local transmission means that mosquitoes in the area have been infected with the virus and are spreading it to people.



How to CURE Tropical Illnesses: <https://g2churchnews.org/491-g2voice-broadcast-107>

Video from G2Voice Broadcast, How to cure Tropical illnesses:

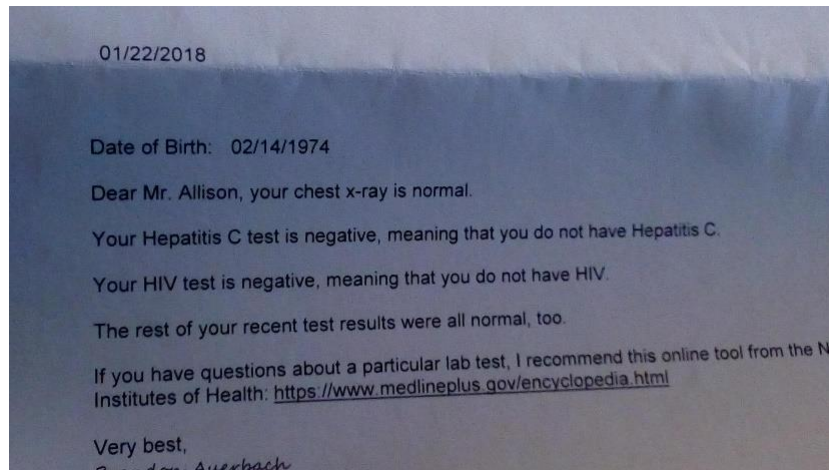
<https://www.brighteon.com/5845083052001>

The following Illness are found in epidemic proportions throughout the earth! So, it is important we cover how we are CURING this illness also. MORE EVIDENCE!

HIV/AIDS

Note: AIDS!! Not many people that have diagnosed with HIV Pos will do a public testimony. Why? The stigma of people believing once HIV pos there is no cure! Same goes for Herpes.

We have a few that have sent them in.



Look at our G2Voice Broadcast of HIV also for testimonies!

G2Voice #051 HIV: Dr. Gallo's Baby, A Premediated Depopulation Weapon?

<https://www.brighteon.com/5810230774001>

HIV Testimonies

We have **fantastic news** for all of our readers and for all the world for that matter!!! **We have been treating an HIV Positive patient for the last 8 weeks** and after taking the **Rapid Antigen HIV test**, **he is HIV negative**! He had tested HIV positive twice in the past.

Well, you might say what is so incredible about that among the **Genesis II Church of Health and Healing** seeing that we have 100's of testimonies of people from around the world of people being **symptom free** of HIV and back to work, gaining weight and living a normal life again.

Well, **symptom free** is a great thing and as far as we are concerned, they have had their health restored from HIV and no longer have HIV.

The problem is that many still test positive for the HIV antibodies. For that reason they are being tormented with the fact that they still test positive when taking this type of tests.

The body records the fact that at one time it has contracted and fought one of the following diseases in the past, and if it needs to fight them again it has the power (antibodies) and information needed to battle them again. This is where the immune system, appendix and spleen come into play.

The immune system is really controlled by the lymphatic system in the body, so it pays us to have a strong one. This can be accomplished by good nutrition which includes meats, (especially beef), milks, cheeses, eggs, fruits and vegetables, (all organic and unprocessed.)

The appendix comes into play because it is a library of information on what pathogens have entered the body and how to deal with them. A healthy appendix can identify the pathogens and deal with the situation within just a few hours.

If a person has had his or her appendix removed, then it can take days to respond and that can give time for the pathogens rake havoc throughout the body.

Note: Maybe that is why the appendix is taken out so often by the medical community to put the body in a compromised position in regard to fighting pathogens.

The Spleen is a blood filter that works in conjunction with the Lymphatic system and liver.

Note: This is often removed when damaged which again compromises the body's defense.

The Medical community loves these test results and the fact that they can pressure these poor individuals into taking their ARV drugs for life! **Money, Money, Money for them!!** They will also not be able to obtain health insurance due to this result. Not to mention the fact the world scorns people that are tested Positive for HIV as second class citizens when it might only be the body protecting itself from diseases and there is no danger at all of becoming “infected” by HIV from someone that is positive for Antibodies, but clear of HIV.

Case in point: Many babies that are born to HIV-Positive mothers test positive to HIV antibodies, but after a year or so test negative. The reason for that is the mother gives these antibodies to the baby to protect it and when they are not needed anymore due to the fact that it has not dealt with any of the diseases that the mother obviously had, then it rids the body of the antibodies created to battle the HIV.

Note: All four tests are interpreted visually and require no instrumentation. HIV antigens are affixed to the test strip or membrane. If HIV antibodies are present in the specimen being tested, they bind to the affixed antigen.

The test kit's colorimetric reagent binds to these immunoglobulins creating an indicator that is visually detectable. The test can be a false positive if the body has fought in the past, malaria, hepatitis, TB etc.

See the list below for more diseases that can cause a False-Positive HIV Antibody Test result. These are the diseases that we know that can produce a false positive but there might be many more.

Factors Known to Cause False-Positive HIV Antibody Test Results

Note: Very important because many people are diagnosed wrong!

- Anti-carbohydrate antibodies
- Naturally-occurring antibodies

- Passive immunization: receipt of gamma globulin or immune globulin (as prophylaxis against infection which contains antibodies)
- Leprosy
- Tuberculosis
- Mycobacterium avium
- Systemic lupus erythematosus
- Renal (kidney) failure
- Hemodialysis/renal failure
- Alpha interferon therapy in hemodialysis patients
- Flu
- Flu vaccination
- Herpes simplex I
- Herpes simplex II
- Upper respiratory tract infection (cold or flu)
- Recent viral infection or exposure to viral vaccines
- Pregnancy in multiparous women
- Malaria
- High levels of circulating immune complexes
- Hypergammaglobulinemia (high levels of antibodies)
- False positives on other tests, including RPR (rapid plasma reagent) test for syphilis
- Rheumatoid arthritis
- Hepatitis B vaccination
- Tetanus vaccination
- Organ transplantation
- Renal transplantation
- Anti-lymphocyte antibodies
- Anti-collagen antibodies (found in gay men, hemophiliacs, Africans of both sexes and people with leprosy)
- Serum-positive for rheumatoid factor, antinuclear antibody (both found in rheumatoid arthritis and other autoantibodies)
- Autoimmune diseases : Systemic lupus erythematosus, scleroderma, connective tissue disease, dermatomyositis
- Acute viral infections, DNA viral infections
- Malignant neoplasms (cancers)
- Alcoholic hepatitis/alcoholic liver disease
- Primary sclerosing cholangitis
- Hepatitis
- "Sticky" blood (in Africans)
- Antibodies with a high affinity for polystyrene (used in the test kits)
- Blood transfusions, multiple blood transfusions
- Multiple myeloma
- HLA antibodies (to Class I and II leukocyte antigens)
- Anti-smooth muscle antibody
- Anti-parietal cell antibody
- Anti-hepatitis A IgM (antibody)

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

- Anti-Hbc IgM
- Administration of human immunoglobulin preparations pooled before 1985
- Hemophilia
- Hematologic malignant disorders/lymphoma
- Primary biliary cirrhosis
- Stevens-Johnson syndrome⁹,
- Q-fever with associated hepatitis
- Heat-treated specimens
- Lipemic serum (blood with high levels of fat or lipids)
- Hemolyzed serum (blood where hemoglobin is separated from the red cells)
- Hyperbilirubinemia
- Globulins produced during polyclonal gammopathies (which are seen in AIDS risk groups)
- Healthy individuals as a result of poorly-understood cross-reactions
- Normal human ribonucleoproteins
- Other retroviruses
- Anti-mitochondrial antibodies
- Anti-nuclear antibodies
- Anti-microsomal antibodies
- T-cell leukocyte antigen antibodies
- Proteins on the filter paper
- Epstein-Barr virus
- Visceral leishmaniasis
- Receptive anal sex

Note: These are the illnesses that are known to cause a false-positive, but there may be many more

G2Voice Broadcast #108 How do I CURE ANY “DIS-EASE” with the G2Sacraments? 10/07/2018

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5846506426001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-108-how-do-i-cure-any->

Newsletter: <http://mmsnews.is/492-g2voice-108>

CHAPTER THREE

Preparations for an Amazing Journey!

2006 – 2009

*“For God shall bring every work into judgment, **with every secret thing**, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.”, Ecclesiastes 12:14*

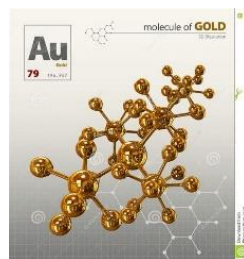
What in the world has the G2Church been doing?

It has been an AMAZING journey these past 13 years! In the next chapter, I want to share what the Lord has done since the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing was established in April of 2010. There is soooo much information and stories that I have to make a volume three, so the book is not more than 400 pages long! Each chapter is a year in the life of the G2Church. I am amazed again, as I write about what has transpired and of how blessed and protected, we were and are by the Lord, Himself! I pray this book can be an encouragement to many. If the Lord can use me, He can use anyone!

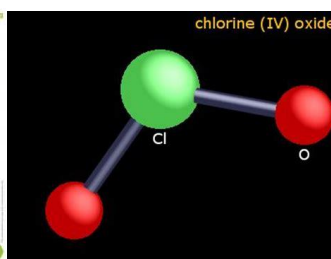
“The Lord is NOT looking for ability BUT availability!” – Bishop Mark S. Grenon

I remember shortly after Jim came to live with us in Dominican Republic, Jim telling me; hang on Mark we are going to have a lot of fun in what we will do for humanity and this world! Since, the inception of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing in April of 2010, we have been attacked, harassed and even slandered by the mainstream media i.e. ‘fake news’. News agencies worldwide are being told by their owners to stop us from getting the TRUTH out to the world about why we have DIS-EASE and how to CURE it!

Jim discovers gold but not ‘Au’. It was ‘ClO₂’, Chlorine Dioxide to cure Malaria!



Gold Molecule



Chlorine Dioxide molecule

It all started back in 1996 when Jim Humble “discovered” a way to cure malaria in 1 day or less while on a gold mining expedition he was hired to do in Guyana, South America. At first, he didn’t know the extent of his ‘discovery’ but it wasn’t long before he found out who didn’t want this information out to the world! It took Jim a few years to get the ‘formula’ strong enough to kill the malaria parasite 100% of the time within one day. After Jim had sent his **new-found formula** to Africa to be tested, he went to Africa himself to test it. Between Uganda and Malawi, Jim cured thousands of people of malaria! The next amazing thing he “discovered” was malaria was NOT the only illness being cured! Cancer, HIV, Diabetes and infections were being CURED quickly as well! Jim kept records of many of the people who helped with this formula he called MMS, Miracle Mineral Supplement! I personally saw Jim’s book with the names of the people and the illnesses that were cured. **He stuck GOLD in regard to healing the world of illnesses and you will read and see just what that means!**

Fast forward to 2006, I purchased Jim’s first book, “Breakthrough, The Miracle Mineral Supplement of the 21st Century” after finding it on the internet due to my family and I contracting MRSA, Staph infection, while working at hospitals interpreting for doctors in the Dominican Republic and Haiti.

Well, to make a long story short, my 8 children and I were cured of this horrible infection within a few months which now is even quicker! In Jim’s first book, the MAIN protocol was basically very strong, i.e. 15 drops 3 times a day! **We still use this dose for Malaria.** It kills the Malaria parasite within hours! Now, protocols have been developed that are much easier and tolerable in the body to the point where people around the world are finishing the 30-day detox protocols and sending us 10+ testimonies a week! We read these on our G2Voice Broadcast each Sunday on www.g2voice.is

You can read these weekly testimonies at: www.g2churchnews.org in our weekly FREE newsletter.

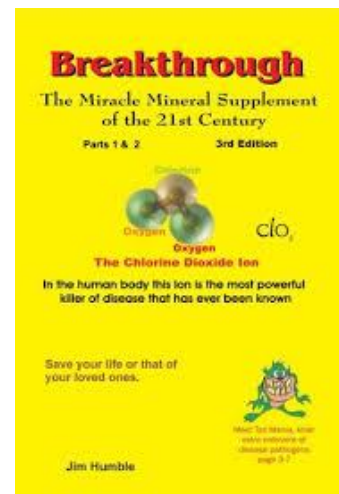
For all of Jim Humble’s books go to: <https://jimhumble.co/bookstore>

I found a chemical company in Santo Domingo where I purchased 12 kilos (26.455 lbs.) of 80% sodium chlorite flakes for \$700 US. That was expensive! The formula that Jim had in his first book was easy enough to follow with a scale. I started to make, bottle and label the MMS! I also purchased 25 lbs. of citric acid powder and distilled water to make the activator.

NOTE: We no longer use citric acid as an activator because hcl, hydrochloric acid works so much better and it is naturally found in the stomach so very tolerable and the taste is much better. Also, with citric acid we were having stomach problems and diarrhea which we thought was being caused by die-off while detoxing BUT we were wrong it was the CITRIC ACID! It makes sense because the body isn’t designed to drink 50% ascorbic acid. Read the following article and this might be another reason why NOT to use citric acid!

The Nasty Truth: Citric Acid Comes From GMO BLACK MOLD, Not Fruit!

The mass produced citric acid and ascorbic acid are hidden GMO ingredients that reportedly set off allergenic responses for some sensitive consumers. Further, both are known accomplices to the creation of benzene – a known human carcinogen – inside food and drink products alongside sodium benzoate. **Source:** <https://realfarmacy.com/citric-acid-gmo-black-mold-not-fruit/>



During this time, 2007, Joseph and I were amazed when we read an article about 52 people being cured of AIDS in Santo Domingo from a doctor named, José Ramón Báez. I tried to reach him but was unable. His laboratory was confiscated and closed. One of the students that came to a seminar in Barahona was a Dr. Pennocchia. You will find Dr. Pennocchia listed in the book, **DMSO, Nature's Healer by Dr. Morton Walker** as an international member as a Physician in American College of Advancement in Medicine. This is a book we use all the time! At the time, Dr. Pennocchia was 92 years old and doing well. He was taking MMS daily. I asked him if he knew this Doctor Baez and he said yes. He was once the Major of Santo Domingo in the 60's. I asked him if he knew what he was using and he said, Chlorine Dioxide! This encouraged us even more and I even tried to contact Dr. Baez to no avail. I contacted a friend of the doctor and he told me that Doctor Baez Acosta's lab was closed and all confiscated and that Magic Johnson was one of the people he helped. Wow! Magic Johnson is 60 yrs old now and was diagnosed Aids in 1991. He looks pretty good to me. **Here is the article:**

By Valenzuela Robert / *The Caribbean*

Thursday 26 of updated July of the 2007 to the 1:37 A.M. (*Translated in English*)

The information that in the country there has been a cure for AIDS has gone beyond the borders, creating diverse reactions.

Reputed international agencies of the news they have begun to repeat the information worldwide. Readers of *The Caribbean* send their commentaries from different parts of the world, even asked to contact the "inventor" of the medicine that allegedly cures AIDS, Doctor Jose Ramon Báez Acosta, if he would take a patient.

Others, with relatives affected by the disease, call by the telephone to this newspaper to try to find where the doctor lives.

For example, in the program "Al Rojo Vivo" of the North American news chain, *Tele Mundo* an ample news article with testimonies of several people spread yesterday affirming that they were ill with AIDS and that with the injections of Doctor Báez Acosta they have been healed.

The doctor-psychiatrist Baez explained that because of all the commotion from the press in Europe, he received a call from a company in London interested in his discovery.

The Magic Johnson

One of the famous people who have approached Doctor Báez Acosta is the ex- super star of professional basketball of the NBA Earvin Magic Johnson, who communicated by telephone with the doctor. Magic retired from basketball after the doctors diagnosed him as having AIDS. Nevertheless, the communication between Johnson and the Dominican doctor took place several months ago before it came to the public light the existence of the cure for AIDS.

- http://www.bbc.co.uk/caribbean/news/story/2007/08/070803_doctordomrep.shtml
- <https://www.diariolibre.com/actualidad/sometern-a-la-justicia-a-bez-acosta-por-vacuna-vih-ANDL144721>
- <https://levar.typepad.com/dominicana/2007/07/cura-del-sida-e.html?cid=77597084>

I wondered why no one knew about this and why he wasn't telling anyone. Now, I know why. You will see as you read there are MANY that don't want this news out! Magic Johnson turned 60 in 2019 and is still living and looking VERY healthy! Did someone threaten him and his family to stay silent? God knows and it will come out one day. Maybe not in this life but one day!

*"For God shall bring every work into judgment, **with every secret thing**, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.", Ecclesiastes 12:14*

I contacted Jim in 2008 about my experience in not only helping my family but many in our area of Dominican Republic where I was a missionary pilot. Cancer, Dengue, Diabetes, HIV, strokes, and many different types of infections being CURED was a common occurrence. I shared what was happening with Jim in an email I sent to him in Malawi. I told him that he deserved the Nobel Peace Prize for what he was doing to help humanity! He responded with a thank you and told me to keep him informed of our progress to which I did.

Jim had tried to let the world know of his discovery by contacting the Bill Gates Foundation about his discovery of CURING Malaria, the #1 killer in the history of the world! The Gates Foundation responded to Jim by telling him to do a clinical study and then they would look into it. Well, that "clinical" study cost 200 million! Jim obviously didn't have that kind of money, so he decided to just continue at a 'grass roots level' which to this day is still what we are doing. You'll see every time we tried to 'go worldwide in a BIG way' we were stopped somehow as you will read in this book. I continued to learn more about MMS and how it worked by continuing to 'practice' on myself and in helping many others in the Dominican Republic and Haiti. My son, Joseph was living with me in Santo Domingo and we started a website called; 'MMS for Hispaniola' and even did a few videos about healing certain illnesses and how to make MMS in your home. MMS for Hispaniola WAS on YouTube until late 2019 when it was finally taken down with well over 250,000 views. Our YouTube channels, Genesis II Church, G2Voice and MMSTestimonials were taken down with NO chance of being restored after we did our last Malaria study in Uganda in March of 2019. We had 1,000's of subscribers and 3 million views! 3 of the men that did the video in Uganda were arrested and put in jail for a week. You can read more about this in the chapter year 2019, the year of heavy persecution in Volume Three.

In 2009, Joseph and I started making more videos about MMS and I started writing articles in our 'MMS for Hispaniola' site. People started to come by our apartment in Santo Domingo to purchase the MMS and ask how to use it.

An amazing experience!

One day I was frying some French fries in a wok in my kitchen and while I was taking the finished fries out, I was distracted, and the VERY hot oil splashed on my chest! What an idiot I thought to myself as the burning was really intense. I had no shirt on, and the pain was excruciating to say the least. Just then I remembered Jim mentioning in his book that if you were burned to **apply STRAIGHT MMS on it immediately but for no longer than 5 minutes**. I had MMS right next to me in the kitchen, so I reached for it and poured it on my chest. The pain was 10 times worse to the point that I screamed like a baby and ran in the shower to wash it off! I waited maybe 3 minutes before I was in the shower washing it off. I thought for sure I was going to have 3rd degree burns but something strange happened. Within 30 minutes after taking the shower I ONLY felt a slight pain like a mild sunburn! The next day it was basically gone. I never forgot how quick MMS worked and that experience has helped many do the same when burned. I tell people to keep MMS in the kitchen, workshop and in the car in case needed for burns and other emergencies. We now have a travel kit we developed for people to even take MMS on the plane while traveling.



<https://newq2sacraments.org/product/q2sacramental-travel-kit/>

At that time, we only had Jim's first book and the dosing was 15 drops 3 times a day which gave many people stomach aches and diarrhea that didn't have Malaria. Joseph and I did a video in 2009 talking about making a 1-3 drop dose which was much more tolerable. Jim would later tell me he also had done that especially with children to get MMS into the body in a weaker manner. In fact, it works so well that we now have **the 'Starting Procedure' were everyone starts the G2 Sacraments**. We started to have people contact us not only in Dominican Republic but in other countries! We had no way of getting MMS to these people! We found an online health site that sold MMS and the activator which was citric acid at the time. It was called, 'Project Green Life' run by a man named

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

Daniel Smith. Daniel had developed a wonderful site with many VERY good health products. Project GreenLife had an affiliate program where they would send mms anywhere in the world! If we put a link to Project GreenLife's website and a person bought MMS or anything then we would get a commission. I remember the first time someone outside of the Dominican Republic bought MMS and we received \$7.00 commission. Joseph and I were excited to be able to get people MMS anywhere in the world and make some money doing it! Well, that didn't last too long and you will see why as you read on.



Note: You will read a lot about Daniel Smith in this book because the G2Church helped him immensely after the FDA targeted him to be shut down at all costs!

My son, Jonathan was living in Barahona, 3 hours from Santo Domingo in our Mission Biblical del Caribe (Bible Mission of the Caribbean), compound with his wife, Nairobi and son. Nairobi's dad, Domingo had been suffering from chronic gastritis and was completely healed! Domingo was telling everyone about this cure and does to this day. He helps many with our G2Church Sacraments in the area of Barahona. **Here is his testimony:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/F1SOMowF6f9n/>

Joseph and I were getting a lot of people contacting us and even coming by our apartment to get the 'healing drops'! We were starting to even get feedback about more people experiencing 'restored health' from different illnesses. We were getting excited to say the least. **This was too good to be true, but it was happening right before our eyes!**

So, Joseph, Jonathan and I started to pray and ask the Lord how we could get this information to everyone around the world as well as tell people about Him and what He has done in the person of Jesus Christ. I was having a repeat dream about Jim coming to live with us and together all of us would reach many from every country of the world! We laugh about it now, but I told my daughter in law, Nairobi that one day Jim Humble would be living with us and we would travel the world helping people with MMS. She responded in Spanish; '**sigue sonando Viejo**' which means ' keep dreaming old man'. Well, Nairobi has been to Bulgaria, Turkey, Ecuador, Spain, Italy, Canada and Israel traveling with us! **Hahahaha, we are living that dream!** Nairobi no longer says that to me because she has

seen and experienced what the Lord can and is doing with the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing.

Remember, I was a missionary in the Dominican Republic for 15 years at that time and many of those that supported us were in the medical profession. I had been working with medical missions for 15+ years at that time in hospitals where we contracted MRSA. Many of the Churches that supported me had medical people in their churches as well. I was telling them I was doing 'alternative medicine' and seeing great success and wanted to dedicate my life to it. Most of our support was gone and when my wife of 35 years, Barbara went to live with my oldest son, Joshua in Alabama we were only being supported by one person named Bill Watkins. Basically, the Lord used him to keep my family eating with half going to my wife in the U.S. each month. He may never know how much of a blessing that was during these 'tough times'. May the Lord bless him for that help. My two daughters, Joanna and Joy were living with Joe and I and doing call center jobs to help out also. Well, my two girls went back to live with their mother also soon thereafter. We had sold everything we had in Barahona except the compound. We had three vehicles, some land, furniture, air conditioners, generators. medical equipment, motorcycles, four wheelers etc. to the point we had nothing more to sell! I thank the Lord we had those things to sell. They were only 'things' and doing what we wanted to do for the Lord with MMS was what we were focused on. So we just kept getting the word out and helping people with MMS and seeing the testimonies of 'restored health' and learning how to administer MMS in different ways daily!

In late 2009, I told Jim by email that I wanted to sell our compound and come to Africa and help "carry his bags" and learn more and show him what I had learned as well. I was trying to sell our compound because finances were really tight! Jim had just been arrested for practicing medicine without a license! He told me that he was working with a local herbalist and **was giving his NEW FORMULA out for free**. Jim told me the local medical doctors didn't like the idea that many people were coming to him and not the doctors for help. **Sound like a conspiracy going on behind Jim's back**. He was put in jail and then brought before a judge where he was ordered to pay \$5,000 US to get out of jail! That is a huge amount of money in Malawi. Jim decided it was time to leave Africa for a while.

So, **Jim told me to NOT come to Africa but that he wanted to come to Dominican Republic to start training people on how to use the protocols he was developing**. He said we could use our compound to train people that would come from around the world and send them back with training of how to use MMS. Jim sent me most of the money he had at the time, \$25,000 US, to get our compound ready with a place for him to live and to teach groups! We had sold most all the items we had at the compound, so we had to buy beds, get kitchen things and prepare an apartment for Jim. Jim had a lot of faith to give me that amount of money only knowing me from emails! I told Joseph and immediately called my son and daughter-in-law, Nairobi. So, within a year after Joseph, Jonathan and myself prayed to the Lord to help us get MMS to the world, Jim Humble was coming to live with us! **You will see what has happened and it has been truly amazing! Thank You Lord!**

CHAPTER FOUR

The beginning of an amazing journey! Year 2010

The Establishing of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing

I used to think that the Lord brought Jim Humble to us to teach us how to rid the whole of diseases but as you will see and understand, I now believe that the Lord brought us to Jim to reach the world through the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing!

As of December 2019, the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing has grown in the following areas:

- **Church Membership – 3,702**
- **Health Ministers - 2000**
- **Church Chapters- 200**
 - **Bishops – 150**
 - **145+ Counties!**

Jim Humble comes to live with us!

Jim arrived in the Dominican Republic at the end of January of 2010. Jim's secretary at the time Mia read the date wrong on the plane ticket and we were 4 hours from Santo Domingo when we realized Jim was arriving in hours! Here we are waiting for Jim to come and be with us to start 'helping the world and learning from him' and we don't have the day right! Hahahaha! Well, it all worked out as you read on. Joseph was in Santo Domingo and he picked Jim up on time. Jim comes to our Church compound in Barahona that we built there 15 years previous to help people in that area through our, '*Mision Biblica del Caribe*' or Bible Mission of the Caribbean. **Little did we know how important this Church Asylum would be in the future!** I was continuing to pray with my sons, Joseph and Jonathan that the Lord would use Jim's discovery to open people's eyes to not only how to heal themselves of most illnesses on earth but **the TRUTH that the Creator of the universe loves and cares for us all!**

"For God so loved the world that He gave", John 3:16

When Jim arrived, he and I would walk together around the neighborhood and talk about our goals and get to know each other better. I remember telling him, Jim, one thing you have to know about me, and my sons is we will not lie to you and will tell you exactly what we are thinking whether we agree or not. I told Jim; you will see we are faithful to that because we serve the Lord honestly and no man can deceive Him!

NOTE: Jim and I don't agree on how we got here BUT WE DO AGREE ON WHAT WE ARE DOING FOR THIS WORLD!!!! That is why we started a non-religious 'Health Church' together and put aside our spiritual differences for the sake of humanity to invite EVERYONE to come and learn how to heal themselves!

Electricity was a constant problem in the D.R. Our lights would go out for 12-16 hours a day. Soon after Jim arrived, we sent out a newsletter about the need for a large generator to keep every running while groups were there. Well, a man named Pavel from Prague in the Republic of Czech sent us \$10,000 US to buy an 80-kilowatt generator to power everything! You will hear about him again in this book. He is doing a great work there in Czech Republic.

We had a nice private apartment prepared for Jim to be able to rest and write in quiet. Well, most of the time! I say that because the D.R. doesn't care about noise very much. It used to drive Jim crazy. Here is one funny story in particular. There was a man who would come by every day and stop outside of Jim's apartment and announce what he had for sale every afternoon when Jim was sleeping. Jim gets up early to write and was resting each day at that time. Jim asked the guy through a translator to please not do that. Well, the guy kept it up! What Jim did next was classic! He made some eggs rot and waited for the next time the guy came by and plummeted the guys vehicle with rotten eggs! The guy never did that again! Hahahaha!

We had a water project for the neighborhood for years giving people water outside our compound. It helped many for many years. Now, we could treat the water from our well and help the people even more! We had a Church building and been helping many hundreds for years.



When Jim arrived in the Dominican Republic January 2010, we hit the ground running developing a standardized curriculum of protocols to teach those that would come to learn. Our goal was to have our FIRST MMS Seminar in April. We had 12 weeks to get a teaching syllabus together for those that would come for training. We decided to have a 10-day MMS course. 5 days would be for MMS instruction, 3 days for practical training in the countryside and two days for beach time.

Topics we would cover would be:

- What is sodium chlorite
- What is chlorine dioxide and how it works?
- How to make MMS and the activator,
- How to start taking MMS which Jim named Protocol 1000 which was 3 drops per hour
- What is MMS2 and how to use it
- What is DMSO and how to use it
- What is Aztec clay and how to use it
- What is Diatomaceous Earth and how to use it
- What is a Herxheimer reaction or die off
- How to bottle MMS and activator
- How to use in eyes, ears, nose and throat
- Topical applications
- Breathing techniques
- Life threatening illnesses
- Skin problems
- Infections
- Burns
- Stomach problems
- Safety procedures
- Foods to avoid while dosing
- Vaginal douching
- Enemas
- Gassing the body
- Bathing
- Recording testimonies and affidavits
- And other topics as well as answering questions

We then would take the students to the countryside or 'campo' in Spanish, where we had been helping many for years with 'medical attention'. We had been having different medical teams coming to the Dominican Republic for 12-16 weeks a year to help the people we were ministering to for 15 years. We had surgeons, dentists, pharmacists, nurses, builders and many helpers VOLUNTEERING their time and sacrificing their vacations to come and help! **These were very good people giving their all to help others not so fortunate with medical issues.** We even had two local area hospitals let us use their surgical rooms to operate on people to 'fix' problems. Most of the surgeries were fixing umbilical hernias, prolapsed uteruses from having too many babies too young. Some of the women were 25 and had 6 kids! Their uteruses were basically falling out! We did some cancer surgeries also in another area of the D.R. called San Juan de la Maguana. I had been assisting these doctors in the surgical room with interpreting for them at first then literally 'scrubbing in' and holding instruments and abdomens open while they operated. I had learned to pull teeth, stitch wounds and clean infections on a regular basis when the medical teams weren't there. We had a 12x12 room in the dorm with a pharmacy full of 'drugs' donated to us. We had a dental chair donated which was at the Church building across the street. One dentist, John Kelley donated a 4-

wheeler that we outfitted with a medical locker on the back. I had everything from pain medicine, 'the latest and greatest' antibiotics, parasite medicines to suture to stitch up wounds. I was even traveling to other parts of the D.R. to help the medical teams. To say the least, I was learning a lot about the human body!

I remember one team that came had a few interns from different medical schools around the U.S. and we were eating lunch together. After working in surgery for 5 hours with one of the interns, he turned to me at lunch and asked me where I was trained. I told him I never attended a medical school but was just 'practicing medicine' as they were also! He looked at me like I was crazy. One day in particular, the team that I was working with did 20 tubal ligations which is tying the tubes to make women sterile. I assisted with each one. At the last surgery of the day, the surgeon told me to do it as he watched! I was amazed that he allowed me to do that, but he was there in case there was a problem. I cut through the layers of the abdomen and muscle with the 'Flobee', which was a cutting and cauterizing tool, and pulled out the fallopian tube, cut it, burned it and tied it and dropped it back in then stitched up each layer and repeated on the other side! I was nervous but the surgeon told me I did it perfect. Wow! I was practicing medicine! Hahahaha! We would inject each patient with a time released antibiotic which most of the time seemed to work but many times an infection came anyways. I even used these injectable antibiotics when my family and I contracted MRSA from working in these hospitals to no avail. When I found Jim's book about MMS on the internet I was cured in no time! **My eyes were being opened to the fact that medications were not working as I thought they would.**

So, to say the least, I was the 'go to see guy' in my area to help people medically. I did notice that the worse place to be if you wanted to be healthy was a hospital! I really believed that the Lord had me do all this to help people for free with the help of the 'medically trained' people that came to us! Again, these people were NOT evil people. They gave up vacations, spent their own money to come and help people! I appreciate all they did and what I learned about the human body in those 15+ years. It was all going to make sense soon. Ok, enough about what I was doing and let's continue with the story. I just wanted everyone reading this to know what was happening in the D.R. when Jim arrived.

After Jim arrived, I was able to tell him the different things that MMS had helped. Quickly healing infections was one of the impressive aspects of chlorine dioxide we were seeing as well as gut repair and flu-like symptoms gone rapidly. Diabetes, Aids and cancer were being healed. We even had a neighbor that was a policeman cured of elephantitis!

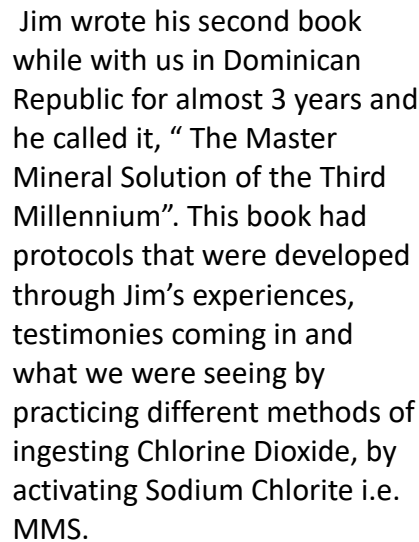


Cuts and burns were healing amazingly with just a spray bottle and a few doses of MMS a day. People were coming to us daily for years, so it was normal to have a few a day come through the compound but now I was using exclusively MMS! Jim was observing all this, and letters were coming in from around the world in response to Jim's book and the mailing list he had accumulated. We were now sending out a monthly newsletter to a mailing list of 25,000! Jim and I would answer many letters throughout the week as we were developing a teaching program. One thing we wanted

to do was to produce a DVD course for people to study at home. It was a way to have people learn the latest developing protocols in their homes



without the need to come to us. Jim was writing his second book at this time with new and improved protocols!



Jim told me that he worked with Churches in Uganda and Malawi and experienced what I was telling him. Churches are also helping people in every country and the governments love the help! Jim told me he had thought about making a mission or something similar to bring MMS to the world! Well, that is what we decided to do. We would start a Church. What do we call it? I thought the word Genesis should be good and he agreed. Genesis means 'the origin or coming into being of something'

87

Setting up our Articles of Association NOT Incorporation!

We needed to have an organized set of beliefs and make a public declaration and record it officially somewhere. The local town hall where people 'record' NOT register death, marriage and other documents was where we would need to record our newly established Genesis II Church of Health and Healing! Also, we would have to publicly announce this to the world in a local newspaper. You see we were NOT asking permission from any government to exist BUT ONLY recording and proclaiming what we were doing publicly! Jim and I started to put together our 'Articles of Association'

and NOT an incorporation as many have been deceived in doing. IRS code 508, which to me is irrelevant in regard to needing the IRS approval to do anything as a Church, even recognizes us a 'Free Church'. Many Churches have been duped by the IRS code 501(c)(3) conjured up in the Revenue Act of 1954 to receive tax exemption which Churches already have according to the explanation in IRS code 508, that Churches and governments not only aren't taxed but are NOT even obligated to report!

You'll notice also that according to the IRS Code 501(c) (3) Churches are limited in what they can say and do politically or risk losing their tax exemptions! **What a scam to the American people!**

"Modern tax code established, including section 501(c)(3) for exempt organizations and limits on political activities established" Source: <https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-soi/tehistory.pdf>

Our Articles of Association are found here: <https://genesis2church.ch/articles-of-association/covenants>

Note: I included them below for all to read. Notice we mention Jesus Christ. Why? Because we are a Church NOT a Synagogue or Mosque. But remember you don't have to be a Christian or believe like us for us to help you or even become a Member, Health Minister or Bishop in our Church! You won't see that in Churches today. We are like a hospital in that regard, EVERYONE is WELCOME!

Articles of Association

Covenants of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing

Jesus Christ ministered to the sick and the poor and continuously demonstrated His care for the health of all people by His example in His life and ministry and by thousands of people He ministered to and healed of various diseases. The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing shall always follow this example of the life of Christ. Therefore:

1. The GENESIS II CHURCH OF HEALTH AND HEALING accepts the responsibility to "create a world without disease" and shall work towards that goal by using our Sacramental Protocols as well as minerals, vitamins, herbs, and other natural means we deem necessary to "restore health". We look at the human body holistically which includes physical, mental and spiritual guidance to improve the health of ALL people of the world.

2. In accordance with the purpose of “creating a world without disease”, the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing shall always work for the improvement of the health of ALL people, to treat the sick and injured, to work with NATURAL methods to improve the human immune system as it was designed and work to improve ways to treat illnesses and well-being of ALL people and,

3. In accordance with the purpose of “creating a world without disease” the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing shall cause to be constructed or rented a suitable facility for research and development of various NATURAL substances that can support the human body in “restoring health” as well as improving the Sacraments of the Genesis II Church of Healing and Healing and,

4. In accordance with the purpose of the “creating a world without disease” and by following the example of Jesus Christ when he drove the money-making criminals from the temple in Jerusalem. The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing shall seek out and expose to the world ALL those that are doing things that destroy the health of anyone on this earth or in any way impeding through their actions the health of anyone in the world. (Matthew 21: 12-14, Mark 11:15-17, Luke 19:45-48, John 2:13-17).

“And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.”, Matthew 4:23

“And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.”, Luke 9:2

“And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing everywhere.”, Luke 9:6

“And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.”, Luke 9:11

Covenant Concerning the Sanctity of Human Blood

We believe in the sanctity of the human blood as God created it to be kept clean and NOT violated its sanctity by penetrating the skin or any of the blood vessels of the body with any of the various vaccines or medications created by man as they all contain poisons which corrupt and in turn destroy health. We believe God doesn't desire his children to allow poisons to enter the blood of the human body for any reason and must be resisted vehemently by each one of us.

“For the life of the flesh is in the blood”, Leviticus 17:11

Concerning the Sanctity of Food, both Animals and Plants

The DNA is a detailed instructional guide from God to the making of Man, animal and plant life and each is unique in their own way. “Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.”, Psalms 139:16

The alteration of the DNA of plants and animals is causing much suffering in this world. Food in the form of natural animals and plants has all throughout history been adequate for survival of mankind because the human body was designed by the Creator to eat these foods. “For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.”, I Timothy 4: 4-5 Obviously, God did not intend the food He created for man to eat to be altered. These altered foods should not be eaten and are toxic to the body. Companies that

are manipulating the DNA of animals and plants should be stopped. ALL toxins added to food supply on this earth should be halted to avoid the earth being polluted completely.

Our beliefs

1. We believe that our individual spirits live within our temple or our PHYSICAL body and therefore need to maintain said temple in a clean manner as God, our Creator demands.

“Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are”.
II Corinthians 3:16-17 (KJV)

2. We believe that ALL people have the right to physical, mental and spiritual health and,

3. We believe that ALL people have the right to determine their OWN methods of attaining physical health and,

4. We believe that ALL people have the right to consume various products for their health including but not limited to vitamins, minerals, herbs, proteins, fats carbohydrates, and all other substances created by God in any quantities that they consider useful for their personal health and,

5. We believe that ALL people have the right to purchase these various products for their health and to maintain such products in their place of abode or wherever they so choose and,

6. We believe that ALL people have a right to live a disease-free life and,

7. We believe that ALL people have the right to accept or reject ANY drug, chemical and/or any substance from being injected into their bodies, or suggested, ordered or prescribed for their use by injection or ingestion or any other method of entering the human body and,

8. We believe that ALL people have within themselves the consciousness of what is right and wrong. It is God’s will that ALL people do what is right.

“For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;) - Romans 2:14 -15.

Source: <https://genesis2church.ch/our-beliefs>

We needed 6 signatures on our Articles of Association

The Original 6 signers of the document were:

1. **Bishop Jim Humble**
2. **Bishop Mark Grenon**
3. **Jonathan Grenon**
4. **Joseph Grenon**
5. **Joy Grenon (daughter)**
6. **Nairobi Grenon (daughter-in-law)**

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

Note: Jim and I are the Co-Founders and the other 4 are the original founding members.

OUR LOGO DEBATE

Believe it or not we had a battle trying to make a logo that everyone liked! So, this is the end results! We just did it the way we thought was nice and we think it came out great! Hope you like it also.



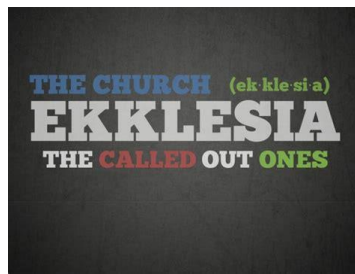
We are a Church!



What is a Church? Many people, even Christians don't know the meaning of the word, 'church' and its entomological meaning, or origin of the word. First of all, the word 'church' is the Greek word, 'ekklesia' meaning:

A called-out assembly with a common purpose or goal

Initially, it was a political party in Greece before the New testament writers used it for a group of believers! Isn't that what we were creating?



A newsletter from Jim Humble

I hope you understand that Churches have the protection of people's consciences. No one wants to be responsible for attacking a Church, but on top of that, and even more important, the Churches have the protection of the law. In the eyes of the common law of man that has come down to us from antiquity, and is still fully in effect, the philosophy of separation of church and state is that the Church has equal powers with the government. The government thinks twice before sending people out to attack a Church as they are concerned about the waves it will cause in society. In addition, those whom they send out are almost always very apprehensive about attacking a Church.

Genesis 2 Church Goals

All our church wants to do is **Good Deeds, Heal People For Free, And Always Do What Is Right**. We accept donations but we do not sell anything. We are a true Church formed to help mankind overcome its diseases. We are not here on behalf of any religion or any philosophical group or even any political group or philosophy. However, we will fight for freedom if the need arises.

- We are here for one reason, and one reason only, and that is because at this time, it is the right thing to do.

No one is getting rich, not even Bishop Jim Humble, (that's me). All income from training seminars and donations goes to the Church to be used for Church purposes throughout the world for the benefit of mankind. When I die, just like any Bishop, the next Bishop will take over. None of the money will go elsewhere at that time. It stays in the Church. And as the saying goes, The Genesis 2 Church of Health and Healing will march across the sands of time.

- Genesis equals the beginning.
- "2" equals the second beginning; and

- Church of Health and Healing equals a new world without disease.

Sorry to hit you with that word "Bishop." I don't consider myself anything more than an inventor who wound up having to do something other than just stand idly by. I use the word Bishop so that people will see that the church has a background. I am a Bishop consecrated like all the Bishops of Churches leading back to Christ. A Bishop is an 'overseer' of Churches. Remember, we adhere to no specific religious doctrine but although our Church is not religious, we are spiritual. These are our beliefs:

- Doing good deeds.
- Healing for free; and
- Always doing what is right.

If you subscribe to these beliefs, that is all that you need to do to be a member of our Church. There are other beliefs of course, but they are not required.

Lies vs Truth

There is one point that neither the FDA nor the governments of the world seem to understand, and that is that:

- The guys with the truth eventually win out.

You can only lie for a limited amount of time and then your lies come back to haunt you. Maybe you can get away with it for a hundred years, but there will come a time of reckoning when those lies will bring you to a stop. We of the [Genesis 2 Church of Health and Healing](#) say we bring about the healing of people, and we have a tremendous advantage because we indeed do. We won't have to do a thing against the FDA. All we have to do is heal people and the FDA's lies will become so evident that they will just fade away. Bishop Jim Humble

Note: I will be going through the years since the inception of the G2Church and including newsletters and dates for seminars that aren't necessarily relevant today **but are history that I want all to read!** All our contact info is at the beginning of the book, under 'where to find us'.

Another MMS testimony of the strength of Chlorine Dioxide in neutralizing toxins in the body!

In early 2010, Jonathan and my daughter-in-law, Nairobi told me she was pregnant to which I was happy. They were also but they went on to tell me that she was taking birth control and it didn't work for some reason. Then it hit us all! **The Chlorine Dioxide neutralized the toxic birth control pill.** So, in December of 2010 JJ was born!!!! Hahahaha! **First MMS baby?**

Motto of the story: Don't take MMs while on birth control or you might have a surprise 9 months later! Or better yet would be, DON'T take that toxin birth control pill period!

Note: A lot of people don't know that you can conceive while taking 'the pill' but the BABY is killed within a few days by the toxic chemicals. So, by taking birth control pills you can cause an abortion! People that believe abortion is wrong and continue to take the 'pill' should rethink what they are doing!



Then

Now 9 yrs. later!

The FIRST MMS Seminar in the world!

April 2010

Note: This is when we 'unveiled ' our idea of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing to the group and then to the world!!!

We had **our first MMS Seminar in April of 2010**, 4 months after Jim arrived in the Dominican Republic. 45 people came from over 15 countries as far away as Japan and Australia! We had a great 10 days. Many came to learn how to 'market' MMS to the world. To tell you the truth and I should always do that right? ***Many came to learn how to make money with Jim's new formula, MMS.*** Many were more concerned about that than healing people! Jim and I thought at the graduation that the people would be excited when we told them about how we wanted to start the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing. Well, were we wrong! The only ones that liked the idea was Jim, myself and my family! The rest thought it was stupid and crazy and it would destroy the MMS movement. Boy, were they wrong and thank God we didn't let them discourage us!

In fact, most of those people aren't even doing anything with the MMS today. Some have even passed away! Well, we told them this is what we've decided, and it will also keep us out of the governmental interference due to the fact that we are NOT commercial and NOT operating under UCC, Universal Commercial Code. I was a missionary pilot and worked with Churches in the U.S. Africa, Haiti, Dominican Republic and the Caribbean. **The reason we did this was NOT to hide under a Church umbrella**, but we really believed and still do for that matter, that our bodies are ours to

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

control and NOT to be controlled by a government agency or a medical industry! We truly believe that our bodies are “sacred” and we have to maintain them by practicing “Selfcare”. The whole idea of our bodies being sacred is NOT new but rooted in history especially the history of the world found in the Scriptures. The spiritual belief that our bodies are our personal temples that our spirits and souls live in, is based on the following Scripture:

“Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.” II Corinthians 3:16-17

The personal right and responsibility to maintain a healthy and clean temple is a fundamental belief of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing.

G2Church World Headquarters 2010!



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Our First MMS Seminar!

Jim and I Teaching





Students learning!



Making a ONE drop dose!



Students attentive!



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

Gassing the body!

Just learned how to make MMS!



Bishop Jonathan teaching



Students learning to make MMS, CDS and the Bag (gassing) protocols!

Producing CDS, MMS and Cleansing the WHOLE body



Learning to produce CDS the early way!

Practical training in the 'campo', or countryside

One of the nice things about living outside of the U.S. is we can FREELY help those that need it without the interference from Government agency and Yes, we did it all as a Church! I had an established mission for 15 years at that time called, 'Mision Biblica del Caribe'.

Bishop Mark Grenon Teaching in Countryside (Campo in Spanish)



A New Student teaching in Creole (Haitian Language)

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Spending time in the villages helping others



Teaching others



Spray bottle demonstration

The Spray bottle is something we carry with us EVERYWHERE!



Planting 'Moringa', the TREE of LIFE!

Within a few weeks after our first MMS Seminar, I received a knock on our gate. I was walking by the gate at the time, so I opened it to see a video camera in my face with two soldiers, a policeman and an official from “Pro Consumador” or in English “Consumer Protection Agency” for the Dominican Republic. The first thing they asked me was, is MMS being sold here? My response was, Do you people know that we are a Church and I have been here in D.R. for almost 20 years helping many by bringing in doctors, dentists, medicines etc.? They responded, No, we didn’t know that and are only interested in knowing if MMS is being sold here to treat people by ingesting it. I told them MMS is NOT being sold but it is one of the Sacraments we use in our Church called Genesis II Church of **Health and Healing**. I emphasized ‘**health**’ and ‘**healing**’ on purpose in Spanish, of course. I added that we also use the aloe vera plant over there and the moringa trees in the distance we were growing as well as other natural substances created by God to help us. They said they wanted to “inspect” my compound to which I told them they had no authority here at our Church and told them to leave immediately to which they did!

Now, why am I telling you this story? Well, as happens many times, the Lord revealed to me a month later why these people came to even know where we were and what we were doing. We helped a young man cure his diabetes whose family owned a hotel on the beach near the airport in Santo Domingo and he told me this story day when I was staying at the hotel. The story goes like this; Mark, last week I was at a meeting of lawyers, he is a lawyer, and we had a strange case brought to our attention and it was discussed in the meeting. The FDA called the U.S. embassy in Santo Domingo and asked for an official from the D.R. Government to go to Barahona and investigate a group of people that were giving something called, MMS, ‘**a toxic bleach**’ to treat people with illnesses!

NOTE: Is this a **conspiracy**? Was someone conspiring against us?

The group of lawyers were told that “pro consumador”, in English ‘consumer protection agency’, was sent to Barahona only to be turned away by a missionary telling them that what they were doing was a **Church Sacrament** and to leave. The case being explained was us! He laughed and I laughed about MMS being a dangerous toxin especially because his diabetes was gone! **The conclusion at the meeting was, there was nothing the D.R. government could do in regard to a**

Church and its Sacraments because the Church is NOT under Government control and it is NOT operating as a commercial entity! Thank you, Lord! I said to my friend and he agreed.

Another interesting piece of information he gave me was, the government was told by the US embassy that the location of the compound they were looking for in the hills of Barahona has a blue gate that they could see from satellite photos. Why significant? Well, we have just painted the gate a few days before the people were sent to visit us. That means they were watching us from satellites! I was thinking, are we that much a threat to the U.S. Government so far away or was that just a glimpse of what to expect in the future from the “powers that be”? Boy, was I going to find out soon!

So, knowing what just took place in the DR it was no surprise to hear that one of the people that came to the first MMS Seminar was arrested and his company and supplies taken as well as his bank accounts! His name was Daniel Smith, the owner of Project Green Life, and his wife and some others working with him were also arrested! What were they doing? Daniel had a company that was selling health products and one of them was MMS. He was even publishing testimonies coming in from around the world! He told me in an interview later that when a new testimony came in, they would ring a bell for everyone to hear at Project Green Life! Bells were ringing a lot. Because Daniel didn't want to be part of the G2 Church at the time, he was free game!

Note: I was talking to Daniel one day and told him he was becoming a Health Minister at the Seminar so why not make available MMS as a Church and take donations for it. He grew up as a Pastor's kid, so he personally knew the power the Church has in regard to its practices. He told me he talked to a few 'lawyers' and friends and they counseled him to set up a 'Private Healthcare Membership Association' to protect their business. I told him then and still say it today that, **if the government licenses you to exist, they can 'unlicense' you to NOT exist!** He said, well I believe it will work kind of like it did in the movie, “Dallas Buyers Club”. He left Barahona and I told him I would pray for him. The rest of the story is throughout this book. If you want to go right to the end of the story, then **watch the interview we did with Daniel in 2018 found below.**

Daniel was working under the UCC as a “licensed” association. **The Genesis II Church is NOT and WILL NOT be licensed by any government agency to be allowed to use our Sacraments period!**

Well, after a couple of years of fighting the FDA, FBI and DOJ, Daniel was sentenced to 4 yrs. in prison. Daniel is out now and we interviewed him last year on the G2Voice Broadcast: **Daniel Smith tells the whole Truth about his 4 years in jail for selling MMS:**

<https://www.brighteon.com/5981188543001>

The corruption in the so-called Dept. of Justice, FBI and FDA in this case was appalling and downright sinful! He wasn't even convicted of selling MMS! Daniel took this injustice with courage knowing he did nothing wrong, but it hurt him and his family. Listen to the interview to understand more about what he went through.

We also had people coming to the D.R. to not only attend the seminar workshop but to deal with a health issue. I remember one guy that came from the U.S. and he told the class that he had been diagnosed with two tumors in his neck. He said he'd been taking MMS for two years. The tumors



didn't shrink or grow but he still had them. I asked what he was eating daily and was he taking any supplements at any time. He said no. Then, he mentioned that he was only taking 4,000 mg of ascorbic acid every day. That was it. The ascorbic acid was neutralizing the chlorine dioxide! Well, I told him that ascorbic acid will neutralize Chlorine dioxide quickly in the stomach. He said he didn't know that and stopped taking the ascorbic acid immediately and within 7 days the tumors shrunk in half! Here is his picture at graduation with the lumps half the size!

Note: Ascorbic acid is NOT Vitamin C: <https://g2churchnews.org/349-what-is-a-vitamin-03-27-2016>

Here is our Bishop Abdul curing his Multiple Sclerosis with G2Church Sacraments. Here is another guy with M.S. after 6 months on the Bottle protocol, DMSO and Moringa at night: MS cured after 6 months on MMS English subtitled: Esclerosis multiple - Mejora Tras 6 Meses en Tratamiento Testimonios sobre MMS:

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/7w3FCpaExAep/>



Our Health Minister in the middle Azalea was the one that gave Kerri Rivera the first bottles she gave her Autistic son a year previous! She is the great granddaughter of royalty in Italy and Belgium. Little did she know that what she gave Kerri would heal thousands of children from Autism! God bless her! She was even instrumental in us working with the indigenous of Colombia! What a sweet and caring lady. She told me recently she has stepped away from the 'family' because they won't help her reach the less fortunate in this world and are too interested in their lives and their money and fame! Good for her! Money is NOT what we need. We need God's blessing on what we are doing to open the eyes of the people of this world!

Note: Probably 5-10 of the people that came to the seminars in the D.R. were dealing with an illness themselves and came to learn how to cure themselves!

"It is all about Selfcare. Selfcare is taking control of your own health and NOT leaving that responsibility to anyone!" – Bishop Mark S. Grenon

Talking to James Bond

There is another interesting story among many that were happening at this time that I want to tell you because it shows that plans for this world are known and are being implemented long

before the public experiences them. **Sound like a conspiracy?** One day soon after Jim came to live with us, I received a call from a man asking to talk to Jim. Obviously, because of the things happening around Jim, MMS and now the G2Church, I was screening all Jim's calls. The man identified himself as Michael Van de Meer. I asked what he wanted with Jim and he asked me who I was. I told him my name and responded with; Nice to meet you Mark, Jim told me you were working with him. So, Michael said tell Jim that we are trying to help with finances to get MMS to the world! I said great I will tell him. He went on to say, Mark tell Jim the following things will happen so watch the world news. This is what he told me.

The following will happen soon:

- **The Vatican Church and Vatican Bank will be found corrupt**
- **The Italian president also**
- **The Pope will resign**
- **Greece banks will steal money from the people**
- **Spain and Portugal will go through recession**
- **Queen of Belgium will abduct the throne**

I told Jim and he asked me if I knew who I was talking with. I said no. **Jim said that was James Bond** a friend of mine. I was thinking really, no way! I was talking to James Bond! Hahahaha! Well, the interesting thing was ALL the things he told me about happened soon thereafter! It was around 2 yrs. later Michael called me again. This time I knew who he was and told him that it was amazing how all the things he told me happened. He responded by saying; things are planned in advance. Then he goes on to tell me that he and others have been watching us and want to help us financially. Again, I said great! Hahahaha! He told me that he and others have bearer bonds worth billions and were going to cash them out and give us 50 million to help spread our work. I told him that would be a big help! And he said he would be in touch and hung up. Again, I told Jim and Jim said well let's see that would be nice and if anyone could do it, it would be him. Isn't that a cool story?

Well, I didn't tell you this story to brag about talking to James Bond that's for sure! What I want people to know is this guy was a doctor and had worked with Jonas Salk as Dr. Michael Meiring in Africa before the HIV virus was "found" after killing 200,000 monkeys and sent the blood to Ft. Dietrich where the HIV virus was "found". I found out later that Michael was supposedly related to the Queen of England and the Rothschild's. He told another man Benjamin Fulford that "God said he would reveal all the hidden wealth in the world and restore it to the people. Dr. Michael told me that God had commissioned him to fulfill that promise, to relieve poverty, to renew the land, and to restore Creation to its intended state." Here is an article about Dr. Michael Van de Meer or Meiring that you will find very interesting as it ties him to the "evil" players of the world and how he had been fighting against them to get money to the people of the world that was put aside after WWII for the "good of humanity" only to be stolen by the elite. Here's is an excerpt from the letter written by Fulford;

"The early James Bond movies are based in part of Van de Meer's battle against them. The cat-petting villain Ernst Stavro Blofeld, who featured in the original James Bond films written by Ian Fleming, was based on **Admiral Wilhelm Canaris**, according to MI5 sources. Canaris was not executed during World War 2 for trying to assassinate Hitler and in fact became head of the Nazi

Odessa underground after World War 2. It was Van de Meer and his team's battles against Canaris and his group that formed the basis of the original James Bond novels. Van de Meer himself appears briefly as a young British businessman in the movie Thunderball. Canaris was eventually defeated by Van de Meer only to be replaced by **George Bush Senior** as the head of Odessa." The full letter is found here: <https://benjaminfulford.typepad.com/benjaminfulford/2012/08/obituary-dr-michael-van-de-meer-aka-dr-michael-meiring-aka-the-real-james-bond.html> or here: <https://forum.davidicke.com/showthread.php?t=220522>

NOTE: You might want to download this letter and keep it in case this info is deleted!

I mentioned this story to **show there is a "conspiracy" going on behind the scenes for the control of the health and wealth of the world!**

So, within a month of my last call from Michael I read a small article in alternative news sites I read, and it said bonds seized at Italian border with billions in "FAKE" bonds! I couldn't find the article but found a FOX News story talking about the same event: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Z1-btrWznJM> Michael told me he was in Italy in his last call to me. Soon thereafter Michael was found dead! We have had others trying to get us financial help to reach the world with the information that Malaria is CURED 100% of the time as well as 95% of the world's illnesses! Maybe one day it will happen BUT, God is with us and is keeping us alive to do just that!

"Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil"

"Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies"

Psalm 23:4-5

Now, I will continue where I left off with Jim living with us in Dominican Republic. Jim and I were teaching the MMS Seminars and little by little he taught less, and Jonathan and Joseph started teaching more. They had been learning for a few years while treating people in our area and helping develop different protocols by putting them into practice. In fact, Jonathan helped me develop the gas protocol for blisters with a shot glass. He had an MRSA outbreak from contracting MRSA again and we put 2 drops in a shot glass and covered the blister and in less than 5 minutes when I took the shot glass off, the whole blister burst! Wow, that was an amazing sight and so quick! We learned how powerful the chlorine dioxide gas was that day!

NOTE: Once you are cured of something you can get it again. Jonathan got MRSA again! But this time went fast and hasn't come back again!!! Thank you, Lord!

Soon after Jim arrived in D.R., BBC called me and asked about information to do an honest report on their ONE show. I sent them a lot of scientific proof as well as patents of Chlorine Dioxide being used in many applications in our daily life like purifying water, cleaning vegetables and fruits without the need to wash it off, cleaning meats before packaging them, cleansing buildings during Anthrax scare, killing black mold from the Katrina hurricane to its use in hospitals and schools as a disinfectant. BBC thanked me and NEVER mentioned any of what I sent them. In fact, all they mentioned was a young man that was looking for a cure for his Crohns disease.

MMS on BBC: The One Show: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=R0yUYOz62wk>

They then talk to an oncologist, cancer doctor and another doctor saying there is no evidence that chlorine dioxide helps in anyway with cancer or any other illness. The doctor goes on to say it is illegal and if you have it then throw it away or call the Trading Standards! **Well, the Trading Standards came to one of our seminars in UK and this is what happened!**

Fast forward to June 2015!

I was teaching a G2Church Seminar in a PRIVATE home showing how to deal with tropical illnesses and I heard the front door being smashed! We knew the BBC were outside with cameras and the police were there but didn't expect them to breakdown the door at a Church Service! The newspaper in London and locally in Surrey were telling the people our Church drinks bleach and are teaching people to do the same! So, they already knew before we came, we were coming! See we don't hide where we are, where we are going or what we are doing! In fact, watch the video below and you will see I invited the "trading standards", the US equivalent of U.S. FDA or Consumer Protection Agency, back in after we finished the Church service. **They had to respect our Church service.** After we finished, I had the police bring them in to talk. I told them what we do so they could know in case they needed help one day with their health! We recorded it then I told them to leave!

Breaking NEWS - England attacks Religious Freedom and Genesis II Church:

<https://www.brighteon.com/5807715646001>

Genesis II Church Seminars in Dominican Republic

NOTE: We didn't take pictures of the groups that came the first few times due to many didn't want their pictures taken because of fear of repercussions from media.

1st G2Church Seminar – April 2010 – 45 people

2nd G2Church Seminar – June 2010 – 34 people

3rd G2Church Seminar – August 2010 – 52 people!

NOTE: We didn't take group photos because many wanted to be anonymous

We did 5 Seminars in 2010!

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

Grads and Diplomas!





Chlorine Dioxide and Autism! Autism Recovery #502 as of October 2019

NOTE: This is wonderful story that I believe many of you will enjoy but it created a media frenzy because it had to do with 'recovering MANY children with Autism'. I believe some have died including doctors involved in helping parents with Autistic children!

In mid-2010, I received a letter from a woman in Mexico named Kerri Rivera

Here is some of our correspondence with her as she was learning the MMS Protocols we were developing at that time!

9-1-2010 I wanted to mention a couple of important points with regards to Jim's comments on ozone and hyperbaric. At my not-for-profit autism clinic in Puerto Vallarta Mexico I have ozone(IV, rectal, vaginal and ear) and hyperbaric. I have never had the results that I am having with MMS. My son's stools never got better with rectal ozone nor hyperbaric for that matter. This is why MMS is so brilliant and heads and shoulders over the other oxygen therapies. And **I love what I am seeing with my son. This will translate into something huge.**

Thank you all so much for your mission.

Day 11...and counting.

Kerri Rivera

9-7-2010 Hi there!

Okay, all is going well but the autism recovery has not happened. **We are in day 17 with 3 drops every hour for 8-10 hours.** My son is 10 and weighs 105 pounds. So...a small adult. **He is doing great. I have MMS1 and MMS2. Should I raise the dosage of MMS1 from 3 drops to how many? Should I fold in MMS2 every other hour 4 times a day?**

I have parents reading my blog and buying MMS1. I need some direction. Little kids I think a drop every hour might be fine or more? We are totally on the right track. I just need a bit more guidance.

Thanks for your guidance.

Kerri

9-12-2010

Kerri,

You are doing good. Keep it up. Don't go over 3 drops for the time being. Start on MMS 2 but keep the amount low like 1/4 capsule or even less if it causes stomach problems. However, the stomach problems are usually caused by not drinking enough water with the MMS2 capsule. One glass of water should be enough, but right with the capsule. Use 1/4 capsule by opening it up and dumping out 3/4. Yes, do the capsule every other hour, which is 4 times a day. After you are sure he is taking the 1/4 capsule OK go to 1/2 capsule. Do not do more than 1/2 capsule for a while. Remember at least 3/4 glass of water with each capsule, but don't overdo these things including don't overdo the water. EASY DOES IT. I believe the MMS2 will do the job. I've seen MMS1 and 2 work many times with things of the brain. Remember be careful not to get juice with ascorbic acid or vitamin c. Don't use orange juice. Let me know how things go.

It could be a wonderful world

As always with love Jim Humble

10-31-2010

Hi Mark, It has been 70 days since beginning MMS for autism in my group. Officially I have 55 people taking MMS and the stories of the children improving blow me away. Every day or every other day I get an email with a non-verbal child talking and or doing some amazing thing that he/she had never done. Thank you for MMS and thank you for supporting me in my mission to recover children with autism. I feel that MMS is going to prove to be a huge piece of the autism puzzle for recovery. I hope to present a recovered child with autism with MMS in the largest conference on autism in the world in Puerto Rico in March. Wish me luck!

Thank you all very much.

Kerri Rivera

Autismo2

Puerto Vallarta Mexico

11-8-1010 I have taken the DVD course. Maybe Jim wants to talk to me. Kerri

11-25-2010

Hi Jim,

When you told me to come for the course of November 29th, I couldn't find a ticket that wasn't 3 to 4 layovers and a 16 to 24 hour day of flying. I hope to be able to join you in January or February if the offer still stands.

I have 65 kids on MMS and 3 kids in the past 30 days lose the diagnosis of autism. I have 2 friends who are DAN! Dr F. is beginning to use MMS with her patients with our protocol. I believe that it is possible to recover children with little to no extra expense each month just by making some **dietary changes and adding in MMS. I look forward to presenting autism recovery through MMS at the largest annual conference in the world at the end of March. I am honored to be invited to your compound and look forward to doing it in the first quarter of 2011.**

Happy Thanksgiving.

Kerri

3-27-11 I just put about 100 people on MMS this weekend at the conference in Puerto Rico and from here I go to Venezuela to put 700 more on MMS. In Venezuela I can actually give the MMS

presentation. Here in Puerto Rico I could not give the MMS presentation. No worries. I still spread the word.

All my best, Kerri

4-10-11 Check this out! This is going to be in a magazine in Spain and in their website. This MMS is infiltrating the community of autism like wildfire.

Hugs

NOTE: Kerri went on to guide parents to help 502 autistic children 'lose' their autism diagnosis as of 10/2019! Lord bless her and Jim for developing this formula called MMS!



As of Oct. 2019, I received this newsletter from Kerri!

Dear friends,

Please join me in celebrating Autism Recovery #502!

This child from Venezuela recently found out his ATEC is below 10 and he is considered recovered!

Click here for a video greeting from me and my thoughts on this remarkable family!

<https://www.kerririvera.com/autism-recovery-502-with-the-kerri-rivera-protocol/>

Here is an interview we did with Kerri on Nov. 24th, 2019

G2Voice with Kerri Rivera: <https://www.brighteon.com/f26a1772-24f5-4bf5-9b60-f1eae2d3b281>

The snakes in the grass are exposed by God!

Many 'different' people came to visit us in Dominican Republic and 95% of the people that came through our G2Church compound were sincere and honest people as far as we knew. There are three sleazy people though that stood out to me and what they did, so I want to mention here.

NOTE: Most of this book is written on a positive note but you that are reading it need to know that we've had our 'internal' attacks from some very dubious characters. Maybe you can learn from these stories and then move on to more REALLY positive stories and maybe even a better word is - **miraculous stories!** I am NOT including these three stories to fill pages, but I really want people to know the REAL history of the Genesis II Church and the 'growing pains' we have experienced. We have to keep going no matter who or what tries to slow us down. The world needs what we have, and many attacks come from without but it really 'sucks' when they come from within! These three people that came to be a part of the G2Church are bad news. I pray that the Lord opens their eyes to

their deception and lies and forgives them and they start to “do what is right” which is one of the tenets of our G2Church Creed, “do what is right”.

Ron, ‘the Deceptive Scoundrel’

Ron, an American from the Midwest came to our compound with delusions of grandeur in regard to Jim and him going into business together and making millions! The first time I met him he told me he was CURED of Multiple Sclerosis or Muscular Dystrophy I forget which one, with MMS and had a testimony he wanted to share. So, he did. He also told me he was a Christian and he helped a lot of Churches! Later he told me he was living on disability. I asked him how because he was no longer sick, and he said well you know I get a check every month and don’t want to lose it! That statement made me think he was a deceptive liar and boy was I right. I was reminded by the Lord of the following Scripture:

“A good man **out of the** good treasure **of** his **heart** bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man **out of the** evil treasure **of** his **heart** bringeth forth that which is evil: for **of the abundance of the heart** his mouth speaketh.”, Luke 6:45

This guy only talked about money and even brought an internet marketer with him to try and get Jim to let him market MMS. Jim did give him the mailing list he had up to that point of which I opposed but Jim had the last say. It was his mailing list. This guy Ron went on to offer protocols that we weren’t using and eventually we had to tell people to not listen or buy anything from this guy. He even reported to the DOT, Dept. of Transportation one of our Church Protocol suppliers and he was fined \$10,000! He ‘turned’ the person in because he was getting more people to buy his product than Ron. Ron wanted to stop the competition, so he called the DOT and told them he was mailing out a toxin and had no license to do that. I told Jim that this guy was bad news and had a spirit of evil in him. Again, Jonathan, Joseph and I kept trusting the Lord to ‘work out His will’ in regard to the establishment of the G2Church. We were NOT worried about Ron and if not careful, God will deal with him NOT us! Ron did everything he could to talk to Jim for hours. He was talking to others about getting Jim to leave D.R. and go somewhere else. People told me he was trying to convince Jim to get away from us and get with him and others that could help him make a lot of money. Well, Jim isn’t about money but getting the truth out is what he wants to do. Jim was invited to Mexico to live in 2012 by Memo and Kerri Rivera. And Ron followed him there! **A real sleazeball!**

Ann, ‘the Witch’

**I AM VERY, VERY, SORRY TO
HAVE TO WRITE THIS NEWSLETTER**

Anne Cullen who changes her name weekly, is still selling sugar pills that she says is MMS in pill form but even better than MMS. Worse yet, she continues to say that I approve of her and her pills, and that she is my representative, SHE DEFINITELY IS NOT. I continue to get letters like the following:

“We are very interested in the autism work but have been ripped off for £125 by Anne Cullen sugar pills which didn’t work and who is still selling online at: <http://www.mmsonline.info/> Can you please explain why she is still advertising as being supported by Jim?”

Let me first say that I DO NOT APPROVE OF ANNE CULLEN IN ANY WAY AND I AM TERRIBLY SORRY THAT SHE RIPS PEOPLE OFF ALL THE TIME. I HAVE ASKED HER PERSONALLY TO STOP. I was nice. I helped her. She betrayed my trust. Her pills don't even work as much as placebos are supposed to work. I never said her pills were OK. I said if she sold them, she must state that they were experimental, but instead she said they work better than MMS. THE EXPERIMENT I SUGGESTED IS OVER. **WE PROVED THAT THE PILLS DON'T WORK.**

This lady wanted to 'take over' everything and change the mms drops to pills. Jim was listening but said the drops are what worked why change it! She gave us these 'homoeopathic' pills in small glass bottles that read 1 drop, 2 drops and 3 drops. Each pill was to be the equivalent of MMS drops and works the same way. I told Jim let's try to purify water with 3 - 3 drop pills in 1 gallon of water. If these pills are the same, then it would purify the water because we only use 1-5 drops per gallon. Well, we tried it and the water was NOT getting purified! In fact, the more we added the water became sweeter! Why? It was ONLY sugar pills with her 'hocus pocus witchcraft spell' she would put on these pills. Then after we told her these don't work, she went back to England and advertised them as 'Jim Humble approved'! This lady has major spiritual problems. Jim and I casted her out of the Church and told the public NOT to believe this woman. She even came all the way to Bulgaria when we were there working at a Restoration Center and accused my daughter-in-law of stealing something from her which was found later by her! She came to cause us a problem with the woman that was very gracious in allowing us to use her hotel to help 40+ people! This lady is possessed. She is a troublemaker. I pray for her soul because it is dark!

Janet, the professional liar and thief

Now, this last person is really a wacko! She came to one of our G2Church Seminars in D.R. us telling of her being healed from Mustard gas poisoning and Leukemia with MMS. Then She is on another program with a Dr. Young telling him she was cured by his protocols 1 year later! See:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2Gs7zdmCWDA>

She somehow got Jim to trust her and she started doing seminars in Mexico with Jim. She basically wanted to run the MMS movement for Jim. Jim allowed her to run the finances and she stole from him a lot of money! Well, next thing I know she accuses me of stealing \$180,000. I included the MMS newsletter Jim wrote about what she had done. We have only 'excommunicated 3 people' in the last 9 yrs. and I hope I don't have to do write one about anyone else.

Genesis II Church Excommunication order for Janet Hedlund

Here is what Jim wrote in his newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/143-genesis-ii-church-excommunication-order-for-janet-hedlund-11-23-2012>

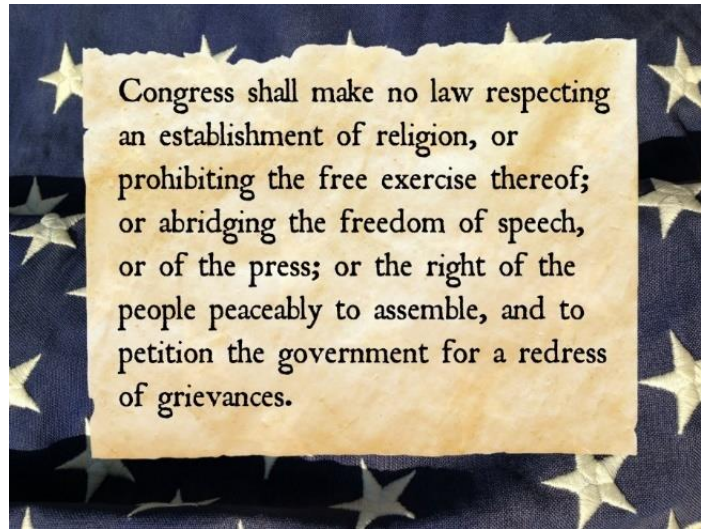
Recapping the year 2010

The year 2010 was amazing with Jim coming to live with us to starting the Genesis II Church to training so many that came that year! We had produced a video course also and many were studying the NEW protocols and procedures we were developing and trying ourselves! Many that were coming to study were coming to learn to 'restore their own health or learn to help someone else.

Yes, many came to learn how to market MMS but once they came, they understood that we weren't about that. We wanted the world to learn to be free of disease and how to stay that way! We wanted people to make it themselves and start G2 Churches all over the world. We were developing a network of members, health ministers and Bishops as well as G2 Church chapters worldwide. You will see more being established and doing great things in other countries around the world. **The prayer Joseph, Jonathan and I were praying the year previous was coming to fruition!** We saw one of us, Daniel Smith attacked by FDA which started an avalanche of problems for him. We were able to help many in the Dominican Republic and Haiti when we took student into the country sides of those two countries. Testimonies were coming in from those that were trained as well as those that had read Jim's first book. We had people staying with us in the dormitory doing protocols as we guided them. One lady, named Alluvia was working on a few lumps in her breast and stayed for two years! She was a great help and even taught some of the classes. She was trained as a lawyer, so she was used to speaking in front of people. I was doing much of the teaching with Jonathan and Joseph. Jim would do an hour a day or so also. We had the classes going from 9-5 with a break for lunch for 5 days straight. It was great to meet people coming from all over the world and wanting to 'go back' to their perspective countries and help their families, friends and hopefully many others.

Make your home a G2 Church!

We instructed all that attended to continue with our movement in a 'grass roots way' as a Church and they would be protected to practice our sacraments without government interference. We told all to start a G2 Church in their homes. A Church is a legal sanctuary/asylum. Churches or embassies can give political asylum to anyone they so choose EVEN in the country they are trying to escape! **Case in point:** Julian Assange spent years in the Ecuadorian Embassy in London and the British Govt. couldn't touch him. Also, Churches are protected by many historical documents that preserved the rights of people to worship freely whatever religion they so choose. The U.S. govt. has the 1st Amendment of the Constitution which says:



Notice what it says please. Let me NOT change the meaning but write each point it in another **literal way** to be easier to understand.

Point One: NO law can be created by Congress having to do with the founding or any religion **PERIOD!**

Point Two: Congress cannot create a law prohibiting the practices and beliefs of ANY religion **PERIOD!**

Point Three: Congress cannot make a law limiting any speech by ANY religion **PERIOD!**

Note: We are still talking in context about the religion, now we go on to the press publicly being able to say whatever they so choose!

Point Four: No law can exist that limits the liberty of the public or private press in ANY WAY to print or say whatever they so choose true or not **PERIOD!**

Point Five: No law can be created to hinder ANY religion or ANY person or persons from peaceably assembling **PERIOD!**

Point Six: No law can be made to stop the people from asking a governmental body to solve a problem **PERIOD!**

Notice that 5 out of 6 of the points apply directly or indirectly refer to ANY RELIGION PERIOD!

Our Church I.D. Card proclaims our Church beliefs in detail!

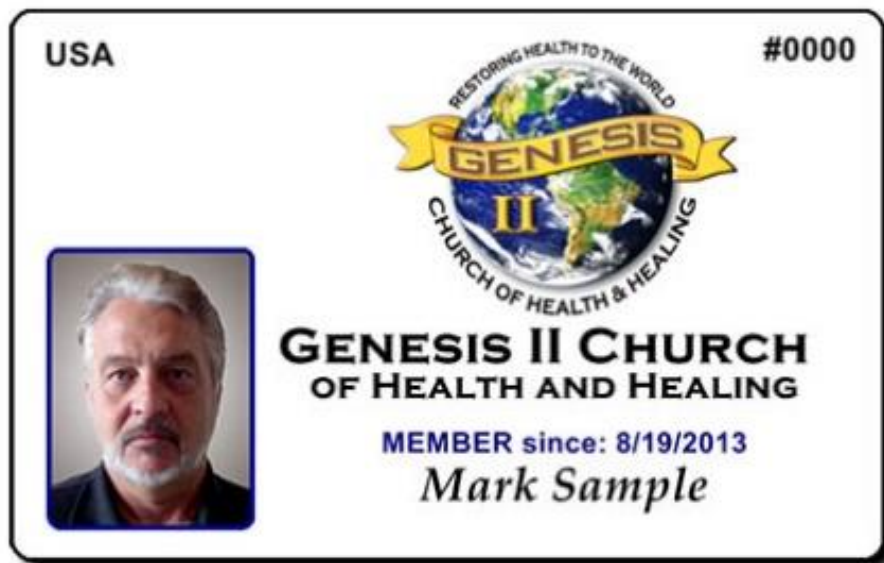
Back of the G2Church ID Card

This card signifies that this member of the **Genesis II Church of Health & Healing** has the God-given, unalienable rights to control and maintain their personal health. **All members are exempt from any means not chosen, including but not limited to; vaccinations, medications, X-rays, scans, microchip implants, or health insurance mandated by any human government or authority.**

Genesis II Church members have the God-given, unalienable right to choose products for their health, including but not limited to; food, plants, vitamins, minerals, herbs and all remedies in any quantities they consider useful or necessary for his/her personal health, the health of his/her family and to all that desire help with their health. All members have the right to freely acquire these products for the health of themselves, members of the Genesis II Church and for all that desire help with their health, and to maintain such products at their place of abode or wherever they deem necessary.

Note: **The Genesis II Church will vigorously** prosecute any and all persons who violate the religious rights of any/all members of our church. If any of this member's rights are violated, he or she will contact the **Genesis II Church**

membership@genesis2church.is - <http://genesis2church.is>



Front of ID Card

Do the Online Course and start a G2Church Chapter in your home!

<https://g2churchvideocourse.g2sacraments.org>

“And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.”, 2 Timothy 2:2 King James Version (KJV)



CHAPTER FIVE

The Amazing Journey of the G2Church continues to grow!

Year 2011

Right from the beginning people were trying to jockey for position with Jim so they could 'market' MMS and become rich and famous. We didn't care about becoming famous, rich or 'marketing' MMS in anyway. It seemed that more and more people wanted Jim away from me and my family. I believe it was a spiritual reason for sure. We know who our enemy really is and most of the world doesn't have a clue! **This is the REAL enemy:**

"Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.", Ephesians 6:11-13 (KJV)

Hand to hand Spiritual combat is necessary in this fight!

NOTE: I feel like the Lord wants me to give everyone a little background of what I had already been through before Jim and MMS ever came into my life and the life of my family. I want you all to know we aren't afraid of any of these evil punks, spiritual NEW AGE liars and downright satanic people anywhere we go or what we do because the Lord has shown me so much! I wasn't even going to mention any of the following, but I want in this book to have all of you understand how committed we are to do what we are doing as a proclaimer of the Truth we have to cure the world with the G2Church Sacraments

In 2010, when Jim had come to live with us, I had been a missionary for 30 years had lived in one of the most dangerous places on earth, Benin City, Nigeria, West Africa with 5 children training men in the Scriptures and saw amazing things happen there. We had to have 220 volt barbed wired walls with two dogs and a watchman 24/7. We had a threat to kill my family if I didn't pay money! Talked to REAL demon possessed people **in person** while in a market where they were selling human meat. It was 120 degrees outside, and I was cold while talking to **a demon possessed Juju witch selling human meat sacrificed to the devil!** She talked to me with a growling voice! We were passing out leaflets to invite people to our Bible studies. The king of the city was a Cambridge-educated cannibal and I was able to reach him to give him the Word of God! When he became king, he ate his father's

heart and drank out of his skull! You talk about a dark spirit in that area of the world. We had 100,000+ people studying the Bible with us all over Nigeria with testimonies of many trusting the Lord as their Savior! Many were Muslims that were abandoned by their families but kept going! One day, a man came from a city 8 hours away and told me he had been studying the Bible with us for more than a year. His Church threw him out for teaching the Bible correctly and now he has 200 in his house each Sunday! I filled him up with boxes of Bibles, study material and sent him back in a private taxi home. I was traveling all over Nigeria supplying Missionaries from Jos in the north to Calabar in the east to Ibadan and Lagos in the south. We saw many hundreds if not thousands learn what it meant to have the Lord in their lives!

God is not looking for ability BUT availability when it comes to serving Him

I was the most likely to fail when I graduated high school because I was an unrestrained teen that did what he wanted all the time without caring who I hurt in the process i.e. a selfish person. It wasn't until I was 20 yrs. old and newly married that I was asked by someone if I knew where I would spend eternity and I had to say honestly, no I didn't but wanted to have that assurance. One night, in Springfield, Missouri on November 12th, 1978 to be exact, after talking to a couple that answered every question I had from the Bible, I bowed my head and asked the Lord to save me believing that the historical Jesus was real and that He died was buried and rose again and came to set me FREE! **That day changed EVERYTHING in my life and put me on a spiritual journey that continues to today!**

*"For **whosoever shall call** upon the name of the Lord **shall be saved**", [Romans 10:13](#)*

*"Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you **the gospel** which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that **Christ died for our sins** according to the scriptures; And that **he was buried**, and that **he rose again the third day** according to the scriptures:", [1 Corinthians 15:1-4 \(KJV\)](#)*

Immediately, I felt the need to tell my family who were Mormons. One by one my family came to "see the Light" and come to the Lord on His terms and NOT by some religious belief. I felt the Lord wanted me to learn the Bible more and preach it to the world! I was Not going to get up in front of people and do that. I resisted for more than a year until I finally surrendered to His will and entered a Bible Believing University that only taught the Bible. I finished 4 years in 3 with a grade point average of 3.75 and in High school I barely made it with a 2.0. God had changed my desires and all I could think about was going back to New England where I NEVER heard the Gospel and build a Bible Believing Church there. The day I graduated my U-Haul was packed with my car attached to the back and my wife and I were heading to Maynard, Massachusetts to work with a small group of people that been studying the Bible together for a year or so. That Church grew within 3 years to the fastest growing Church in New England! We had MIT and Harvard scientists, military and policemen, teachers etc. coming to our Church. We established a Bible institute to train people to go into all the world and teach the Word of God. I was being invited to speak on TV programs, pray at the Senate and Many Pastors wanted me to speak to them about how we were reaching so many men! The

average Church in America is 70% women and 30% men in their attendance, but our Church was just the opposite, 70% men and 30% women. I would just tell them to not be a man pleaser and just teach the Truth! What a valuable lesson to learn and hard to do many times.

I started taking people out on the streets of Boston and Harvard Square preaching the Bible and boy was that an experience. One day, I was speaking at the Boston Common and two Park rangers told me to stop immediately to which I responded to them by saying; NO, we won't and call your boss and tell him that the Boston Common was ESTABLISHED to Preach the Gospel freely and openly! His supervisor confirmed that truth and was told to leave us alone. They didn't like it but they had to RESPECT our right to speak the Word of God publicly. Another instance and there are too many, was some of our men were ARRESTED for preaching on the street and when they stood before the judge and she heard we were a Church, she promptly dismissed the case saying; we have no authority over a Church! I learned a VERY valuable lesson that day about how the Church is sovereign and outside the control of ANY government on earth!

We started supporting many missionaries around the world and many came to visit us and every one of them said that our Church was a breath of fresh air and felt the presence of God there and they shared their mission with us. Many commented how they didn't see or feel that in many Churches they visited throughout the U.S. In 1986, My wife and I went to help smuggle Bibles into Communist countries in the former Yugoslavia, Czechoslovakia, and East Germany and preached in unground Churches where if they caught you, you could be imprisoned and tortured and I met those that had experienced it themselves. God opened amazing doors. I should write a book just about that! Amazing what the Lord can do if you are ONLY willing to TRUST HIM! I am NOT bragging believe me. I pray it encourages ALL that read this to TRUST GOD! I have seen Juju worshippers in the jungles of Nigeria where when I stood up and spoke to them the whole village wanted Jesus in their lives because they had never heard that story before! I have seen Voodoo worshippers in Haiti change their lives by accepting the Lord and experience deliverance from darkness to light just as the early believers did in the book of Acts!

“To open their eyes, and to turn them from **darkness to light**, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.”, [Acts 26:18](#)

I have seen our Church pray for people with cancer and when the doctors checked them again the cancer was gone! I remember telling people; If I had the cure for cancer and contracted cancer and I didn't tell you, what would you think of me? Well, now with MMS and the G2 Church Sacraments we are CURING not only cancer but just about every illness on earth with living testimonies! So, I've told you all that to show you we are NOT afraid in this physical or Spiritual battle because we have learned by experience the Lord is with us all the way, good or bad! Just like Jacob's father-in-law said:

“And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have **learned by experience** that the Lord hath blessed me for thy sake.”, [Genesis 30:27](#)

I used to think the Lord brought Jim Humble to us, but now I am seeing that the Lord brought us to Jim Humble to reach the world health wise and open people's eyes Spiritually! Because of us seeing the Lord work SOOOOO many times in our lives, Jonathan, Joseph and I just laugh it off when

people, news medias, medical and government agencies lie about us publicly. If it is God's will for us to establish the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing to help this world, we will accomplish it with or without Jim living with us no matter how people attack us! Jim and I really never had a problem. We would discuss and debate things we were doing but never really argued about anything. In fact, whatever Jim wanted to do we would do it within reason and if we disagreed, we would talk and find a solution. Jim is a very logical and fair person, so we always came to an agreement on what to do. My family and I and all that were working with us always tried to make Jim comfortable and get him all he needed so he could focus on teaching and writing while we were busy developing the G2Church. **Jim deserves all the credit for MMS and the protocols he developed NOT me!** In fact, he should be given awards!!! Jim was writing most of the newsletters in the first two years of G2 Church and working on his books. All my family and I can take credit for is what we did and are doing today and that is the building of the G2Church, teaching seminars, writing newsletters, G2Church Documentary, G2Voice Broadcast, my book, Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE and some protocol development.

The Lord tells us to "endure hardness as a good soldier". So we expect trials, tribulations and resistance BUT it doesn't matter! Just please the Lord and the rest is up to Him!

"And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also. Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.", 2 Timothy 2:2-4 (KJV)

Note: I am presently writing another book called, **"The Government of God"** about how the Lord intended the world to be from the beginning and how IT WILL BE IN THE END and what should we do in the meantime to live under His authority and not man's!

Wikipedia Lies!

<https://g2churchnews.org/60-newsletter-wikipedia-lies>

Look up MMS and you will see Wikipedia is lying and definitely representing sources that don't want the Truth out! I put up the truth about MMS and the patents for chlorine dioxide and APPROVED products that use it by ingesting it and within a few hours it was gone! I paid someone for a week to keep putting it up and within hours it was down again! Who owns Wikipedia? Who owns the newspapers that they are quoting in Wikipedia? **Read on to find out who is behind us being censored worldwide. HINT: 'They' are the ones losing money!!**

Here's what Wikipedia says about activated MMS or chlorine dioxide: **MMS is falsely promoted as a cure for HIV, malaria, hepatitis viruses, the H1N1 flu virus, common colds, autism, acne, cancer, and much more.** The name was coined by former Scientologist Jim Humble in his 2006 self-published book, *The Miracle Mineral Solution of the 21st Century*. There have been no clinical trials to test these claims, which come only from anecdotal reports and Humble's book. In January 2010, the *Sydney Morning Herald* reported that one vendor admitted that they do not repeat any of

Humble's claims in writing to circumvent regulations against using it as a medicine. Sellers sometimes describe MMS as a water purifier to circumvent medical regulations. The International Federation of Red Cross and Red Crescent Societies rejected "in the strongest terms" reports by promoters of MMS that they had used the product to fight malaria. In 2016, Humble said that MMS "cures nothing". In August 2019, the Food and Drug Administration repeated a 2010 warning against using MMS products, describing it as "the same as drinking bleach". We started our own page to counteract what Wikipedia publishes here: http://mmswiki.is/index.php/Main_Page

Note: Our websites are being blocked EVEN by virus protecting software like McAfee, so give permission to open it or it won't open. This is another way 'they' are trying to stop us!

Opening South America for G2Church

35 people including 3 medical doctors completed the first MMS Seminar conducted in Spanish. Many amazing testimonies were given by the participants who reported cures of cancer, diabetes, arthritis, AIDS, MRSA and more. 10 people were in attendance for the purpose of being treated. Here are a few photos from the seminar.

1st Latin American G2Church/MMS Seminar



Kerri Rivera explain how Autism is being reversed with Chlorine Dioxide



Bishop Alvaro's drops!

Our Bishop Alvaro found MMS on the internet and bought it and started to use it in Nabusimaki, his village. The people there didn't call it MMS but 'Alvaro's drops'. I told Jim that and he laughed. Well, at least they are getting the benefits of it no matter what they call it!

Nabusimaki, Colombia Mini Seminar 12-2011



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Bishops Alvaro and Jose

Both are Arhuacos



Genesis II Church Story in Nabusimake, Colombia

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/9GIvjzeoQEtb/>

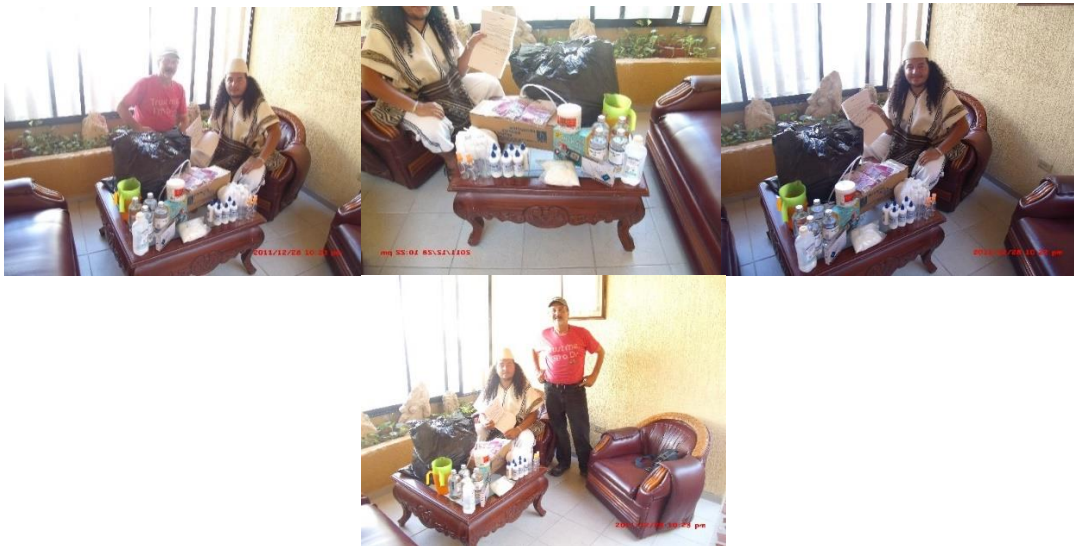
Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Sending Bishop Jose to the mountain villages



Bishop Jorge trained and being sent to Amazon to cure Malaria with CDS



RESULTS: Jorge was kidnapped by the FARC because the CDS didn't cure Malaria as Jorge proclaimed! It was being neutralized in the stomach before it could kill the Malaria Parasite! Jorge worked in that area as a health worker for many years and knew two nurses. The two nurses told the kidnappers that Jorge was one of them and NOT A CIA spy as they thought. He was released but they kept all his supplies and equipment! Maybe if we make a very strong dose of CDS then it might work to cure Malaria but why make CDS when you have the drops it is made from already!

NOTE: The G2sacramental dose to CURE Malaria is: 15-18 activated mms drops every two hours 3 times in a day for **adults**. **Children** less due to weighing less. 8-10 drops. **Babies** 6 drops. This is the standardized Malaria dose that Jim formulated, and it works 100% of the time within 1 day!

CDS, Chlorine Dioxide Solution, as oppose to making the hourly doses with the drops just doesn't work for Malaria! It is too weak.

The G2 Church Expands!

We now have (as of the date on this newsletter, 9/11/11) a little over a year, **over 250 Health Ministers in 58 different countries**. They are all educated people, mostly with degrees, or they have worked in medical or scientific fields.

Kashambra healed of Ovarian cancerous cysts

Uterine Cancer Healed

We had a lady named Kashambra from Israel come to the Dominican Republic with uterine cancer. She was doing all the protocols and doing douches daily. In fact, she would come and show me pieces of tumors coming out from the vaginal douches at breakfast! She was so excited and so was I but not just before breakfast, Kashy! She went on to become a Bishop and help us tremendously in the D.R. and in Mexico with the G2Church Seminars!

Here is her testimony: <https://www.bitchute.com/video/jgSgZlSSq4aJ/>

Bishop Jonathan purposely infects himself with 'pringamosa', a highly contagious plant in the Dominican Republic!

We are always experimenting with developing uses for our protocols and here is another one. Jonathan wanted to try and see if Chlorine Dioxide would stop a skin allergic reaction from a plant called, 'pringamosa'. You will see how this reaction is stopped quickly when it lasts days and

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

sometimes weeks on most people in the Dominican Republic! It is kind of like poison sumac or poison ivy. CDS and Chlorine Dioxide works VERY well with these types of skin reactions.

<https://www.brighteon.com/30619ef3-07c2-4bdd-a0fe-129d23904fb2>

Here is another testimony one of our Health ministers recently sent me about his yearly poison sumac reactions he gets when cleaning land!

Poison Sumac Cured in 4 days!

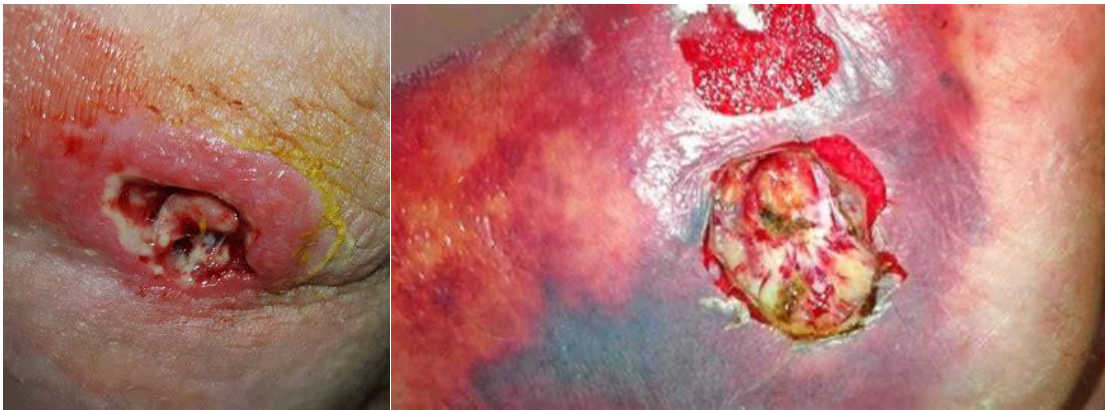


MMS Technical Bulletin NEWSLETTER

MRSA

March 20, 2011

NOTE: This is the reason I found Jim Humble and MMS! It cured me of this:



MRSA, which is an antibiotic resistant variety of staff, have been dramatically increasing over the past few years. Genesis II members and MMS users should know about MRSA and how to handle it with MMS. When medical doctors are unsuccessful treating MRSA with antibiotics, they amputate. MMS will kill MRSA. Up to 30% of us have staph in our noses and that can start a staph infection at any time. **Over 19,000 people die from Staph infections each year in the U.S. and it is equally bad all over the world. MRSA now kills more people each year than AIDS!**

STATISTICS: If you get MRSA, you have somewhere between 11% and 80% chance of dying. Eleven percent is bad enough, but 80% is outrageous. The 80% figure is what happens if MRSA goes untreated. The 11% figure is what happens if you have the weakest strain of staph and you get standard medical treatment. Different kinds of Staph (there are approximately a dozen) have different fatality rates, but all staph can kill and most staff is now MRSA and resistant to antibiotics.

SYMPTOMS: A MRSA infection begins with flu-like symptoms. Symptoms may include high fever, nausea, vomiting, rash on hands and feet, muscle aches, headaches, shaking chills, swelling, severe pain, as well as:

- Blood poisoning,
- Septic shock (widespread infection causing organ failure),
- Septic Arthritis (severe joint problems),
- Osteomyelitis (bone marrow infection),
- Meningitis,
- Pneumonia, and
- Endocarditis (infection of the Heart lining).

The most common infections are in the skin such as boils, abscesses (pus under the skin), sties (eye infections), carbuncles, cellulitis (infection in the skin), and impetigo (skin blisters).

CHURCH HEALING: Do not leave any of these symptoms untreated. If you live near a Genesis II Church of Health and Healing, you can be healed by our health ministers. Our cleansing water (MMS) when used with our sacraments is about 99% effective. Our church heals for free and gives all sick people the healing water for free. You can donate after you are well, if you wish.

MMS SELF-HEALING: If you do not have access to a Genesis II health minister or a Genesis II Church, you can purchase MMS from many different web sites selling MMS for water purification purposes.

Sept. 11 , 2011

We now have 159 health ministers in 44 countries, so more courses are going to be held in more countries soon!!!! This is really exciting. Testimonies are coming in from all over the world. We are updating all our websites. My new book, "Master Mineral of the 3rd Millennium", will be offered as an eBook within a month. I am sure you know that this information is beyond any amount of money that anyone could pay for it. It probably will someday save your life and if not yours, then it will save the life of others you know or meet. It can't help but do so over the next few years. And as you know that you are not only learning this data for yourself, but for mankind. The more people that know it, the less likely that it will ever be lost.

Dr. Gabriela Segura, M.D. – A shrill, liar or just trained bad by a pharmaceutical based curriculum?

Debunking the MMS article:

MMS: Miracle Solution or Trojan Horse?

written by:

Gabriela Segura, M.D. is a heart surgeon with extensive experience and interest in alternative health, research, psychology and the human condition. She works for the **Fellowship of the Cosmic Mind**.

Bishop Andreas Kalcker of Genesis II Church responds to Gabriela Segura, M.D. of The Cosmic Mind's article: MMS: Miracle Solution or Trojan Horse? , sometime around late 2010 early 2011.



Gabriela Segura, M.D. is a heart surgeon with extensive experience and interest in alternative health, research, psychology and the human condition. She works for the Fellowship of the Cosmic Mind.
Paid off Witch? I added that!



My name is Andreas Ludwig Kalcker and after reading this article i had no choice than to answer....i am researching 2 years from now on ClO₂ related health issues on scientific bases, and definitively this Article is equal to: "The earth is Flat syndrome....."

Note: Andreas consumed a few drops of MMS one night and the next morning his Chronic rheumatoid Arthritis was gone! The night before he couldn't use his hands well but the next morning, he could use them freely!

See his testimony here: Straight Talk on MMS with Andreas Kalcker <https://vimeo.com/230001364>.2011

Dr. Segura quote:

"Many people do not know that MMS is essentially bleach"

Andreas Kalcker: Is a wrong statement and lack of chemical knowledge!

It is used to potable drinking water without cancerous trihalomethanes for more than 100 years now:

scholar.lib.vt.edu/theses/available/etd-08142001-093734/unrestricted/thesis.pdf

Dr. Segura quote:

"In truth, the potential long-term and dangerous side effects of regular MMS use should give anyone the shivers"

Andreas Kalcker: What long term side effects?

ClO₂ disintegrates when oxidizing to oxygen and salt !!!! nothing else.

Dr. Segura quote:

"Before we continue, an important lesson on oxidation and free radicals is needed, Oxygen is an essential element that supports life, but in the wrong place or at the wrong time, oxygen can wreak much havoc on our cells, causing cancer, contributing to cardiovascular disease, degenerative diseases, and aging through a process called oxidation. You have seen the effects of oxidation whenever you have observed an apple turn brown and go bad after being exposed to air, or when you see the flame of a candle."

Andreas Kalcker: Wrong again !!!:

The free radicals **theory** is a postulate from **Denham Harman** in 1958 !!! The oxidative capacity of oxygen is 1,3V and the mitochondria can handle this very good, but Ozone has an oxidative potential of 2,07V and is too strong and would do harm. Clo₂ has only 0.97V and Cannot harm our cells due to too low electron potential. Oxidative stress is proven to elongate lifespan ! Free radicals = electric potential, the voltage counts! 12V is not the same as 220V The **free-radical theory of aging** (FRTA) states that organisms age because cells accumulate free radical damage over time. A free radical is any atom or molecule that has a single unpaired electron in an outer shell. While a few free radicals such as melanin are not chemically reactive, most biologically-relevant free radicals are highly reactive. For most biological structures, free radical damage is closely associated with oxidative damage.

Dr. Segura quote:

"Oxidation can even cause debilitating changes to your DNA."

Andreas Kalcker: Wrong again: The scientific proof :

Glucose Restriction Extends Caenorhabditis elegans Life Span, by Inducing Mitochondrial Respiration and Increasing Oxidative Stress

Tim J. Schulz 1, 2, Kim Zarse 1, Anja Voigt 1, 2, Nadine Urban 1, Marc Birringer 1 and Michael Ristow 1, 2,

1. Department of Human Nutrition, Institute of Nutrition, University of Jena, D-07743 Jena, Germany

2. German Institute of Human Nutrition Potsdam-Rehbrücke, D-14558 Nuthetal, Germany

Corresponding author

- Summary
- Increasing cellular glucose uptake is a fundamental concept in treatment of type 2 diabetes, whereas nutritive calorie restriction increases life expectancy. We show here that increased glucose availability decreases *Caenorhabditis elegans* life span, while impaired glucose metabolism extends life expectancy by inducing mitochondrial respiration. The histone deacetylase Sir2.1 is found here to be dispensable for this phenotype, whereas disruption of *afaak-2*, a homolog of AMP-dependent kinase (AMPK), abolishes extension of life span due to impaired glycolysis. Reduced glucose availability promotes formation of reactive oxygen species (ROS), induces catalase activity, and increases oxidative stress resistance and survival rates, altogether providing direct evidence for a hitherto hypothetical concept named mitochondrial hormesis or "mitohormesis." Accordingly, treatment of nematodes with different antioxidants and vitamins prevents extension of life span. In summary,

these data indicate that glucose restriction promotes mitochondrial metabolism, causing increased ROS formation and cumulating in hermetic extension of life span, questioning current treatments of type 2 diabetes as well as the widespread use of antioxidant supplements.

Dr. Segura quote:

"By now, you should understand why anti-oxidants are so important,...This is the reason why we are fond of so many antioxidants such as vitamin C, E, carotenoids, resveratrol, taurine, coenzyme Q10, and melatonin, to name but a few."

Andreas Kalcker: Wrong again: The scientific proof: Almost 70 clinical trials with more than 230,000 participants have shattered the supposed benefits of antioxidant supplements. A review published in the journal 'The Journal of the American Medical Association (JAMA)' reveals that not only beneficial, but that beta-carotene and vitamins A and E slightly increase the risk of mortality." Our findings contradict the claim that antioxidants improve health. Given that between 10% and 20% of the adult population in North America and Europe consume the products evaluated, the public health consequences may be substantial ", say the authors, from the Hospital of Copenhagen (Denmark).

More links (Spanish):

doctorperu.com/articulo-510-consumir-suplementos-antioxidantes-resulta-nocivo-para-la-salud.php?id=29546

Dr. Segura quote:

"The toxic effects of chlorine dioxide are associated with those of sodium chlorite - a very strong oxidant that at a dose of 10-15 grams is considered to be lethal.."

Andreas Kalcker: 10-15 grams of a lightweight gas is really a lot!!!!

70 grams of table salt are deadly too !!! the scientific DATA:

Controlled clinical evaluations of chlorine dioxide, chlorite and chlorate in man.

Lubbers JR, Chauan S, Bianchine JR.

To assess the relative safety of chronically administered chlorine water disinfectants in man, a controlled study was undertaken. The clinical evaluation was conducted in the three phases common to investigational drug studies. Phase I, a rising dose tolerance investigation, examined the acute effects of progressively increasing single doses of chlorine disinfectants to normal healthy adult male volunteers. Phase II considered the impact on normal subjects of daily ingestion of the disinfectants

at a concentration of 5 mg/l. for twelve consecutive weeks. Persons with a low level of glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase may be expected to be especially susceptible to oxidative stress; therefore, in Phase III, chlorite at a concentration of 5 mg/l. was administered daily for twelve consecutive weeks to a small group of potentially at-risk glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase-deficient subjects. Physiological impact was assessed by evaluation of a battery of qualitative and quantitative tests. The three phases of this controlled double-blind clinical evaluation of chlorine dioxide and its potential metabolites in human male volunteer subjects were completed uneventfully. There were no obvious undesirable clinical sequelae noted by any of the participating subjects or by the observing medical team. In several cases, statistically significant trends in certain biochemical or physiological parameters were associated with treatment; however, none of these trends was judged to have physiological consequence. One cannot rule out the possibility that, over a longer treatment period, these trends might indeed achieve proportions of clinical importance. However, by the absence of detrimental physiological responses within the limits of the study, the relative safety of oral ingestion of chlorine dioxide and its metabolites, chlorite and chlorate, was demonstrated.

Dr. Segura quote:

"The popularity of MMS and its fervent, almost religious marketing involved the claim of curing malaria in tens if not hundreds of thousands of people. Sounds very noble indeed, but this is only natural as MMS' sodium chlorite is well known to cause hemolysis in red blood cells - meaning that red blood cells are ruptured and destroyed. It is actually by killing red blood cells that the malarial parasite is killed since it invades red blood cells."

Andreas Kalcker: Wrong as usual, the scientific Data:

Chlorine dioxide and hemodialysis.

Smith RP, Willhite CC.

Department of Pharmacology and Toxicology, Dartmouth Medical School, Hanover, New Hampshire 03756.

Abstract

In the United States chlorination of potable water supplies has been the standard method of disinfection for about 75 years. In recent times concern has been raised about the propensity of chlorination to introduce potentially carcinogenic trihalomethanes (THM) such as chloroform into finished water. The levels of THM introduced depend on many factors including the quality of the raw water. Numerous community water treatment facilities are experiencing difficulty in meeting current U.S. Environmental Protection Agency standards, and it is likely that the permissible levels

may be lowered in the future. An alternative to chlorination which does not generate THM during disinfection is chlorine dioxide, but there are concerns about the acute and chronic toxicity of CLO₂ and its disinfection by-products, chlorite and chlorate. Deleterious effects of moderately high levels of these oxychlorides have been demonstrated experimentally on red blood cells, thyroid function, and development in laboratory animals. **Adverse effects in controlled prospective studies in humans and in actual use situations in community water supplies have as yet failed to reveal clear evidence of adverse health effects.** Among groups who may be at special risk from this suggested alternative are patients who must undergo chronic extracorporeal hemodialysis. The special needs, precautions, and experience to date in regard to finished water are reviewed. Again, very limited human experience has failed to reveal adverse health effects. Further study, caution, and extreme vigilance are indicated, but dialysis patients in carefully controlled facilities may be at no greater risk than the general population.

Dr. Segura quote:

"FDA advises consumers to stop using MMS immediately and throw it away."

Andreas Kalcker: Microcin Technology has a FDA approved CLO₂ product:

oculusis.com/us/technology/ - Basically the same product as MMS

Dr. Segura quote:

"In short, MMS should NEVER be a health treatment, alternative or otherwise!"

Andreas Kalcker: THIS IS TRUE.....SINCE YOU CAN NOT PATEND A MINERAL SALT (NACLO₂) OR CITRIC ACID

YOU Can MAKE NO MONEY AS A BIG-PHARMA-PRODUCT AND WORSE OF ALL.....IT CAN CAUSE " SPONTANEOUS REMISSIONS" OF MANY EVEN LIFE-THREATENING DISEASES!

(RESEARCH by Andreas Ludwig Kalcker a affected person with spontaneous remissions on all his diseases.)

Please give this article to any MMS consumer. They have the right to know what is going on within their bodies - and DNA - when they take this Trojan Horse! Andreas Kalcker

Amazing Story from Mark visiting from Thailand with RARE Cancer!

In 2011, A man called me on my cellphone named Mark. He was calling me from the marina in Barahona. He told me he was from Thailand and had docked his boat with his family and would like to come up and visit us. I said, boy you have come a long way, so sure come up! I told him we were having a seminar and would try to talk to him when he arrived. When he arrived, he told me this amazing story! Mark had been diagnosed with a VERY rare illness, melanoma on the majority of his organs inside his body! Melanoma is skin cancer on the outside of the body NOT on the inside. He told me that he was an American that was working in Thailand as an English teacher in Bangkok. He was married to a Thai woman and had 3 children. The doctors told him he didn't have long to live. Mark had a health insurance that would pay him his death insurance before he died if he had a terminal disease that the doctors diagnosed and confirmed. Well, he received a large sum of money and decided to buy a sailboat and travel with his family to spend his last days with them. Just before he was literally ready to pull anchor and set out, a friend of his gave him two bottles of MMS and the activator. His friend told him that he read it could cure his cancer. Well, Mark thanked him and set sail to Panama. He was told to take 3 drops of each 8 hours a day. Mark started taking the activated MMS in water 8 times a day. A few months had passed, and he arrived in Puerto Rico. Mark had been in the U.S. Army so he could go to the veteran's hospital there for a free checkup. What the doctors told him there blew his mind. He was completely free of cancer!!! The Dominican Republic is right next to Puerto Rico, so he decided to come give us his testimony personally because he had been following us and knew where we were. Mark recalled his story to Jim and I and we had him tell the whole group attending the seminar. We all rejoiced for him! When he left Barahona, he went to Panama and sold his boat and is now back in Thailand with his family. What a great story huh?

Here is Mark and his beautiful and happy family in Dominican Republic



Mid 2011, We went to Spain, Prague and Portugal. Jim's book translated in Czech and Portuguese!

In Prague,

Our Trip To The Czech Republic

We did two Czech magazine interviews and one interview for the TV network there. They said **2,000,000 people watched the interview** which included Jim Humble and Mark Grenon. After we told about MMS, the Czech FDA had an equal amount of time to explain how bad MMS is. Their talk was filled with lies and finally they showed a glass of MMS with smoke coming out of it to prove that MMS is nothing but bleach. But guess what? The Czech people were obviously not very fooled by their FDA because **the Czech MMS site had over 300,000 hits asking for information.**



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



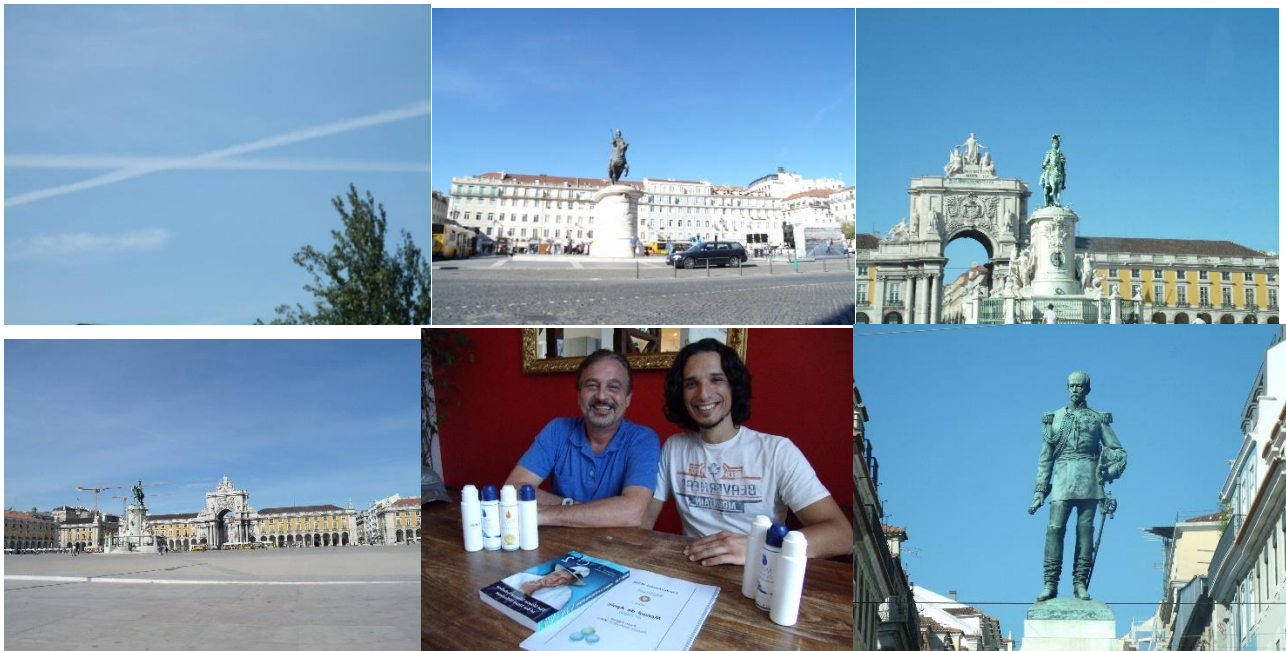
Joseph and I traveled to Lisbon, Portugal to teach Paolo and get someone to translate Jim's book in Portuguese





The Chemtrails were horrible I Lisbon! 'X's" in 3 sides of the sky like they were making fun!

Note: If you don't know about chemtrails or believe they exist please listen to our G2Voice Broadcast:



Jim's second book came out while he was living with us in Dominican Republic. We had a part in the practicing of the protocols that we were developing with Jim and reporting back the results to Jim. Many people were writing to us now and we were guiding many through emails as well as students coming for treatments. So, we were getting more and more testimonies coming in from around the world. Testimonies were going up on our 'MMSTestimonials' YouTube Channel! Many people were subscribing to the channels we were developing. We were doing most of the teaching now, so it was helping Jim to be able to write. He always spent time with the students each day though. Everyone loved to sit and chat with Jim at lunch and pick his brain about his experiences with MMS and other topics.

It was really good to have Jim around with us. He became like an uncle to me and grandfather to Jonathan and Joseph and the others staying with us at the G2Church Compound. He had his own apartment, so he had privacy.

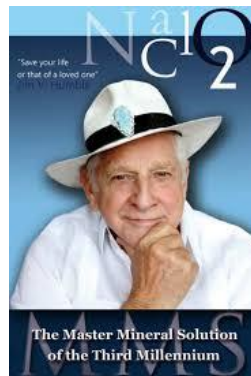
A Funny Story!

Jim as well as us, was always practicing with MMS. That is how he learned more about its abilities. The apartment we had for Jim was only 10 yrs. old and had a water tank on top of it. Well, the piping to the tank would leak some and was causing mold to grow into the roof. The ceiling with the mold was right above Jim's bedroom so he wanted to kill it with chlorine dioxide gas! Jonathan and I came one day into his kitchen and saw a green cloud following him out of the bedroom! We ran over pulled Jim out of the way and shut the door as the green gas came out from under the door like a ghost! Jim had a towel ready to plug it. We did and left the apartment like that for 4 hours. We came back and the place smelled clean. Never had problems with that mold again! Jim said he used 500 drops, but I think it was more like 1,000 by the amount of green gas it produced!



Jim Humble's new book is out! 9-11-2011 newsletter

Follow the amazing journey of MMS, known as "**Miracle Mineral**" the continuing story of MMS changing **solution of the 3rd Millennium** picks the present. "I'm really excited above into the **WHOLE** world! There are so new protocols etc. The MMS We now have 180 Health Ministers in to teach others!" **Now you're talking!**



"**Master Mineral Solution**", formerly **Supplement**". This new book of Jim's is the World. **The Master Mineral** up where Jim's first book ended, until the information in this book getting many important findings, testimonies, movement is growing daily worldwide. 46 countries worldwide teaching others

As always with love, Jim Humble

The protocols in this new book were weaker and were designed to be taken hourly instead of three times a day. We found out that this was the best method to introduce chlorine dioxide to the body; slowly, except when dealing with Malaria, of course, which was 15 -18 drops every 2 hours for 3 times in a day. A basic curriculum was designed for teaching with protocols like **Protocol 1000, 2000 etc.** We developed a basic MMS course that we made available on CD's for a donation to train those that couldn't come the Dominican Republic!

History of CDS

CDS, Chlorine Dioxide Solution, developed in Spain. Is it better or not?

NOTE: Here is a newsletter that Jim wrote after we traveled to Spain to see the new development by Andreas Kalcker in 11-1-2011.

The Genesis 2 Church Bishop for Spain, Andreas Kalcker, has created an amazing new MMS development that promises to save more lives. As you know, many people cannot stand the taste of MMS; others are allergic to the acid used in activating it (citric acid), and still others need a form of MMS that is more effective than the present ones. Testing is in progress on a new development and 800 cows have already been helped. Who would have ever believed that such a new development would happen? How can MMS be more effective than it already is? But this new form is more effective:

- It does not taste bad;
- It has no acid;
- It has proven many times more effective with the 800 cows; and
- Tests so far have proven its effectiveness on humans as well.

And also, amazing, the new MMS saved the cattle farmers over \$30,000 dollars in pharmaceuticals they didn't have to buy. They used nothing but MMS.” <http://g2churchnews.org/85-amazing-new-mms-developments-11-01-2011>

So, Jim and I decided to try to teach how to make CDS in the seminar and even made it part of our online course. After teaching it along with the original drop to drop method. Andreas asked me to do the field study for CDS because I was doing most of the guidance of MMS protocols and doing most of the teaching in the seminars. So, I was accumulating testimonies of people who used CDS. Andreas wanted me to write a chapter in his book about my experiences with CDS. The CDI, which is injecting CDS, was something I was doing because of what I saw in Spain at the farm where CDS was being tested on animals .Having worked with medical teams for 15+ years I injected many people into their arm or butt, so I had the experience in injection intramuscularly. So, for the next 2 years I was injecting CDS in people as well as they were taking it orally at very strong doses.

Note: This was before we started to use HCL as the activator.

Citric acid was the activator at the time when using the drops and at high dosing really tasted nasty to say the least! So, when CDS was developed the taste change considerably at low doses BUT high dosing it still tasted bad. We were doing higher dosing at that time. Protocol 1000 was the way to start back then which was 3 activated drops per hour for 8 hours. Many had stomach aches and diarrhea due to the citric acid NOT the 3 drops of activated MMS so eliminating the citric acid was a welcome blessing. This is another reason why I liked to inject the CDS. It was easier and lasted 5 hours so only 2 injections daily.

Is CDS what we need to be using or not?

I, like Jim, was VERY interested in CDS after spending a month in Spain and seeing with mine own eyes what it was doing with the animals we visited in northern Spain. Amazing! They were injecting 800 cattle of all sizes with a 3000 ppm chlorine dioxide solution each week. The farmer was treating one water trough with CDS and another one just plain water. When the cows were sick or not feeling well, he'd see them drink out of the 'treated trough' and when not, they would drink out of the untreated one. Also, they set up a mist spraying system that every 15 mins sprayed out the CDS into the air for the cows to breath in the barn. He told me **NO MORE respiratory problems with the cows!** When we arrived back at Andreas' house, I asked Andreas has anyone injected CDS yet? He said no, so I decided to do it. **I was the first one to inject CDS!** Wow, it burned incredibly when I injected it under the fat of my stomach skin. I did 1 cc. and it left a scare tissue for a year due to its low pH! There was no citric acid in it, but it was acidic at a pH of around 5. Jim asked me to inject him and I did. He yelled out due to the pain and I stopped at 1/2cc. We all learned something that day!

Andreas noted that and later told me to add straight MMS, sodium chlorite because it has a pH of 13 and it brought up the pH to around 6 and when injected, there was only a little sting. What we learned from that though was the pH was around 5. We discussed this and came up with a solution. It was to add MMS, which has a pH of 13, very alkaline and see if it would bring the pH up. Well, it did bring it up to around a pH of 6. We could add a little sodium bicarbonate also to bring up the pH. MMS added to the CDS solution would also stabilize the formula for storage purposes. Now, when I injected into Joseph and Jonathan, the G2Church Lab rats at that time, it just stung like any injection.

Making CDS then was a little complicated but we started teaching it in ALL of our seminars from that time on. **The taste was soooo much better than MMS activated with citric acid**, so people were able to 'stand the taste'.

Because I was doing the majority of the 'treating' of people coming to us, Andreas asked me to do the 'field study' for CDS and he would put it in the book he was writing. I was excited and started accumulating testimonies of people being healed! In fact, at a restoration center we established in Bulgaria the next year 2012, I was having people drink a strong CDS solution and injecting them morning and night with 3 cc's! Vomiting and diarrhea were common among all of them! We cured 43 out of 45 people that came to us in Bulgaria. I felt like Dr. Mengele torturing people! I decided when I left there to never do that again! It was stressing out the bodies of the people we were trying to help, and 'stress' will affect the body's immune system. There has to be a better way and I was asking the Lord what to do. Jim visited us in Bulgaria, and we talked about the results we were having and the side effects. Jim and I started talking about us going slower and easing chlorine dioxide into the human body. During this time, I received an email from someone asking us if we could activate MMS with hydrochloric acid. Jim and I tried it at 10% and it activated really fast! We then tried 5% and it activated slower and seemed to taste pretty good at low doses which was how we wanted everyone to begin ingesting chlorine dioxide. That turned into Jim developing the Starting Procedure within the next couple of years. So, we started to tell people to NOT use citric acid but **now our official MMS activator would now be HCL 5%**. It took a year or so to make the transition, but it has helped 'side effects' from the citric acid

I stopped using CDS and started using the MMS drops only with 5% HCL and was seeing faster healings. I stopped injecting people and only going through the mouth with Chlorine Dioxide and more and more people were finishing the 3-6-week protocols and we were having many more testimonies coming in! I told Andreas, I was sorry, but I wouldn't be sending the chapter I had written for his book about CDS. I felt the drops at small amounts activated with HCL were much better and much more tolerable. CDS had to be given really strong orally or injected which I didn't want to do any longer. Also, the process to make the CDS at that time was difficult for many so they wouldn't do it. **We were seeing people finish the protocols with little or no 'problems' with great results.**

In Chile, at a seminar in 2014 where we were teaching, Jim, Joe, Jonathan and I tested CDS at doses equal to the ppm of a 3 drop dose of activated MMS with HCL, 20-24ppm. When we added stomach acid to the CDS it was neutralized quickly. The Activated MMS remained the same and even got stronger! What did this mean? Well, if you were drinking CDS at an equivalent ppm of, 20-24 ppm, it would 'die out' in the stomach. Especially, if the person has a lot of HCL in the stomach. Many meat eaters have more HCL production then let's say, those that don't eat meat. Jim and I had been talking about having people start with much weaker doses so CDS just wouldn't work! Jim was developing the '**Starting procedure**' which is starting MMS dosing with only ½ drop dose to see how the body responds before going up! We've been doing that for the last 5 years with great success! In my weekly newsletter on www.g2churchnews.org, I have been including ten NEW testimonies each week for the last 3 years. **The Starting Procedure is working so well and doesn't stress the person out** which in turn doesn't weaken the immune system. This is why we are seeing many more people continue until they are healed!

NOTE: Kerri Rivera was trying CDS and found that none of the Autistic children she was helping were recovering while using CDS. When she changed back to MMS drops activated hourly, she started seeing recoveries again! So, what does that tell you? **MMS drops made hourly are much better!**

Also NOTE: Andreas, himself was cured of Rheumatoid Arthritis by taking the MMS drops only in one night! See: <https://vimeo.com/23000136> and <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BfqNb3VWpVg>

Now, what does that mean for CDS? I would **not** use CDS for oral dosing. I think injecting into any body, animal or human is not a good idea except for an emergency and NOT for anyone just to do without training. They could inject air into the circulatory system and kill someone! **Activating MMS drops to produce chlorine dioxide in the water and allowing the body to receive it slowly is the best way to go for humans and animals!** Bypassing the natural protection the digestive tract has by entering at the mouth is **not natural**. There is a reason God set up the body that way. Don't bypass it! Why weren't we all born with syringes in our hands if they were so needed? The same can be said for supplements people think they need to be healthy when we have REAL FOOD with bioactive nutrients available to be absorbed NATURALLY! **We are NOT synthetic or artificial!**

Would I use CDS? Yes, if that was all I had for sure! I've seen it work but at STRONG doses. I would 'up' the pH, so the animal wasn't uncomfortable. But remember, **CDS is produced by MMS drops and the activator so why bother, just use the drops!**

Would I inject CDS into animals? Probably, if I had it and the animal needed immediate attention. But again, if it wasn't an emergency then I would add MMS to their water or squirt it down their throats, so it enters the body the way things naturally do. We have seen many animals 'restored to health' that way and have the testimonies to prove it.

NOTE: I do like the idea of a chlorine dioxide mist going off every 15-30 minutes in the barn where they sleep. In fact, it would be good for someone to do it like that in their houses, especially if they have a mold problem

Can CDS be used on the skin at high PPM without damaging the skin? Yes, Jim and I also talk about how you can but 3,000 – 6,000 PPM CDS on the skin and no damage at all! In fact, Jim did 20,000 PPM without any problem! CDS is great for topical applications such as open wounds.

Is there a better way than using CDS at 3-6,000 ppm on the skin? Yes, for the last two years I've been doing an MMS1 bath by activating 300 – 500 drops in a hot bath every night with amazing results. I have breast cancer and other open sores being submersed in the bath with good results. I also do 1 -2 tablespoons of MMS2 in a bath every other night. It doesn't irritate my skin. If anything, a little itching if too strong. People also start slow and work up as with all the protocols we use. Start at 50 drops MMS1 and 1 teaspoon of MMS2. It feels good to relax 15-30 minutes in such a bath.

What is CDH? There is someone that 'designed' their own formula called CDH by mixing both mms and hcl together and leaving overnight. Why? Personally, I've tried it and seems to be way too strong and when used weaker it does the same thing as CDS when it hits the stomach. Not any better. Why invent the wheel if it works fine the way it is?

NOTE: Personally, I believe people 'come up' with some 'new' idea to try to compete with what Jim had discovered. If MMS drops work great and proven scientifically by the testimonies, we are getting each week, then why bother? **JUST USE MMS DROPS!!!!**

At the farm in Spain

Great people and great time!





Preparing to be the first to inject CDS in the human body!

A CDI Story. CDI, being CDS injected intramuscularly had amazing results one night in Colombia.

I flew back from Mexico after a G2Church seminar in Puerto Vallarta where Jim was living. One of our friends gave me a very expensive bottle of Tequila. When I arrived in Colombia, Jonathan and Joseph had been there doing work with our Bishop Jorge and treating others coming to us. So, I told the boys that we had a great seminar and more testimonies, and more people trained. The G2Church was growing fast! I wanted to do a toast with the expensive tequila from Mexico. So, Jonathan, who isn't a drinker and Joseph and I each took a shot of tequila. We did one more each

and got talking about the latest news. Within 10 minutes, Jonathan told me he was really drunk and wanted to get a CDS injection because he felt like vomiting and thought the injection would take away the nausea. He was right and didn't know how right he was!

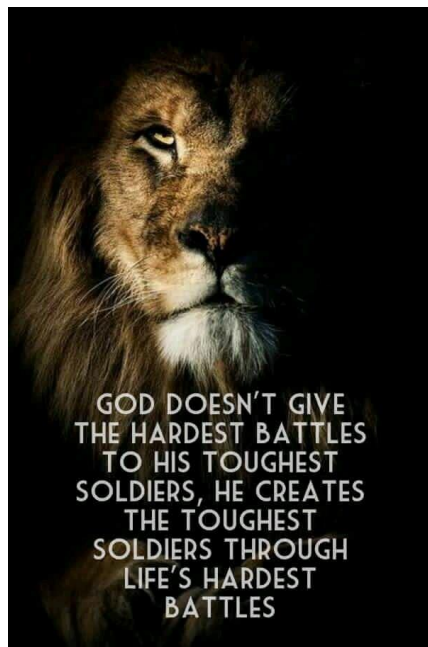
NOTE: Alcohol is a strong toxin to the liver and blood! This is why the nausea. It is a poison so be aware and don't drink too often if you want to be healthy.

I gave him a 2cc injection in the butt and he went outside for fresh air. In 10 minutes, Jonathan returned COMPLETELY SOBER! The craziest part was Jonathan and Joseph went out with some friends drinking that night and Jonathan, who isn't a drinker drank all night. He drank 'agua ardiente' or fire water in English which is a strong drink and wasn't getting drunk! He is not a drinker. Jonathan wanted to see if the injection would continue to neutralize the alcohol. He drank more on purpose the rest of the night and he slept well and awoke with no headache. Remember, he is NOT a drinker and really sensitive to alcohol, so he was the best one to do that test.

Result of this test. So, what did we learn from this story? By injecting CDS intramuscularly into Jonathan , an intoxicated person at 2cc's he was completely sober within 15 minutes! Also, the rest of the night, he would continue drinking and remained sober. This one injection lasted 8 hrs. and he woke feeling rested with no hangover! AMAZING!

Practical Application: Make a CDI injection available like an anti-allergic reaction shot at places where people become intoxicated like bars. Anyone drunk would be injected, by another person NOT drunk, into the arm or buttocks and wait 15 mins before trying to drive. **It would eliminate a lot of deaths and DUI's.**

NOTE: Probably. will never happen due to loss of revenue which is more important these days than safety!



CHAPTER SIX

World Headquarters location changing!

Year 2012

Moringa Oleifera

Another missing puzzle piece?

We have found the "Tree of Life" that many have been **looking** for and it is right in front of most of the world's face!! It is found wild in most of the tropical and subtropical areas of the world.

One of our students, Leo from Germany, was the first to introduce us to the tree called, **Moringa**. We planted 20 trees in the Dominican Republic and have been using it as an immune booster.



One of the trees Jim planted, has over 100 seed pods on it.

MMS is a world-wide known killer of pathogens and is called a broad-spectrum antimicrobial agent. With MMS we've pretty much killed anything that threatens the health of your body, but we lacked something that would specifically boost the body's immune system, esp. in cases where there is a very weak or compromised immune system.

For the last year or so, we have been using it after the day's MMS protocol to "**Super charge**" the immune system and **grow** and **repair** tissue at night while sleeping.

One of the indications that the immune system is weak is that the hair thins, and the finger and toenails grow slowly and are thin as well. We have personally seen hair growth and thickening, weight loss, and finger and toenails growing at incredible rates.

One lady in Colombia saw all her varicose veins disappear in 1 month ONLY by taking Moringa! After researching this incredible tree, you will see the amazing benefits it has been giving this world for thousands of years!

We are planting 3 acres in the Dominican Republic, 10 acres in Colombia and soon 100 acres in Africa!

When Moringa is taken in conjunction with the MMS protocol 1000, **(after the day's protocol)**, we've seen energy levels go up, a sense of strength regained, weight gain or loss depending on what the body's needs are, quicker healing, and again hair growth and thickening, as well as nail growth.

A lot different than chemotherapy or radiation treatments, huh? Jim and I are continuing to do testing with Moringa in our protocols to make sure one doesn't cancel out the other. That is why we are taking the Moringa at night after the G2Church protocol for the day is finished.

Once the Moringa is available, please help us by taking it daily and reporting its benefits or disadvantages back to us!! We'll keep you posted on our end.

We are planning to start a website making Moringa available to the world. 50% of the profits will go to the Genesis II Church and 50% to the indigenous peoples of Colombia. They will help fund our projects and help bring health to a lot of people of this world.

For more info about obtaining Moringa please write, suupport@genesis2church.is

The Moringa will be dried in a special way, in the shade to preserve the chlorophyll.



Here are some of the benefits of chlorophyll:

- It has been seen to help in the growth and repair of tissues.
- Chlorophyll helps in neutralizing the pollution that we breathe in daily - a good supplement for smokers.
- It efficiently delivers magnesium and helps the blood in carrying the much needed oxygen to all cells and tissues.
- It is also found to be useful in assimilating and chelating calcium and other heavy minerals.
- It had been seen to have a good potential in stimulating red blood cells to improve oxygen supply.
- Along with other vitamins such as A, C and E, chlorophyll has been seen to help neutralize free

radicals that do damage to healthy cells.

- Chlorophyll is also an effective deodorizer to reduce bad breath, urine, fecal waste, and body odor.
- It may reduce the ability of carcinogens to bind with the DNA in different major organs in the body.
- Chlorophyll may be useful in treating calcium oxalate stone ailments.
- It possesses some anti-atherogenic activity as well.
- It can be used to treat infected wounds naturally.
- These are only a few of the multitude benefits that chlorophyll can do to the body.
- It has antimutagenic and anti-carcinogenic properties so that it may be helpful in protecting your body against toxins and in reducing drug side effects.

These are only some of the benefits from Chlorophyll alone, not to mention.

Moringa Olifera - The Tree of Life

Moringa powder, which is actually grinded dried leaves of Moringa, has seven times more vitamin C compared to oranges, 36 times the amount of magnesium in eggs, 50 times more vitamin B3 than peanuts and 50 times more vitamin B2 than bananas.

Information in table below is provided per 100 grams

Vitamins and Minerals Fresh Leaves Dried Leaves

Vitamin A	6.78 mg	18.9 mg
Thiamin (B1)	0.06 mg	2.64 mg
Riboflavin (B2)	0.05 mg	20.5 mg
Niacin (B3)	0.8 mg	8.2 mg
Vitamin C	220 mg	17.3 mg
Calcium	440 mg	2,003 mg
Calories	92 cal	205 cal
Carbohydrates	12.5 g	38.2 g
Copper	0.07 mg	0.57 mg
Fat	1.70 g	2.3 g
Fiber	0.90 g	19.2 g
Iron	0.85 mg	28.2 mg
Magnesium	42 mg	368 mg
Phosphorus	70 mg	204 mg
Potassium	259 mg	1,324 mg
Protein	6.70 g	27.1g
Zinc	0.16 mg	3.29 mg

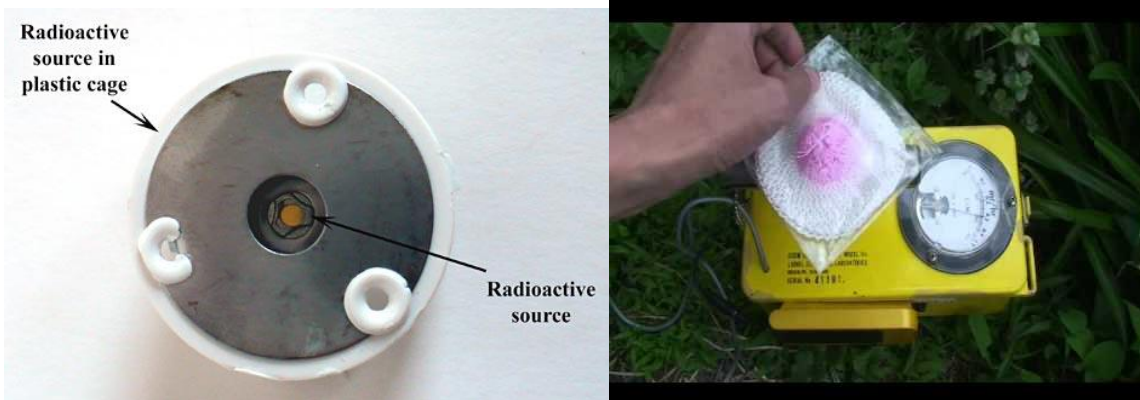
Source: <https://moringafacts.net/vitamin-and-mineral-content-of-moringa/#>

One of the ways we are trying to fund these projects is the Genesis II Church Organic Moringa farms we have in the Dominican republic and Colombia. We are planting 50,000 more trees in these locations this year.

The day Jim showed me how to eliminate radiation!

In March of 2011, we all have heard about the **Fukushima accident**, also called **Fukushima nuclear accident** or **Fukushima Daiichi nuclear accident**. One day, a few months later Jim told me he was in touch with a relative of the Prime Minister of Japan. He told them that he knew a way to destroy the radiation that was pouring out of this nuclear plant permanently if he had the chance. He was telling them for 200 million dollars he would bring a team in and collect the radiation and then destroy it. I asked Jim how he would do it and he gave me a list of things to buy and he would show me! So, I was sent to Santo Domingo to find, Smoke detectors, Coleman lantern mantles made of Thorium. He also ordered a Geiger counter which was on its way. Jim gave me a list of minerals to get also. I forget right at the moment, but I think it was potassium, magnesium and a few others and COKE. I asked Jim, COKE? What do you mean? Cocaine? Coca-Cola? He said, no. Mark, you have to go to a steel mill, and it is what accumulates in the chimney wall. He said get me about 5 lbs. So, I set out for Santo Domingo in search of the products on the list. I was happily surprised to find everything in the capital, Santo Domingo.

When I arrive home, Jim had me take out of **each smoke detector the radioactive part**.



The Thorium Lantern mantle

We had about 10 smoke detectors and 10 thorium lantern mantles. We put all of them into a big 5 lb. coffee can. The Geiger counter needle went up and the noise loud! Ok so now we have radioactive material in a 5 lb. coffee can. I asked Jim why we had the minerals and the coke. He told me that the coke material will burn at very high temperatures in the thousands of degrees when melting iron ore or making steel. The minerals will ignite themselves as well as the coke.

So that night Jim, Joseph, myself and a few others watched as Jim packed the minerals into the bottom of the big coffee can and then he put the radioactive materials on top of the minerals. We checked the reading on the Geiger counter, and it was buzzing. We started the materials on the bottom with a propane torch. When it lit, we all stepped 50 feet or more away. What happened next was crazy! The coffee can became a JET ENGINE with flames shooting 10 feet into the air. The light was like a GRAND OPENING million candle watt power light shining into the sky for about 30 secs.! THEN the whole flame changed and imploded into the coffee can like the Indiana Jones film, 'Raiders of the lost ark'! Incredible. Never saw anything like it in my life!

Result? We went over to the coffee can and turned on the Geiger counter that was buzzing a few minutes before and **THERE WAS NO TRACE OF ANY RADIATION!**

Jim sent the information to the relative of the Prime Minister in Japan. Long story short. Jim was asking for a contract of 200 million to destroy the radiation at Fukushima and help the Genesis II Church get more information out to the masses especially about Malaria being cured 100% of the time! Well, **the contract to 'cleanup' the Fukushima meltdown was awarded to a company for 2 BILLION** and they only are putting the radioactive fluid in containers that **are leaking this radioactive liquid as I write this volume!** Jim's discovery, another great one for mankind, could eliminate the radiation escaping everyday into our world but his cry to help falls upon **willfully deaf ears again!**

NOTE: This experience made me think even more that 'someone' doesn't want to clean up anything on this planet and wants it even more toxic to kill 90% of the population!

Jim **wrote a book about this and even this process will produce gold!**



Here is the crude video we did: <https://www.brighteon.com/b5f070d4-cb56-4096-ade3-c62bf7f6c3a6>

Strange Detox Testimonies

Many people tell us that when they do the 30-day detox they experience:

- Can taste food again i.e. their taste buds are working again

- **Breathing better**
- **Thinking better. Brain fog gone!**
- **Sex again! Libido returns**
- **Body odors gone**
- **Hair and nails growing fast again**
- **No more urinating frequently at night**
- **Normal Menstruating again**
- **Appetite better**
- **Bowel movements normal**
- **Eyesight better**
- **Sense of smell better**
- **Energy back**
- **Sleeping better**

By eliminating TOXINS from the body these 'returned' abilities of the human body's systems start working correctly again! Please read Vol. 1, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE" for more in depth information about the body's systems and how they are 'DESIGNED' to work. We know that toxins are coming out of the body when doing the G2Church detox program but the next 3 testimonies we received were confirmation that the detox was working amazingly!

1. Agent Orange

A man wrote me and told me the following story. Every day he was accustomed to urinating first thing in the morning outside his house in the same place for years. I can relate to this because I raised 8 children in a house with 1 BATHROOM! In the morning the boys would go outside if the bathroom was occupied. Well, this man was doing the 'detox' and continued to urinate in the same place he has for 15 yrs.! He told me he was in Vietnam in the 60's and there was a lot of spraying of Agent Orange, an herbicide from MONSANTO and DOW chemical company and was used to defoliate the jungles. Well, this man told me that after a few weeks of urinating in the same spot ALL the grass was dead where he was pissing! So, the Agent Orange after 35 yrs. was coming of his body and killing the grass! What does that tell you? These toxins accumulate in the tissues of the body and will come out if you DETOX with Chlorine Dioxide! By these toxins coming out of the body, the body is cleaner and 'systems' that were hindered or stopped working, start working again! Amazing huh?

2. Blood tests in pregnant woman

The next testimony, I received from my daughter, Joy. She and her friend were pregnant at the same time and had the same doctor. Well, the protocol is to have blood tests periodically during their pregnancy to 'check' the blood. Also, keeping current with the vaccine schedule for pregnant women was one of them. Joy knew better NOT to take these toxic vaccines and exempted herself from them. Her friend didn't and received the vaccines, like MMR and Flu shot I believe. Well, after one of her blood tests, her doctor told her she needed to get her vaccines because there was NO EVIDENCE of MMR or FLU antibodies in her blood. She showed the doctor her vaccine record that she had received all the 'required' vaccines! What happened? She was on

the G2Church detox and **the TOXIC vaccines she received were eliminated from her body!**
Amazing huh?

3. Hair tests

We had one person that was diagnosed with lead poisoning and the way they check this is taking a piece of hair and testing for lead. The hair tested positive for lead poisoning. After a few months, the hair is tested again to see if lead is still present. Well, after 3 months his hair was tested again and NO LEAD PRESENT!

NOTE: Chlorine Dioxide eliminates TOXINS from the body that are destroying and disrupting the body's NATURAL systems that are supposed to protect us! You will see an interview from an MIT Scientist **proving chlorine dioxide breaks down 'glyphosate'** into useable molecules in the human body which is also curing Autism. The herbicide 'glyphosate' made by MONSANTO is being found everywhere on earth and even in embryos, amniotic fluid, breast milk! Glyphosate is a VERY TOXIC compound that needs to be eliminated from this earth quickly!

Interview with Dr. Stephanie Seneff about Glyphosate and Chlorine Dioxide:

- **Kerri and Dr. Seneff CD Breaks Down Glyphosate and Cures Autism:**
<https://www.kerririvera.com/full-list-videos>
- **Dr. Seneff's research page:** <https://people.csail.mit.edu/seneff/>,
<https://www.learntruehealth.com/glyphosate/>

5-22-2012 406 Health Ministers in 80 countries!

How to start a Genesis II Church chapter:

<https://www.brighteon.com/dashboard/videos/962116d8-c07d-4baa-891c-5628ddc456f2>

New Health Restoration Center

Bishop Mark Grenon and our newest Bishop Jose Luis Rosado



We are excited to announce our newest [Genesis II Church Church](#) Health Restoration Center in Colombia, South America.

Bishop Jose Luis Rosado is our newest Bishop and the Co-founder of the Guatapuri Church of Valledupar, Colombia. "Guatapuri" means "Pure water" which is quite appropriate seeing we purify water also.

Bishop Rosado has been using MMS for the past two years in the Sierra Nevada region of Colombia among the indigenous people, the Arhuacos, in which he is a member. We have many testimonies coming monthly from this area of Colombia. Jose is also working with another Health Minister - Alvaro Torres, who is also an Arhuaco.

We were first informed of these people from another one of our Health Ministers, Azalea. Thank you, Azalea, for your concern for these people! We also want to thank Shelley, Tim & Edith and Lina for their donations that helped make this all possible.

And, obviously Archbishop James Humble for his discovery of MMS. Archbishop Jim has helped fund all of our projects from the sales of his literature and videos. Without these people helping we wouldn't have seen this project come to fruition. The establishment of the Church is the first step towards reaching out to all of the indigenous of the Sierra Nevada region of Colombia!

We are now in the planning stages of setting up a 5 day trip to one section of this region. We have seen many restored to health already. One disease we are dealing with is called "Chagas", also called **American trypanosomiasis**. This disease affects some 11 million people in Latin America. We now have blood samples of 2 people confirmed as being "Chagas free".

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

The insects that cause "Chagas":



More are coming as we treat others throughout this region. Here are some photos of the Guatapuri Church / Health Restoration Center.

Front of Guatapuri Church Church Sign,



Guatapuri Church Health Office



Inside Health Office - Bishop Jose's Bishop Certificate
Church authorization - Church Public Announcement

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

(which is also printed in the local newspaper) -
and The Genesis II Church Creed



Rev. Joseph Grenon, Rev. Jonathan Grenon
and Bishop Mark Grenon as Church Health Advisor

Supplies to make MMS/CDS



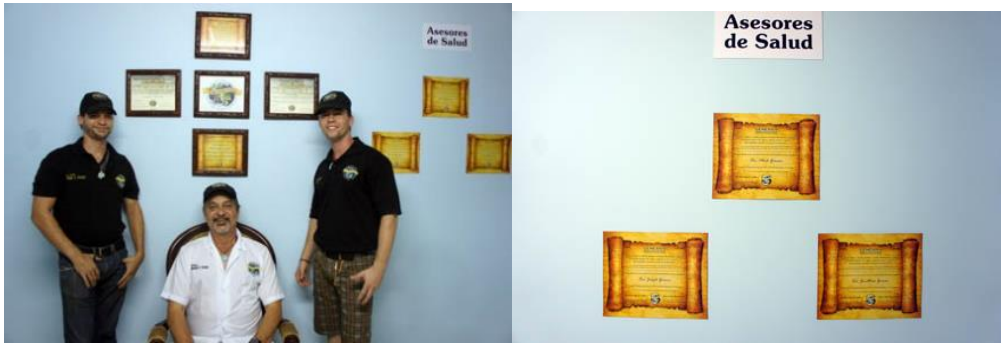
Clay, Moringa supplies



Mountain Kit



Health supplies, MMS/CDS, DMSO, spray bottles and test strips



Rev. Joe, Rev. Jonathan and Bishop Mark

See what happens when people work together. There are only a few people that helped and look what we've seen accomplished! Could you imagine what could happen if more people got involved? We have a lot to do here. There are many living in the Sierra Nevada that need having their 'health restored' as well as all of Colombia. We now have 4 Bishops in Colombia and 3 more Church/Health Restoration Centers are being planned. **Will you help?**

Hearing about and actually seeing what has been accomplished here in Colombia has been a very validating experience for all concerned. During the coming months, the new Health Ministers will be working among the people and we expect our next seminar in this area to have a greater attendance and more amazing testimonials.

G2Church World Headquarters moves to Mexico!

April 2012 Jim heads to Mexico

Jonathan, Joe and I go to Colombia!

Jim stayed with us in the D.R. for 2 ½ years in which time we taught 19 seminars with hundreds coming through our compound with amazing stories from amazing people coming from around the world! People just want to be healthy! Isn't that what we all want? To be able to choose for ourselves what our bodies need and not be dictated to by some outside influence. Isn't that **real** health freedom? During this time, the G2Church Sacramental protocols were becoming more standardized and it was becoming easier to complete the 30-day detox or even longer if needed. As people attended the seminars more information was being collected and changes were being made for the better. One great advance was activating MMS with hydrochloric acid and not citric acid as we were doing. The taste being much better, and the body was accepting this 'miracle' mineral with amazing results!

Jonathan, Joseph and I move to Colombia!

Because it was costing us upwards of \$3,000 US in the D.R. for electricity a month, I decided to move to Colombia after doing a seminar there in early 2012. The reason electricity costs so much there is,

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

we had to use a big 80K Diesel generator most of the day due to outages plus it is one the most expensive places on earth for electricity. I put my compound up for sale which took a few years to sell because I wanted a mission group to have it. Well, a mission group bought it for 50% of what it was worth, and we used that money to keep us afloat for 2 yrs. as the G2Church grew! We still aren't a big group that keeps everything going in the Church. We have 7 of us working to keep everything running. Yes, most are my family because we started this together and have the passion to see, "a world without dis-ease". Plus, we all have a personal testimony of being CURED with the G2 Sacraments!

Whenever you get around people that believe in natural things or alternative health you attract all kinds of people with ALL kinds of ideas about health and what to do to heal. Jim seems to attract many people that believe in 'new age' theories to which I am completely opposed!

**1 week Health Minister Course in Puerto Vallarta at the new World
Headquarters:
July 1st-7th 2012**



Archbishop Jim Humble in Mexico

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



1st G2Church seminar in Puerto Vallarta, Mexico



Mark, Kashy, Jim, Andreas

Debi, Debi's aunt (I forget her name sorry!)

Colombia is so much better!

In Colombia, we have lights 24/7 and rarely goes out. So, now we have internet all the time and lights and is much cheaper! We decided when Jim moved to Mexico to start doing G2Church Seminars there and I would travel to help when I could. Jonathan, Joseph and I would focus on South America and do seminars there while setting up a '**G2Church Restoration Center**' as well as other Church chapters throughout South America as you've seen above. **Another thing that is good about Colombia, is that they love natural cures and speak about even on TV!** One time I was in a cinema in Bogota and 20 mins before the movie started, they had a video explaining natural cures for cancer! You won't see that in many countries of the world! To this day I love living in Colombia and many are coming to us to 'restore health' from around the world for 30 days and we are seeing amazing things happening! If interested contact me at: mark@genesis2church.is

Our Mission to Taxi drivers

When we first arrived in Colombia, we didn't have a vehicle until 2016 so we used taxis wherever we went because they are everywhere and cheap because the dollar is strong in Colombia. Well, by being in a taxi daily we got to know a bunch of taxi drivers and they would ask us what we are doing here in Colombia. When we started telling them they started telling us their health problems. Most would say they had diabetes or high blood pressure or both! We started teaching them how to use the protocols and they started to get better and tell others. Soon we had a lot of people we were helping and going to other areas throughout Colombia.

Here is a Doctor in Plato, Colombia using MMS to 'restore health' to people in his village and a Multiple Sclerosis testimony! (Spanish)

<https://www.brighteon.com/dashboard/videos/dfb96565-db0f-4410-b637-ee5451e9f4d5>

Jim tells his belief about why he found MMS in the G2Church Seminars!

Jim has been accused of believing that he was sent to do this work from eternity past. Even the Mainstream Media seem to bring it up to mock him. **See an example here from ABC. Start at the 1:30 minute mark:** <https://abc7.com/news/church-of-bleach-abc-news-confronts-founder-of-genesis-ii-church/1578279/> They claim Jim says he is a god! I never heard him say that. I'll tell you what he's told me and has told many at the seminars we taught together. I heard it from the horse's mouth, Jim himself and many others have as well. This is the story Jim told me while walking one day as to why he was allowed to discover this formula, MMS.

He told me he believed that he had a memory in his head that billions of years ago he was together with a great crowd of people. All of the people, him included, made a promise to meet one day in eternity future to do a great work for mankind on Earth! He tells the people coming to the seminars that he believes that they were compelled to come and be here due to that pact he said was made in the past. Many people that have attended to seminars felt they needed to come and really didn't know why they came except to learn how to maintain health not to change the world!

I told Jim that I didn't believe what he believed about how we came to be together in these days. I believe I didn't exist in the past but was created on the day my mother conceived.

"I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well.

My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.", Psalm 139:14-16 King James Version (KJV)

This is different than when the first man, Adam was created or Eve for that matter.

"And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.", Genesis 2:7 KJV

This I what Bishop Mark Grenon believes!

I did tell Jim that I believed that in the mind of God, which is not bound by time, He knew we would be here and knew what we would be doing. So, in that light I agree with Jim that we are here for a purpose and that purpose is to open people's minds to TRUTH and rid the world of DIS-EASE!

Isn't it a breath of fresh air to have two people who can work together that don't agree on how we got here but AGREE on what we are doing to help this world? This is what is so unique about the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing. The only prerequisite to be a part of us, i.e. a member is to agree in principle to our G2Church Creed. This exactly what Jim and I wanted to create, **a Health Church for ALL to come without prejudice to help them learn how to live a life without DIS-EASE and in turn teach others the same!**

Who is welcome in the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing?

Absolutely Everyone!!!!

Note: The Only requirement is the 7 tenets or beliefs of our Church

Christian, Muslim, Jew, Buddhist, Hindu, Catholic etc.

Absolutely ANY AND EVERY RELIGION IN THE WORLD!

- Religious, Non-Religious, Spiritual, Non-Spiritual

Absolutely Anyone and Everyone!

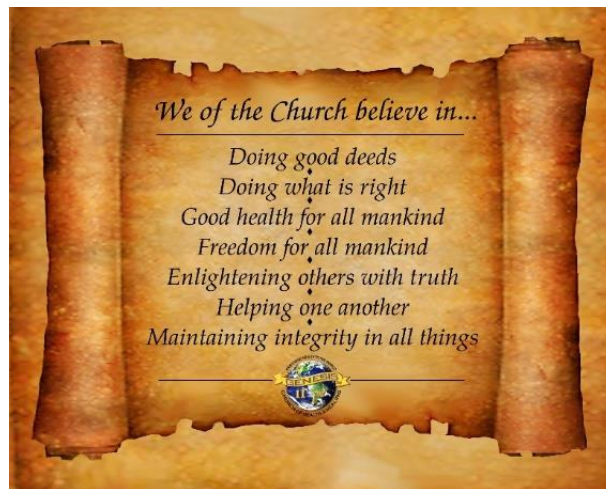
- Creationist, Atheist, Evolutionist, Realist, Humanist, Deist, etc.

Absolutely Every Philosophy!

- Red, Yellow, Black, White, Etc.

Absolutely any and every color of persons are welcome!

Here are the 7 tenets of the G2Church Creed we put together as a guide for our mission in this world!



Note: In the beginning of G2Church we only had the first three tenets. The rest were added each year until now we have 7!

It has to be this way when dealing with health!

Could you imagine being in an accident and rushed to the hospital emergency ward and them refusing to help you because you were a Buddhist, Muslim, Atheist etc. That would be horrible! Well, **here at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing we turn no one away!** We help everyone period no matter what a person believes. I believe that is what the Lord wants us all to do and if we ALL do it the world would be a MUCH better place.

A Mission to the Indigenous People of Northern Colombia.

A great experience!!

In our last newsletter, we announced the establishment of a Genesis II Church of Health and Healing in Colombia. We established the "Guatapuri Church" with our newest Bishop, Jose Luis Rosado, who is a member of the Arhuaco indigenous people of Colombia.

In the Guatapuri Church, we have a Health Restoration Center that has already started to help people freely. We also have had inquiries from people outside of Colombia who want to come to restore their health. With the help of Bishop Rosado and Rev. Cheyka Torres Zalabata, we were able to travel to the village, Seynimin, in the Arhuaco territory. It is the most traditional village of the Arhuaco people. It is a very sacred place and the people live only from what they grow. They sew bags from the wool taken from their sheep. They live a very simple life to say the least. There is no electricity there, so we had to take a lot of charged batteries to video tape the experience. It was an amazing 4 days!! We gathered all the supplies and headed up the mountains in a 4 wheel drive truck. After 2 hours, we left the truck because the path is too narrow and steep.

We walked an hour to where the mules where located. The chief and the people of the village sent them for us, (And we were sooo glad they did, even if our backsides hurt for 3 days after.) We brought food and MMS to them, and they fed us and provided us a place to set up our tent as well as sending us 20 mules!! We had a lot of supplies and 8 people as well as guides that walked! It truly was a 20 mule team. You see, these people use the barter system to buy and sell. We really like that system and the fact that we didn't need any money. We wish the whole world was like that. It was for a long time and still is in areas of some countries such as Colombia.

After we reached the mules, we grabbed a quick meal and headed up the mountains, another 5 hours ahead of us and it was 3 p.m. , and the sun sets about 6:30 P.M. We had 4 mountains to traverse before we reached '**Seynimin**'. Well, this is when we thanked God for the mules. The terrain was VERY steep. The mules were even struggling because of the steepness of the terrain and the

weight. The last 2 hours we were in complete blackness in the steep rocky mountain paths!! The mules must have night vision because I couldn't see my hand in front of my face.

We arrived at around 9 P.M. We thought we would set up the tent and go to bed but the chiefs, (Mamos), and the people of the village wanted to "check us out and see what were our intentions". The father of Cheyka is a "Mamo" in the village and was the villages' nurse for years. For one hour he spoke and answered questions about why we were there what we were going to do. He had been taking MMS/CDS for 2 weeks and his body aches he had been suffering from was almost completely gone! Also, we had treated a few neighbors near him with great results. One man, Felipe, another Mamo was sent home to die with "Chagas". He was doing really well. Out of bed and eating. We visited him on the way back. You'll see him in the pictures and video.

Another one of Antonio's neighbors had a stroke a few years ago and was amazing the doctors after 3 weeks on the 1000 protocol with DMSO i.e. Protocol 1000+. Antonio reported the news and they allowed us to pitch our tent and use the abandoned government clinic the next day. It was now 10 P.M, and we had to pitch the tent, really sore!! We pitched it in the dark and collapsed in our sleeping bags completely exhausted and aching!

The next morning the people of the village rose early, we thought, but it's normal to be up at dawn, when you go to sleep a little past dusk. We awoke with fresh coffee and started to set up the clinic. By 9 a.m., we were receiving families. People came from four hours away to see us. Most within 1-2 hours that lived outside the village on their farms. We worked until 9 P.M. Using candlelight because many had to return that night to their homes.

We saw over 125 people personally the 1st day! While Jon, Joe and I talked to the people in Spanish, Cheyka interpreted into the Arhuaco tongue. Her and her father were really learning how to treat their people!

Bishop Jose was making more MMS, and Citric acid to produce MMS/CDS, and keeping us supplied in the clinic. What was really great was seeing Jose, Cheyka and her dad really learning to help their people. **Training others to train others** is the best way to reach our goal for this world which is, "Bringing health to the world". Most of the problems we dealt with the first day were Chagas, Parasites, Flu, Body aches, diarrhea, a lot of vaginal infections and stomach problems.

Well, by the time we left the village, we were already hearing from those who came the first day about how good many were feeling. It is amazing how fast the MMS/CDS works if taken correctly. Everyone that came to us received a dose immediately. Just doing the 1000 protocol to detox the body usually restores most of a person's health and allows the immune system to rebuild. We were giving many children that looked malnourished, Moringa ([Moringa oleifera](#)) to take at night after the day's protocol. We've been doing this for the past 6 months in Colombia with phenomenal results.

So, by the end of the day we saw well over 100 people. We worked into the night and finished at 9 P.M. because some people had to return 2 hours home that night! That night, we were washed out of our tent by the heavy rains. Those poor people of the trails back to their houses! We slept inside

the clinic on concrete floors. That just added to the sore bones we already had from the mule ride up!! HAHAHA!

The next morning, we opened the clinic at 9A.M. There were more people present than the day before, 20-30. We dove right in and starting to see people. By noon time we had saw 75 people. By the time we closed the doors at 8 P.M., we had seen over 200!!! The Mamos or Chiefs were the last to come and see us. They all, (3), are on Protocol 1000. The Mamos wanted all their people to go first, which was a nice gesture. What a very good day. We ate then hit the sack, or should I say the concrete!!

The next morning, Rev. Jonathan, Rev. Jose and Rev. Cheyka saw about 30 people while Rev. Joe and I taught a few people how to make a 50% citric acid solution and a 28% MMS solution and CDS. We left enough MMS and citric acid to treat another 500 people. José, Cheyka and Antonio are going back next week to treat another 200+ that couldn't make it to us, because they didn't hear in time. Next Tuesday they are planning a two day clinic. By 11 A.M., we were told we had to go to meet with the "Mamos", (Chiefs).The place was pretty full of people when we arrived, packed and ready to go. Everyone seemed very appreciative for the things given and taught to them.

The Mamos were happy we were coming back, the next week to help more people. The custom is if you come back four times then you are a sincere friend. Tuesday will be the third time! One more time and will be the fourth time! After our goodbyes, we started walking back on the eight hour trip through the [7 gates](#) we came through four days ago. We walked about an hour then changed to mules. We love mules! The trip back seemed a lot steeper looking straight down the neck of the mule. Now we were able to see what we couldn't see the other night in the dark. Wow!! Really steep. We really appreciate the mules now more than ever before!

We stopped and checked on Felipe, the guy whom two weeks before was sent home to die in bed with Chagas. He has been on the protocol 1000. When, we arrived at his house he was outside and looked SOOO much better. He told us his appetite was back and energy coming slowly back also. He was also taking Moringa every night. The Moringa seems to regenerate the cells and build the immune system. We've seen it also in people with strokes, M.S., fibromyalgia, Alzheimer's, Parkinson's, epilepsy, and other nerve related disorders. We left him and his family more CDS and were on our way, promising to check on his progress.

We stopped for a quick bath in the beautiful cool Mango river. So refreshing!! We walked the last 1 ½ hours which was pleasant beside the river. The jeep met us and took us the last 1 ½ hours to the apartment/church where for the last week we've been working on the documentary, "[7 gates to Seynimin](#)" (An MMS story.) **Watch it at the link below.**

**Documentary: 7 Gates to Seynimin,
an MMS Story of Genesis II Church:**

<https://www.brighteon.com/d2c41aa1-b83a-4e83-bbef-3020cf439269>

Felipe, the Mamo cured of Chagas!



Mamo or Chief CURED from Chagas gave us the opportunity to go to his village, Seynimin and help his people. I also enjoy when people are concerned about their own people when they find out 'DIS-EASE' of the body can be reversed with G2Sacraments!

Bishop Alvaro receives certificates for his G2Church Chapter!

A man named Alvaro from Nabusimaki contacted me and said he found us on the internet. He had been using MMS on his family and his people, the Aruhacos in Nabusimaki with much success. The people there called MMS, 'Alvaro's drops' Because Alvaro gave it to them! I told him. Who cares what it is called as long as they use it and get well, I told Jim and he laughed!



We went there to do a mini seminar in Nabusimaki, the capital of the Arhuaco Indigenous people in December of 2011. Now, we were headed to Seynimin, the religious capital of the Arhuaco nation! It took us 6 hours of riding mules to get there.

We brought supplies to make MMS and CDS and bottles to send people home with each family. When we arrived, we had to go to the town meeting of elders and the whole town. They were 'feeling us out' to see what intentions were for the clinic we wanted to hold. After the Mamos, chiefs, talked, I was able to explain our plan of being there for 3 days. People would be coming from a day away during the next three days. We saw over 600 people in 3 days and sent them home with supplies. The Mamos waiting until the last day and the last group to come and tell us what their health issues were. Why? They wanted to see if any were poisoned or died from what we were doing before they came to us! Hahahaha. I guess they were smart. When the Mamos came, they were the last to be treated with their many wives and a lot of children! It was a great time and please watch the documentary we did to get the whole story!

<https://www.brighteon.com/d2c41aa1-b83a-4e83-bbef-3020cf439269>



Wanting more!



Working in Bulgaria for 4 months with great results!

10-12-2012

I was notified by a woman named Mary and her husband Doug that they had personally experienced 'restored health' from breast cancer and other illnesses and that they wanted to open up their 4 star hotel in Bulgaria to us. They wanted me to go and teach them for 4 months with REAL people and then leave to establish 'G2Church restoration centers' in other countries!

Note: We were getting MANY e-mails asking us to come to different countries now!

Jonathan with his wife and children, Joseph, and I all went to Smolyan Bulgaria to set up a 'restoration center there. **Amazing results there!** We treated 45 people from HIV, Cancer to Diabetes with great success! But it was torture! I felt like Dr. Mengele the way I was treating the people that came. This is the one of the reasons we don't use CDS any longer and started the 'Starting Procedure' that has been such a blessing to the people that need healing. I was injecting each person with 1-3 cc's of 3000 ppm CDS once in the morning and once at night. During the day each person was drinking 30 cc's of CDS in a water bottle divided into 8 sections. Each section was taken hourly during the day. Many had diarrhea, vomiting and stomach pains each day but wanted to 'power through' it to be healed. Well, 43 out of the 45 were CURED from their illnesses! I told myself and those with me that we weren't doing that type of protocols that strong ever again! I was from now on going to go slow with people and let the body do it comfortably to eliminate stressing out the body which in turn weakens the immune system we so desperately need! Jim and I discussed this in detail!

Two died after leaving Bulgaria. These were really tough cases when they arrived!

One woman came to us from Poland. She had surgery to remove both breasts due to cancer with chemo and radiation. The doctor even took out her lymphatic glands on her right side. Then the doctor told her that they found no cancer in the lymph nodes to which he was happy! Happy? I worked in surgery for many years and you can see cancer in the glands esp. at stage 4! I couldn't believe he took out healthy glands! The lymphatic system is needed to kill the cancer and drain the

toxins that come out. She couldn't do that. On her right breast was a football sized tumor! Here sons came with her to comfort her and help. Well, she hadn't slept for months and was miserable. We were able to get her pain level down to be able to sleep and saw progress on the tumor. She left saying she felt better, and her sons were happy to spend some quality time with mom. but had a long road ahead after she went back home to Poland. She passed a few months later! So sad.

The second lady that died arrived in Bulgaria from the Netherlands. She had a tumor called, Mary and Joseph tumor. I was a few inches outside of her belly button!



She hadn't been able to move her bowels without enemas for months! She was in severe pain also. Her husband came with her and we were able to get the tumor to recede and get her pain level to tolerable so she could sleep. She told me this was her last chance and if didn't work she would have the doctors kill her with drugs back in the Netherlands where it is legal for assisted suicide. When she left, I was thinking if she kept going, she would be healed. Within 6 months, she called me and told me she was sick of the pain and wanted to die! I begged her to keep going but she said she was tired and was giving up! One hour later after the call she was killed!

Note: Some people's bodies just can't recover from the chemo, radiation, surgery and the destruction of the immune system that they can't come back! **This is part of the 5% we just can't cure!**

In Smolyan, Bulgaria,

Jim and Mark discussing plans for the future!



Bulgarian Seminar



We did 3 Seminars in Bulgaria in 4 months!



Paralyzed lady in Bulgaria

Here is an amazing story about a young lady paralyzed from an Epidural Nerve Block Injection. We were asked to visit a young lady about 25 yrs old in the town of Smolyan. She had been paralyzed from an epidural shot which is used to block pain during child birth. It is injected into the spinal column. Well, she was paralyzed by this shot! She gave birth but soon thereafter her whole body up to her neck was paralyzed! She couldn't hold her baby! We started her on protocol 1000 with DMSO every hour. After 6 days we went back, and she was moving her limbs slowly. Her body was coming back to life! She told us the paralysis started in her left arm then went to left leg then to right arm and then to left leg within days. Well, her body started moving at the right leg which was the last to be paralyzed to her right arm to left leg to left arm! Her body was coming back to life in reverse to how she was paralyzed! Please watch the progress she was making here within a few weeks! She later started to walk with a walker for a while and now is walking normal around town!

See Video here: <https://www.brighteon.com/667c37ca-f005-483a-b608-4ce194079825>

NOTE: Don't have her walking in town because all we have on video is when we initially helped her for 1 month. She went on in the months to come use a walker then finally a year later walking again. I've asked someone there to try and get us an update!

While in Bulgaria, Jonathan and I traveled to Prague, in the Czech Republic for our first G2Church Conference in that country!

1st Seminar In Prague 2012

500 people in attendance and 2,000,000 watched the interview!

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Bishop Mark explains the G2Church and its goals!



Archbishops Mark & Jim Leo, Jonathan, Kerri, Jim, Mark, Andreas, Pavel Bishop Mark taking questions



Jim and Mark



Jim and Bishop Pavel



Jim and Bishop Andres

Jim being interviewed

Overcoming the bad taste of MMS

11-19-2012

I have had it reported to me several times that someone couldn't take the taste and they died. It is something that I understand because it has happened to me, except I was always able to overcome the taste in one way or another.

Note: In Argentina, we had a testimony of an Autistic child drinking MMS with Ginger Ale and recovering well! I know Ginger Ale isn't the healthiest drink in the world BUT the kid is getting better! Get him well then get him off Ginger ale.

We have found that it is best to completely overcome the health conditions caused by pathogens before worrying about the parasites. The facts are that most people have parasites. Even the World Health Organization (WHO) says that. Aversion to MMS is only one symptom. There are many others, but don't try to kill the parasites and pathogens at the same time.

Now for the information on the taste of MMS; Mark, while he was in Columbia, tried putting some activated MMS in several soda waters and it preserved the effectiveness of the MMS for many days , over a month. He used Schweppes, Canada Dry and tonic soda.

They all worked and that improved the taste a little bit, but the taste was still bad, just not as bad. But somehow the soda (CO2) seems to keep the MMS (chlorine dioxide) from deteriorating. But

Mark got busy and all of us being busy let it rest for a little while. Then someone again told me about someone who was really sick but couldn't take the MMS. So I decided to do something.

I bought as many sodas as I could find:

1. **Sprite,**
2. **7up,**
3. **Fresca,**
4. **Squirt,**
5. **Tri-Soda**

I tested them all. They all worked to overcome the taste and to not reduce the effectiveness of MMS. They all tested as being effective for at least a day. I have been taking MMS in 7up and Sprite for several weeks now and they both work fine.

So for protocol 1000 you could do it one or two different ways. I tried them both. **(Procedure #1)** Each hour, add about 4 ounces (120 ml) of your favorite soda in a clean glass, but one of those sodas listed above. Then mix an hourly dose of MMS, be it 1 or 2 or 3 drops or less, but no more for protocol 1000. Mix it in a clean dry glass wait the 20 seconds and then pour in your 4 ounces of soda and drink it. See paragraph 10 below for checking the strength of MMS. You could also use this same method for mixing protocol Clara's 6 and 6, See jimhumble.is for details of Clara's 6 and 6.

(Procedure #2 mixing for 8 hours) Get one of the 20 ounce (or 600 ml) bottles of any one of the sodas, 7up, Sprite, Fresca, Squirt, or Tri-Soda. The Tri-Soda would be the least desirable. Remove the soda from the bottle and mark the bottle with a dark mark every 2.5 ounces as that will give you eight 2.5 ounce divisions.

The way you do this is use one of the black permanent marking pens. Using a small glass fill it to approximately what you think is 2.5 ounces (approximately 75 ml) and then fill the glass to that same level 8 times and pour that into your 20 ounce bottle each time. If it comes reasonably close to the top of the 20 ounce bottle, then empty the 20 ounce bottle and do it again but this time mark it each time with a dark line. Now you have your bottle marked at eight equal divisions.

For the three drops doses each hour use 24 drops of MMS and 24 drops of the activator, HCl and mix in a clean dry glass, preferably a glass with thin walls. Wait 20 seconds, check to make sure the liquids of MMS and citric have turned dark reddish brown and then add the soda that you took out of the 20 ounce bottle to the glass and then dump the contents back into the 20 ounce bottle. **See paragraph 23 below to check for the proper strength of the MMS.** Now store the 20 ounce bottle in the refrigerator for drinking during the day.

So use the soda solution down to the next black line each hour during the day. You may prefer to put the solution from the 20 ounce bottle into an additional 2 or 3 ounces of fresh soda each hour to improve the taste even more and to see that you get plenty of liquid each hour. Of course use this

same process for 2 ounce doses or one ounce doses or even 1/2 ounce doses each hour. Just use less MMS in the 20 ounce bottle. **To check the strength of your MMS see paragraph 23 below.**

(Procedure #3, for guess what, Pepsi Cola and Coca Cola) I know, you may be surprised, but you can use Pepsi and Coke to make the MMS taste better too. The problem is that neither of these can be made up in an all-day mixture like 7up or the other Sodas mentioned. MMS only exists in a Pepsi or Coke mixture for about 2 hours without deterioration. Thus you must mix it every hour to be effective. I have been doing it for more than a year and at least one large group in South America has been doing it too with excellent results and no problems.

Although, in my opinion they don't work as good as 7up for taste improvement, Pepsi and Coke have other tremendous advantages. In Keno, Mexico I and my friend Ed Heft, tested Pepsi several times a week every week for a year and a half using one of the best dark field microscopes known at that time, and of course still is.

We determine, at our surprise of course, that Pepsi cleans the blood of blood clots. Everyone has blood clots that are small and when those blood clots become big enough, they can block the flow of blood in the brain causing a stroke. Ed determined by a year and a half testing that about 1-1/2 hours after taking a Pepsi the blood clots are reduced in size from 20% to 60% and Coke somewhat less. The fact is a Pepsi could save your life. I was there for 8 months but Ed did a lot of the testing before I arrived.

There is another advantage that Pepsi gives and again Coke somewhat less but still significant advantage and that is the killing of parasites living in the stomach.

Most of you have heard of the worms that some people spit up from time to time when taking medicines. Well these worms are digested by Pepsin in the stomach, so the worms secrete a solution that neutralizes the natural pepsin that the body produces for digestion, causing a certain amount of digestive problems.

So when MMS is added to Pepsi in significant amounts it tends to kill these big worms. They can be thrown up or once dead they can also be digested by the stomach.

But don't worry, I have been using Pepsi to overcome the taste for more than a year and I have not killed any of these worms. You need a complete parasite program to do that. Or maybe I have killed some and didn't know.

For years and years everybody in the alternate medicine health food groups have known that Pepsi and Coke are terrible for you, but no clinical trials have shown that data. There is another advantage that Pepsi and coke has, they help with digestion. They have been putting meat in Coke and Pepsi for years and waiting a day or so and then showing how the meat has disintegrated. And then saying

how bad it is because of the disintegration.

Well in fact it was digested; a good thing, a good digestive aid, and I have used both for years to aid my digestion. I don't know who first started about how terrible Pepsi and Coke are supposed to be, but it finally wound up as one of those, everybody knows, things that are wrong. Sorry to disappoint all those people who have been expecting me to drop dead all these years from drinking Pepsi. I'm still healthier than most.

Of course there is the sugar that everyone knows is bad that is in Pepsi and Coke. Again, maybe. What everyone keeps forgetting is that any white flower at all, or soy, or other carbohydrates all take the same number of pancreatic enzymes to correct the sugar in the blood. It doesn't help much or at all to eat high quality carbs.

You still work your pancreas just as hard keeping the blood sugar level down to the correct number. So the next time you don't have a coke and then you go eat some pasta, its probably a lot worse than the coke. **To check the strength of your MMS see paragraph 23 below.**

One other way. Instead of drinking the MMS put it in capsules and take the capsules. You can use any of these methods for protocol 2000, of course just by adding more MMS. In case of the capsules, if you need more drops than 3 drops an hour just add a second or third capsule per hour. I have already given this technique in my book, but I have made it a little simpler here for those who really need it and don't have time to work with the book.

Do it this way: Determine how many drops and hour that you are going to take, then to make up a solution that will last all day, 8 hours, multiply the number by 8 times. Now using a clean, dry glass add the number of drops of MMS that you just came up with that will last you 8 hours, then of course, add an equal number of drops of 50% citric acid and wait the full 20 seconds, or even 30 seconds and then add an equal number of drops of distilled or purified water.

The water is necessary to stabilize the solution. If you used 2 drops of MMS and 2 drops of citric acid to make up a 2 drops an hour solution that would be actually 16 drops of MMS and 16 drops of citric acid, that's a total of 32 drops. That's 2 drops each hour for eight hours which is 16 drops of MMS. Now in order to stabilize the solution add one drop of distilled or purified water for each of the 32 drops that you added of MMS and citric.

Let me say it this way: For a 2 drop dose for each hour during the day you will need a small bottle container that has a dropper spout or an eye dropper top. In this bottle you will put

1. **16 drops of MMS**
2. **16 drops of citric acid (We use Hcl at 4% now)**
3. **32 drops of water only after 20 seconds of adding the MMS and citric acid.**

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

Do you see? For a one drop dose each hour you would put 8 drops of MMS, 8 drops of citric acid, and 16 drops of water to stabilize it.

For a three drop dose each hour you would put 24 drops of MMS, 24 drops of citric acid, and 48 drops of water.

You will need size zero capsules, or if you have no trouble taking pills size 00 would be a little easier to fill. NOW WITH THESE FIGURES YOU MUST PUT 4 DROPS OF THIS SOLUTION INTO THE CAPSULE FOR EACH DROP OF MMS YOU ARE TAKING PER HOUR. HOWEVER, YOU CAN MAKE UP EACH CAPSULE ONLY ABOUT 2 MINUTES BEFORE YOU TAKE IT AS IT WILL MELT RIGHT AWAY.

The size zero capsules will hold 12 drops which is actually one three drop dose of MMS. So you would put 12 drops in the capsule and close it and then drink it down immediately. You won't taste a thing. Drink at least 1/2 glass of water or more each time you take a capsule.

Do you see? A 2 drop dose each hour would require that you put 8 drops in the capsule and a one drop dose would require that you put 4 drops in the capsule. The one drop dose per hour would be 1 drop of MMS, 1 drop of citric, and two drops of water in the capsule. I hope that is not confusing. **To check the proper strength of MMS that you have or after buying a new bottle of MMS follow the instructions in Paragraph 23 below.**

Overcoming the citric acid problem: Some people are allergic to citric acid and thus cannot take citric acid even in their MMS. There are others that believe that hydrochloric acid or commonly called muriatic acid in pool stores and even grocery stores. You could use a 5% mixture by weight of this acid and distilled or purified water. Do not use city water from the tap with any mixtures using MMS. It can make you sick. The 5% mixture can be used in place of the citric acid and some people even find that it improves the taste or lessens the bad taste.

(PARAGRAPH 23 CHECKING THE MMS TO SEE THAT IT IS PROPER STRENGTH: Mix equal amounts of MMS and 50% citric acid in a clean dry glass.

Note: We ONLY use Hcl at 4% for the last 4 yrs. or more

Then count **30 seconds** carefully, preferably use the second hand on a watch. Hold the glass with the MMS mixture up to the light at eye level with the glass tipped to run the liquid into the down portion of the glass.

When looking at the mixture it must appear a reddish brown. It will not look brown when looking down from the top of the glass, but when held at eye level and looking towards a light or the light from the window it must appear dark reddish brown. You will be looking through the glass. If it is not dark brown but if is only yellow, it isn't strong enough. It must be amber in 30 seconds.

If it takes longer than 30 seconds, but it eventually turns brown, it is a weak solution, but not as weak as when it is only yellow, but never reaches brown. Using twice as much MMS in this case if it

has turned yellow might be OK if needed in an emergency or until you get some good MMS. But if the solution did not turn at least yellow, do not use it.

If it turns brown, but takes more than 30 seconds, to turn brown, only add about 25% more MMS and Hcl. Make several more tries and if you don't get an amber color in 30 seconds do not use that bottle of MMS solution except as mentioned in the above sentences.)

The Country of Spain Attacks MMS!

On 10/25/2012, Andreas Ludwig Kalcker, our MMS Bishop in Spain, was invited, via an internet contact, to give a talk in Spain for people on the topic of **"MMS, Fraud or Miracle."**

The talk was to be given from a scientific perspective, as Andreas is primarily interested in the study of MMS from a scientific standpoint, and it was to be given in the workplace of the two people who had asked him to make the presentation. Andreas is a founding member of a third world association, dedicated to water purification in Africa called EHP, EarthHelpProject.com. This conference itself was called "MMS, fraud or miracle" and gave the pros and cons about chlorine dioxide (also called MMS), an effective disinfectant used for more than 100 years to treat drinking water for human use. Mr. Kalcker first talked about chlorine dioxide toxicity when swallowed.

He remarked that there are three levels of scientific studies of chlorine dioxide or MMS. The highest possible requires one to obtain a permit of medication. In that testing by the US Government, the ingestion of as much as 24 mg of chlorine dioxide was considered absolutely safe. (Controlled Clinical Evaluations of Chlorine Dioxide, Chlorite and Chlorate in Man by Judith R. Lubbers,* Sudha Chauhan,* and Joseph R. Bianchine*) Later, in his talk, Andreas Kalcker spoke of patents obtained by different multinational pharmaceutical companies, to cash in on this product or to prevent it from being marketed.

Some of those patents include:

1. Nontoxic Antiseptic (Pat 4035483/1977)
2. For combatting human amoebas (Pat.4296102 / 1981)
3. Against dementia caused by AIDS (Pat.5877222 / 1999)
4. For curing all types of illness of the skin (Pat 4737307 / 1988)
5. For disinfecting live blood (Pat. 5019402/ 1991)
6. For curing injuries more rapidly (Pat. 5855922 / 1999)
7. For all types of oral care (Procter & Gamble) (Pat. 6251372B1/ 2001)
8. Against infections caused by bacterias (Pat. 5252343 / 1993)
9. For treatment of severe burns (Pat.4317814/ 1982)
10. For the regeneration of bone marrow (Pat. 4851222 /1989)
11. Treatment of Alzheimer, dementia etc... (Pat. 8029826B2 /2011)

12. To stimulate the immune system in animals (Pat. 6099855 /2000)

13. To stimulate the immunological system...(Bioxy. Inc.) (Pat. 5830511/ 1998)

This completely contradicts the claim made by the AEMPS (Agencia Española de Medicamentos y Productos Sanitarios, the Spanish equivalent to the FDA)

and that it may cause kidney or liver failure methemoglobinasa (lack of oxygen in red blood cells)
This mineral salt, ClO₂ (chlorine dioxide), is apparently not available to purchase in the marketplace because it is not patentable, thus it does not provide large margins of profit for the pharmaceutical industry.

It also can cause spontaneous remissions from multiple pathologies where palliative care is more profitable to the pharmaceutical industry.

During the conference Andreas Kalcker stressed that the interest of the pharmaceutical companies is not to cure a patient, since curing loses a customer, and all new investigations made today are only palliative for the purpose of creating lifetime patients. At the conference he did not allude at any time on how to use it, nor was he inciting any of those present to purchase or ingest it, although apparently the health inspectors and police did not interpret it that way.

Kalcker's information is true to the facts, and an uncomfortable truth for multinational interests who would rather avoid the facts about something that apparently is saving lives.

At no time did Kalcker declare that MMS cures cancer. However, he was citing cases of self-medication and also documented cases of spontaneous remissions that have occurred around the world. During the conference he sought to explain these cures scientifically, as the traditional ratio of a spontaneous remission of cancer is only 1 in 10,000 cases and in the case of MMS it is higher than 85%. An 8500 times better chance of living.

Chlorine dioxide is not a hazardous substance itself. Tons of it are used in the seawater desalination plant in Can Mari (Ibiza) (where the conference was held).

The danger that may occur is if one mistakenly used a highly concentrated form. Highly concentrated forms of virtually any substance can cause death, and Andreas Kalcker pointed out in this conference that 70 g of plain table salt causes death.

There have been thousands of reports world wide of excessive doses of MMS being ingested, however, with the hundreds of millions of tons of this substance used each year worldwide for water purification, preservation of vegetables, sterilization of slaughtered meat, and hundreds of other uses, **there has never been a report of a death caused by ingestion of chlorine dioxide.**

This proves chlorine dioxide to be one of the safes products known.

Before starting the informative conference, Kalcker told the Dutch couple who invited him, "You cannot sell MMS in Spain like in Holland to avoid legal problems." They pledged that they would not

do it and that the bottles they had were purchased long ago outside of Spain and were for personal use.

At the end of the conference about 12 people from the civil guard appeared and required all 20 participants to remain seated. **Apparently, after the conference, the organizers of the event had sold a DVD on chlorine dioxide at the entrance to the meeting place, and the police considered that to be illegal. They also had 1 package of MMS at the counter. The police required them to take out all of their bottles that they had bought elsewhere, and that they use as a common disinfectant in their work.**

No MMS was sold during the conference.

During the conference Andreas Kalcker stated only facts, not opinions or recommendations. According to the Medicines Act 2006 even this is crime!

He has also been ordered to suspend all activity and subsequent seminars by ministerial order.

Kalcker was informed, "I take this opportunity to remind you that, in accordance with Article 4 of Law 29/2006 of guarantees and rational use of medicines and health products expressly prohibits the promotion, advertising or informing the public of the products presented as medicines without legally recognized as such and that the breach of this prohibition gives rise to the liabilities and penalties provided for in Chapter II of Title VIII of the Act, regardless of the precautionary measures that arise and the civil or criminal liability that may be required. In this effect, paragraph 17 of Article 101.2.c) of the Act defines as gross misconduct (with minimum fine of € 90,000 to 1000,000) the conduct promotion, advertising or information product to the general public or prepared for medicinal purposes, even if the product itself does not explicitly refer to these purposes, including drug substances and their combinations, which are not authorized as drugs."

This is a clear violation of constitutional rights in Spain!

Article 20.1 of the Constitution of Spain that talks about freedom of expression clearly presents the rights as follows:

- A.** To freely express and disseminate thoughts, ideas and opinions through words, in writing or any other means of reproduction.
- B.** To produce creations: literary, artistic, scientific and technical.
- C.** To have Academic freedom.
- D.** To freely communicate or receive truthful information by any media. The Law shall regulate the right of conscience clause and professional secrecy in the exercise of these freedoms"

Moreover, there are many products of chlorine dioxide (ClO₂) that are virtually identical to MMS as described by Jim Humble in his book, Master Mineral Solution of the 3rd Millennium, products which

are currently approved by the FDA in America, whose product names are below. They are manufactured by Frontier Farmaceutical, Alcide, Bioxy, and others for skin and oral care:

- » DioxiRinse™ Mouthwash
- » DioxiBrite™ Toothpaste
- » DioxiWhite™ Pro Teeth Whitener
- » WhiteLasting™ Maintenance Gel
- » BioClenz™ Dental Unit Waterline Cleaner
- » Penetrator™ Periodontal Gel
- » Simply Clear™ Acne Treatment
- » DioxiWhite™ Home Teeth Whitener
- » Cankers Away™ Canker Sore Cure
- » DX7™ Skin Protectant Gel
- » Periodontitis Treatment
- » DioxiSmooth™ Facial Exfoliant
- » Gingivitis Treatment Surface Disinfection
- » Fire Fighter™ Burn Pain Reliever
- » DioxiGuard™ Spray Disinfectant
- » Nail-It™ Nail

Note: Andreas showed the officials his BISHOP Card for the G2Church and they immediately let him go home! See why being a member of the G2Church is so important? Everyone that doesn't work with us in the G2Church is in danger of being dragged away to jail like Daniel Smith. If you are going work with MMS you need to do it as a Member, Health Minister or Bishop to remain away from the EVIL laws, codes and statutes that protection Big Pharm's interests and not the people of this world! Watch what happened to me in England and what we did to throw the 'Trading Standards' out of our G2Church service being held in a PRIVATE home in England:

<https://www.brighteon.com/f9b2596b-f65b-4db9-8477-c9045e840619>

Why I love Breast Cancer

12-20-2012

I know this is a strange topic for a newsletter but let me explain why. I am referring to the fact that we are "restoring health" to those that have breast cancer quicker than other cancers. Here are two recent testimonies from people that have stayed here at the Genesis II Church Restoration center in Bulgaria.

Dear Bishops Mary & Mark,

Last night we met our dear mother Rosemary at Zurich airport, returning from 3 weeks treatment from you at your clinic in Bulgaria. It is impossible to put into words how much we appreciate all you have done for her. It goes much further now, as we are about to have Rosemary's 7th grandchild. Through Jim's & your work of constantly "swimming against the tide" in this mad, mad world ruled by greed instead of need, you are creating a legacy of hope & love as opposed to misery & fear. 1 month ago there was pressure from family & friends to go & have her breast removed, followed by

Chemo & Radio therapy, after which I watched my own mother die horribly 32 years ago. This morning Rosemary shoveled snow from the paths around her house completely healthy, happy & whole. We want to express to you from the deepest recesses of our hearts...

THANK YOU, THANK YOU, THANK YOU!!!

Wishing you Love & Light

Roger, Diana & our unborn child.

- We have another woman who came from Macedonia that has had her tumor reduce significantly in 3 weeks and was diagnosed as having “no cancer” cells left in her breast tumor! We just have to wait for the tumor to dissolve completely now.

Note: She is also diabetic and injecting insulin 4 times daily. Now, she is down to 2 doses a day and her blood sugar is fine! We are backing her off slowly and expect to have her off all insulin in a month!!

- We had a local Bulgaria woman come about 5 weeks ago with 6 tumors in her breast. One on the left side and 5 on the right side. After 4 weeks, she has only one left and it is very small!

So, you see why I love Breast Cancer? We hope many more come that have been suffering with this horrible disease!

We also are seeing great result with ovarian cancers as well.

Here is a testimony from one of our health ministers in Colombia. (Originally in Spanish)

My name is Idaly Giraldo, I was diagnosed with ovarian cancer in November 2011, The doctors told me that he should operate on me it as soon as possible because this cancer was very advanced. Surgery was by mid-December, 2011 and I was entering and leaving the clinic for a period of 2 months' time during which my health did not improve since all the time I had water in the stomach and lungs so it was connected to the tank of oxygen, not eating, not sleeping and not walking, and did not speak and lost weight dramatically. This is the reason why my family was already expected the worst.

I was sent home with 8 drugs including morphine, still dependent on the tank of oxygen, still hadn't walked and weighed about 35 kilos and still couldn't eat, I was being consumed slowly against while my family was agonizingly watch and asking what else can we do for you?

On a certain day, my sister came to visit me with the MMS. She told me that it was a miracle mineral supplement that should do all what is possible to save my life and please take it. My first reaction was denial because it was in the midst of a terrible weakness that did not think that could withstand the side effects of which I had spoken she and I started to cry. She continued to insist that it was our last resource and to please try it. I said to myself "if I do not go out of this abyss in which I find myself then nobody will get out me out of here". I resolved that I would do it with much faith and I started taking MMS. To my surprise I did not have any secondary reaction such as vomiting or diarrhea so I felt I should continue even with more determination taken I must confess that I started to feel the benefits of the MMS from the day number one! It not only did not produce any adverse

reaction, but I started to feel an incredible appetite at the end of the day. I already asked for food and since then everything has been a wonderful process; the next week already gave my first steps, then manages to free me from the tank of oxygen, to feel that it renewed every day more and more I said to myself I must now free myself from all these drugs therefore already felt no more pain. So, I wanted to devote myself only to take this wonderful supplement that I felt had brought so many benefits to my life, I started to gain weight 20 days and already went out into the street and already wanted to do things for myself.

Today I have my normal weight which is 57 kilos, I now have a totally normal life, my last appointment with oncologist was on 20 November and examinations came normal.

All those that I totally consumed by the disease saw a lot are surprised to see me because they say I'm "a living miracle". .

I was scheduled for another cycle of 6 chemo therapies, but for the moment, the oncologist has indicated I didn't need it. I thank God a lot for this wonderful miracle and for allowing me to go on living! He is the one that put this wonderful help in my life.

Hopefully, this testimony will serve many people that have suffered from many of these terrible diseases that plague humanity, I read on the internet enough about this product and I have participated in forums on the internet with wonderful testimonies of people from many places in the world that have already experienced the benefits of this supplement.

At the moment I have nothing more to add, if anyone has any questions about my case and my experience in particular, do not hesitate communicate with me.

Thank you very much for reading this testimony.

Cordially, Idaly Giraldo

We have more people that have stayed at the center that are waiting for test results. Here is one that is very close to having his "health restored" completely.

- Hi everyone,

My name is Gabe, a 47 yr. old man coming from China. I was diagnosed stage IV follicular NH lymphoma in August 2010. It had extended into spleen, bones and bone marrow. Went through the full six chemo cycles as recommended from my oncologist/hematologist. Tumors disappeared almost entirely after that treatment. However, only five months later they came back. I have checked with oncologists in Europe, America, China and Hong Kong. They all consider my specific type/sub-type of cancer to be non-curable. On top of that two weeks ago I experienced a life-threatening situation because I also developed leukemia and it was quickly turning my blood totally out of control. I was in Hong Kong then and had no other choice but to take a new chemo shot (VCP), which bought me some time. I am scheduled to get another shot in the middle of December 2012.

However, we all know (the oncologists were honest with me) chemo won't cure me. So I decided to immediately fly to this Restoration Center in Bulgaria, with the hope of not needing to take any more chemo. Today I have completed my second day of treatment, so it is still a long way to go but I'd like

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

to share my impression so far about this place.

When Bishop Mary on the initial emails said she would be available for taking care of me around the clock, I obviously took that with a pinch of salt. I never expected that promise to be fulfilled. Well, guess what? I have received an amazing care, yes, around the clock. Of course I try to cause as less trouble as possible, but I am impressed with the dedication of this team. I would describe their approach as holistic, respectful, compassionate, honest, optimistic, warm, human. I feel extremely happy that I landed in this Center.

Of course, the goal is to regain my health. I will be happy to share more news, in an honest way, as things develop. I may probably post some news weekly. If I get cured, I will gladly publish my lab tests along all this journey.

My sincere prayers for other patients that are suffering.
Gabe.

Here is the most recent update from Gabe:

More news...

I came back home after 17 days of treatment in Bulgaria. Then I interrupted it for four days and I just restarted yesterday. One of the most important blood parameters to monitor regarding my leukemia is White Blood Count, which normally should be 4 to 10.

Before the chemo shot it was around 300.

After the chemo shot it went down to around 200.

After the treatment in Bulgaria it is now only 16 !

Also, without exception, all the other blood markers that were out of range, are moving on the right direction.

It is too early to claim victory, but certainly these are amazing and encouraging news. I will faithfully keep taking the CDS protocol here at home. One month from now will post more news. I have been so disappointed with other alternative treatments in the past that I am maybe too cautious, but I am determined to give MMS a fair chance.

My prayers on behalf of all other patients,

My gratitude to Bishops Mary, Mark and all the others at the Bulgaria Center,
and my best wishes to all.

Gabe.

- We also, have test results from a young man with HSV 1 & 2, (**Herpes**) that had a blood test just one week after being on the protocols and his is already the borderline of being totally negative!! He is having another test today after 2 more weeks of being on the protocols. We expect great results from him. Either way he will continue at home for another 3 weeks and has learned to do the maintenance doses to keep his "health restored"

- We've had a man that was HIV Positive for 10 days here just as we opened the center. He passed 3 HIV tests, and all were negative!!!

So, now we have in 2 months successfully here at the Center:

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

1. Breast Cancers
2. HIV
3. MRSA, Staph.

Note: Leukemia, HSV 1&2 (Herpes), Diabetes, and other cancers are well on their way to “**Restored Health**”

Announcing Second Archbishop of the Genesis II Church

12-21-2012

Jim Humble elevates Bishop Mark S. Grenon to title of Archbishop

This Newsletter is to officially announce to you of the consecration of the second Archbishop of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing.

NOTE: After Jim retired in October of 2017, I decided to ONLY use Biblical titles when it came to leadership in the G2Church. I demoted myself to Bishop because it is a title from the Bible meaning ‘overseer’. I am now called the ‘Head Bishop’. We no longer give Archbishop titles in our Church.

Bishop Mark Scott Grenon has been consecrated to the position of the Second Archbishop of the Genesis II Church and will be in full control of the Church in the absence of Archbishop Jim Humble.

I hope you understand that a Church is simply a group of people with the same goal or same desire to do certain things together. It does not take religion to make a church. We are formed for mankind.

Church Information: For your information, so that you know that we operate this church in the style of other churches, let me explain. We are not a religious church; we are formed to serve Mankind. However there are certain processes that we follow to make our church understandable in the eyes of man and acceptable in the eyes of any deity that might be observing our operation whether real or imagined by our congregation.

So that you understand, Ministers and Bishops of the Church are ordained by the Archbishops of the Church. The Archbishops are consecrated by higher powers than man. This is for the purpose of the understanding of man and of our members. All members of this church are not required to believe or disbelieve in our procedures, but we must have procedures in order to be a church. All members of this Church are expected to join or belong to other churches if they wish to worship a deity as that is not our purpose.

So in light of this information, you can see why I say that it simply came to me that Bishop Mark Grenon must be an Archbishop of our Church. He is consecrated by a higher power than me whoever that might be or that you might imagine looks after churches who serve mankind, or no one as you might believe. Marks amazing work in the Dominican Republic, in the country of Columbia, and now in the country of Bulgaria is beyond anything that this world has ever seen. I am sorry if you can't see that, but the lame walk and the cancerous are cured and thousands have benefited. So let's all welcome and congratulate Mark to this new position. And thank you for your time.

We declare the information included about to be correct and true this day of our existence the 19th of December 2012.

Archbishop Jim Humble Archbishop

Signed in original edition

Archbishop Mark Scott Grenon

Signed in original edition

Bishop Jonathan Grenon

Signed in original edition

Bishop Joseph Grenon

Signed in original edition

Bishop Matthew Graile

Latest updates from around the world

12-29-12

We want to update everyone about results we are seeing at the Genesis II Church Restoration center in Bulgaria, as well as other testimonies coming to us from around the world.

First of all, we had a young man leave Monday after being here at the center 3 weeks. He came to us with what he thought was HSV-1&2,(Herpes). He had outbreaks on his penis for years, 7 yrs. to be exact.

After only 1 week, we had him tested to see where he stood with the virus. He had never taken a test before. Well, the test came back positive for HSV-1 & 2. The amazing thing is he had been on a week of protocols with us and the virus was although positive but real weak. He continued for another 2 weeks of protocols and took another test. **Now, both strains of Herpes, (HSV-1 & 2), tested negative in his blood!!!** He will go home and do another 3 weeks of protocols to continue the detox. He is really happy because it has hindered him from having a relationship for all these years. Now, he has plans to get married!

The next person that just left the center **tested positive for leukemia**. His white blood cell count was 200 when he arrived 3 weeks ago. After 3 weeks, he was retested and his white blood count was 16! The normal range is 4-10, so he is really close!! He is continuing with the protocols we taught him here until it is in the normal range.

Another person came **with Lymphoma cancer** and has had a test with his count in the normal range! He is continuing another 3 weeks also.

We've had **3 Breast cancers cases** also been restored to health here at the center. Two MRSA, (staph), cases restored to health also. One diabetes case is down to half of the daily dosing of insulin after 3 weeks and is continuing the protocols until she is off insulin altogether! We have 3 cases also with long term cancer continuing at home and monitoring them from the center. Some of these cases take a long time to restore to health completely.

Note: Usually the longer someone has a health issue the longer it takes to restore health. These people that have been here are determined to continue. That is what it takes! A good “positive attitude” is crucial in restoring and maintaining a strong immune system! So, during the last 2 months we've seen the following health issues restored to health at the restoration center:

1. HIV
2. HSV-1 & 2
3. Breast Cancer
4. MSRA (Staph)
5. Herpes

Note: With a Leukemia case and Diabetes case real close to being restored to health. For more information about the Genesis II Church Health restoration center at: support@genesis2church.is

Other parts of the world

Colombia – A 12 yr. old from Medellin, Colombia was restored to health from 4th stage liver cancer

Colombia – A woman with ovarian cancer. Read testimony here:

g2cforum.org/index.php/list/cancers/25280-ovarian-cancer-testimony

Peru – Here are 4 different testimonies in English and Spanish: genesis2church.is/all-mms-testimonials.html

2012 saw a lot of growth for the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing! Continue to read on to see the doors and minds the Lord is opening as we work to: 'Create a world without DIS-EASE!'



CHAPTER SEVEN

A year of growth and development!

Year 2013

In 2013, we were going full blast with seminars and newsletters! I will in this chapter have you look through our newsletters to see what we were doing in 2013. The newsletters are 'reports' of what we have seen happen around the world with the G2Church Sacraments!



Michigan

<https://g2churchnews.org/205-our-second-genesis-ii-church-seminar-in-the-u-s-was-a-success-11-21-2013>



Atlanta

<https://g2churchnews.org/206-atlanta-genesis-ii-church-seminar-results-12-05-2013>

First Canadian Seminar



Acidity vs. Alkalinity Life and Death

01-13-2013

Note: Here is a letter Jim and I prepared to share with the world how the body works with a tight perimeter in regard to pH. The pH scale goes for 0-14. 0-7 is consider acidic. 0 being the strongest and 7 being neutral! 7-14 is the alkaline side with 14 being very alkaline or caustic!

The Pharmaceutical industry and those that work for them, the medical people, have an agenda. They have to make billions this year and every year and most of the medical doctors have houses and boats and beautiful cars to support. So they have muddied the water concerning health in many areas and created sickness and death. Acidity and Alkalinity is one of their areas of deception. Anything they can do to help people be sick, without being caught, is what the pharmaceuticals push and not all doctors, but many of them do too. Some of them write books and pretend to be alternate health people.

But in each area that they use against man, the truth is evident and easy to find, but the "Big Pharma" and the medical people push the lies knowing that the vast majority of mankind will never question their lies. Although everyone knows doctors are just men, still they are revered and believed almost as if they are gods. Our Church wants to bring the facts to mankind, so the question is, "will you believe them, or will you take some time to check out what we say?"

You may remember a few months ago when Kim Tinkham was interview by Oprah on the Oprah Winfrey's television show. Kim became famous after being questioned by Oprah concerning the

Secrets movie mainly because Kim stated that the Secrets movie had encouraged her to go follow the teachings of Robert O. Young who continues to push the alkaline theory. Well it is very sad to report that Kim Tinkham has died of that breast cancer that she was trying to handle with the alkaline health theory. Because of all those who email and call me, I have known of others who died while on the alkaline health theory.

Now, Mark and I want to talk to you about Acidity vs. Alkalinity. Don't believe us. We don't want you too. Check out what we say. The data is on the internet and we reference most of what we say, and you can find references to most anything we say. Be careful that you don't go to sites that promote the Acid-Alkaline theory without showing you actual scientific references of their theory. Use Google and enter anything you want to look up but look for the scientific information. If you read on you will understand how the body's acid-alkaline system works and you will see that it cannot be changed. You will see how pathogens that cause disease live in the body. You will see how the actual functions and the chemistry of the body allows for only one factual truth. There simply is no way around the facts.

We are just looking to show **facts** and not trying to defend any certain dietary way of life. There is a lot of debate among the alternate health community in regard to regulating the pH of the body, i.e. to make it alkaline or acidic. We want to show a little bit about how amazing the body is and how exacting it remains concerning pH. The only time the body is completely alkaline is when it is dead! The reason is there is **NO OXYGEN** because the respiratory system has stopped.

(pH is a math figure telling if a condition is acid or alkaline. The figure 7 represents a neutral point that is neither acid nor alkaline. All figures below 7 are acid and all figures above 7 are alkaline.)

The body maintains proper pH in the blood by a complex system of Oxidation and the chemical carbonate (CO₂ and other chemicals). You will breathe out either more or less CO₂, depending on whether the blood is being pushed in an alkaline or acid direction. Basically, when your blood is being led in an acidic direction, your breathing increases to release more CO₂. When the system is being led in an alkaline direction, for example when one is lying down, the body can regulate by slower breathing, but mainly it will begin to add excess alkalinity to the urine. Your urine becomes alkaline in the face of excess alkaline foods. But eating a lot of alkaline foods changes nothing else. The alkalinity in the entire rest of the body does not change at all. But don't take our word for it; just follow the basics given here. It cannot be otherwise.

Each organ of your body maintains an exact pH of somewhere close to the pH of blood. There is no large variation, nothing varies more than 1% up or down. Each organ is maintained at the exact pH that is necessary to do its function in the body. This pH level cannot be changed without changing the function of the organ.

The body works hard to maintain a normal blood pH between 7.35 and 7.45, a fairly tight range. And pretty much nothing you do is going to change that. So you can't really "acidify" or "alkalize" your body. Your body requires a rather tight pH in the blood (and equally tight, though slightly varying pH in other systems). If you "acidify" or "alkalize" your blood, you will quickly run into some serious

issues, regardless of which way you take it, that is if you could, but you simply can't acidify or alkalize your blood as the body prevents that from happening.

It doesn't change things when you eat highly alkaline foods or when you eat highly acid foods. Your upper and lower stomach works on the foods and adds hydrochloric acid until all of the alkaline is neutralized and becomes acidic and is broken down for digestion and until the acid foods are broken down as well. You simply cannot make your stomach alkaline. This is nature at work making it so that you can eat almost any kind of food and still survive.

There are probably 100 sites that tell us that the blood must be maintained at a pH of between 7.35 and 7.45 (see next paragraph for explanation of pH). That is a well-known fact. Nobody or no site disputes this because there is too much science behind that data. There are probably that many sites that will also talk about how the blood must be maintained at an acid-alkaline balance and that it is important that you eat to maintain that balance.

This is where they show that they do not know what they are talking about.

There is no acid-alkaline balance of the blood. (pH is the measurement of acidity- alkalinity of liquids. The neutral point of pH is 7. Below 7 is acidic and above 7 is alkaline.) Again, look it up, just put "pH" in the search engine (Google or others). [1] The blood is not maintained at an acid-alkaline balanced condition but rather at the alkaline figure of 7.4 and it can change only .05 pH up or down; that's less than 1%. And it stays that way no matter what you eat. [4] You cannot change it by eating anything, except maybe some kind of poison, but in that case you would be dead. And if you did create an acid-alkaline balance in the blood you would be dead in minutes. An acid-alkaline balance is where the blood would have acidity balanced against alkalinity. In other words the blood would have to be maintained at exactly 7. That is the only point where there is acidity on one side and alkalinity on the other side giving you an acid-alkaline balance. But again, if the blood were reduced to pH 7 it would kill you or make you awful sick. [5][2]

You see, the blood is still alkaline on both sides of pH 7.4. For example, 7.2 which is below 7.4 is still an alkaline pH number. And so would the number 7.1 also be alkaline. Likewise 7.5 which is above 7.4 would also be alkaline. So the blood is maintained at an exact slightly alkaline pH of 7.4 and there is no acid here that would create an acid-alkaline balance. It is not balanced against acidity at all. [Again just put "blood pH into any search engine."]

Hypochlorous acid, (not the same as stomach acid) which is that acid that the body creates to kill diseases, is ineffective at anything higher than pH of 8, but that is rather a moot point as the body never gets to a pH of 8. However hypochlorous acid still works at the alkaline level of the blood, which is pH 7.4, and it works on all the lower pH levels of the body. Actually, hypochlorous acid works best at the lower pH levels below 7. [6] MMS works from the alkaline pH level of 8 and down to the lowest acid pH level in the body.

Remember acids and alkalinity are opposites and they destroy one another. But tell me what thing in the body would you change to an alkaline pH or make it more alkaline? Remember everything below 7 is acidic. The saliva is normally acidic but it can be changed by what you eat to alkaline for a few

minutes, the stomach is 4 to 6.5 pH, the lower stomach is 1.5 to 4 pH, the small intestines are 4 to 6 pH except when you eat something and when the food enters the small intestines the pancreas releases an enzyme that changes the food to alkaline (above 7). So that always happens, but by the time the waste gets to the large intestines (the colon) it is again acidic. The small intestines are again acidic as soon as the waste passes through and the food is adsorbed into the body. [7]

So, all of these would quit working if you forced them to be alkaline including the small intestines. So what are we going to make alkaline or more alkaline? In the alkaline theory if you have cancer you can kill it with alkali. But you can't change the blood so how are you going to get the alkaline stuff to the cancer. You can drink alkaline water and stuff baking soda down until your digestive system quits working, but you still won't change the pH of the blood. So you see? The logic just isn't there. The blood, the skin, the body tissues and every organ is fixed at a certain pH and you just can't change them by eating differently, and if you could change them, you just might kill yourself. Nature made the body that way, the pH of each organ is what it is supposed to be to do its job and the automatic system of the body maintains it that way. [8] [9]

You could use intravenous (IV) injection to have your veins carry the baking soda (alkalinity) to the cancer if you so desired, but the baking soda doesn't make your blood alkaline. The baking soda doesn't penetrate the red blood cells or the white blood cells. But we have heard where the cancer was injected with baking soda it helped overcome the cancer. We wouldn't say don't try. But when putting baking soda into the veins, be sure you know exactly what you are doing because you can kill someone by using baking soda in the veins. It causes bubbles in the blood that can kill you. The millions of little bubbles that baking soda creates to cause the cake to rise, can also cause problems with the blood.

The pH of the skin and tissues is about the same as blood, and why wouldn't they be, they are serviced by the blood. The organs of the body maintain a pH of about the same as blood or very close to blood. Everything is either alkaline, the same as the blood, but no more than 1% different than the blood and the body maintains it that way, except of course the digestive system which is mostly acidic. It must remain acidic as it will not work otherwise. The fact is all of the body except the digestive system is slightly alkaline already, and it cannot be changed. [8] [9]

So you can eat vegetables, eat meat, drink Coke, smoke a cigarette, and have an ice cream sundae and you will not change the pH of the blood one iota nor anything else in the body except the urine. Your body must work using different things to maintain this slightly alkaline blood condition and that can change the pH of your urine, and the amount of carbon dioxide that you breathe out. When your urine changes to alkaline that merely indicates the body is off-loading things that are too alkaline for the body. The opposite is true when you breathe out more carbon dioxide. And you can change the pH of your saliva by what you eat. So no one has proven that changing the pH of the saliva will affect blood or any other condition in the body, in fact it has proven the opposite. So when you change the urine to alkaline that means only that by eating alkaline items you have eaten so much that the body can no longer handle all the alkalinity that you are eating, and it must off load some alkaline material.

THOSE UNHEALTHY THINGS THAT YOU EAT DO NOT CHANGE THE ALKALINITY OR ACIDITY OF THE BLOOD, BUT THAT DOES NOT MAKE THEM SAFE TO EAT.

The stomach is so powerfully acidic that it makes everything acid. It doesn't matter how many alkaline vegetables you eat your stomach is still going to dissolve and make them acidic. Then at the beginning of the small intestines the pancreas will release an enzyme that changes the acidic condition of all food to alkalinity. This same thing, the change to alkalinity, also happens to the acidic food as well. Nothing escapes the alkalinity conversion as all food must be slightly alkaline in order to be adsorbed by the body. This is required in order to be carried into the blood because the blood is slightly alkaline. But the alkaline condition of the waste material is changed back to an acid condition by the time the waste reaches the colon (lower intestines). [\[8\]](#) [\[9\]](#)

Oxygen is breathed in every minute of every day of our entire lives and that oxygen keeps us alive through oxidation. It is what generates the warmth of our body and kills many of the pathogens that seek to kill us. It destroys the poisons generated by various body functions and kills some of the heavy metals that prevent the proper function of our bodies. But, of course, oxygen isn't the only thing that kills harmful things. The acid in our stomach, the digestive hydrochloric acid, kills by far more harmful bacteria and pathogens than any other thing in our bodies. All that we eat, and drink goes through our stomach and thus is treated by the hydrochloric acid there. And again, nothing we eat can change the acid condition in our stomach. A handful of antacid tablets might change the acid condition for a few minutes, but not long, and you would have to eat quite a lot.

Then we would not live long without hypochlorous acid, (Note, this is different than hydrochloric acid), it is an acid that our body generates to kill those diseases and harmful pathogens that slip through into various parts of our body. We could not live very long without this acid. But hypochlorous acid is ineffective at a pH of more than pH 8. So you see (even though it isn't possible) we cannot afford to take the body to a very highly alkaline condition because the acid that continuously kills those diseases that would otherwise kill us becomes inactive at an alkaline condition.

Andreas in Spain and us here on this side of the ocean have proven that when you bring the pH of a MMS or CDS solution up towards 7 you begin to weaken the oxidation qualities quickly. So we never bring the pH up to 7, or higher until it goes into the body and then it will be subjected to the 7.4 pH of the blood and body. At that time it is effective against all pathogens that might be in the blood and tissues and digestive system for about 1.5 hours. As given above, hypochlorous acid is effective as high as the pH in the body goes. So you see both hypochlorous acid and MMS work at the low pH of the digestive system, and they are also effective against the entire rest of the body. This is only because all of the organs such as the heart and liver, and other parts of the body never go above the 7.4 pH plus 1%. Nothing in the entire body ever goes above pH of 7.4 plus 1% which would be 7.474 pH . [\[10\]](#)

There is, however, the stomach that does go downward in pH as low as 1.0 Both the natural hypochlorous acid and MMS will work over the entire range of the body pH from 1 to 7.474.

Do you begin to see how crazy the acid-alkaline theory is? You cannot change the pH of the body by eating special foods or vegetables or meat. This is just the way nature made the body to prevent foods from changing the body's pH level. The functions of the various organs are critical. They simply cannot function at other pH levels, meaning they cannot function in a more alkaline condition than nature set them to function. You can change the urine as the body changes the urine to keep the blood at the correct pH level. Hundreds of sites tell you the blood must maintain an acid-alkaline balance, something that would actually kill you. It is only because there are thousands of people that believe anything that the medical doctors write that we wind up with really wrong data. People believe them and then use their data to write books and make up web sites.

Hundreds of sites say that you must alkalize. They are wrong, but be careful, because the fact that the blood does not change does not mean you will stay healthy eating an unhealthy diet. Just because the blood pH does not change, you will not be kept healthy when eating the wrong things. You need to eat a proper diet. Once again there are those who try to sell unhealthy theories to the world by deception. It would be nice if all you had to do to remain healthy was eat an alkaline diet. Once again, the medical people can and do make billions treating people who get sick on this diet.

Now here is something you can check. I can't give you the reference for it because there is no reference. And that is you can check to see if there ever has been a clinical trial of any kind checking the workability for the acid-alkaline theory. In the more than 30 years that this theory has been pushed by alternate medicine teachers, there never has been a clinical trial, much less any trial showing that it works. Spend some time, use a good search engine, no trials exist.

Do you understand why there has never been a clinical trial concerning the acid-alkaline theory? The theory has been around for about 30 years and still no clinical trials. As I said above the alkaline or acid condition of the body cannot be changed without killing the body. There is no way to do a test. Eat all the alkaline stuff you want, nothing but the urine is going to change, and the saliva can only change for a short while. But you definitely will be able to change the urine to alkaline by eating a lot of alkaline stuff. That only proves that the body must off load some alkaline stuff to keep from having too great an excess of alkalinity.

Now about the idea that pathogens cannot live in alkaline environments: I am sure you understand that the theory that disease causing microbes cannot live in an alkaline environment is the whole basis for the acid-alkaline theory. The scientific word "alkaliphile" refers to microbes that live at high alkaline environments. If you go to Google and put in the search line, "alkaliphile microbes" you will get a result of more than 72,000 pages listed. [Google alkaliphile microbes.] Starting at the very top you can read about microbes that can live in alkaline environments. But they cannot live in your body as they live at pH 9 and above, and nothing in your body ever even reaches 8 much less 9. So they will never affect you as your entire body will always remain within 1% of 7.4 pH except for the urine. I just wanted you to know about them so you would know bacteria and microbes of all kinds do live in highly alkaline environments. [\[11\]](#)

The microbes that do exist in the alkaline environment of the body are called neutrophil microbes (not the same as neutrophil white blood cells) and they can survive at a pH of 6 to 8. There are hundreds if not thousands of disease-causing microbes that can live in an alkaline environment such

as the body. Remember though, the body never goes to pH 8, nor does it go down to 6, but this is not important as these microbes will remain alive and in good health at the body's 7.4 pH with no trouble. Thousands of diseases causing microbes can live at most any pH from 6 to 8. Your body makes an ideal environment for all neutrophil (disease causing) microbes. I might mention a couple of these diseases. There is Leukemia and Lymphoma that are blood cancers. Both of these diseases exist just fine at the 7.4 pH of the blood. If you wanted to kill these diseases using pH you would have to raise the pH of the body well above 8 which cannot be done without killing you. The acid-alkaline theory's basic idea is that disease causing microbes cannot live at an alkaline condition,

but just the opposite is true for all neutrophil microbes, which is all disease causing microbes. All these disease causing microbes can live at the alkaline pH of the body just fine.

I hope you understand this point as it is totally opposite to the acid-alkaline theory.

You shouldn't need a reference concerning the fact that Leukemia and Lymphoma live at a pH of 7.4. They are blood cancers. They have to live at pH 7.4 as the blood is the only thing that is available to them, and they live just fine and kill or in some way destroy their host. [\[12\]](#) [\[13\]](#)

Again, the body pH remains within less than 1% of 7.4 and all of the neutrophil microbes including disease causing microbes can survive OK at that pH. So your only natural hope is that the Hypochlorous acid created by the body will kill all of the disease causing microbes that have survived to this point. But the body often doesn't have enough Hypochlorous acid, especially if the disease already has a foot hold.

Fortunately you can now use MMS1 or you can add some Hypochlorous acid with MMS2. Then if you follow the protocol of hourly doses you will destroy these diseases, whatever they might be. Of course there are the various antibiotics that might be used, but diseases are rapidly developing resistance to antibiotics. The diseases cannot develop a resistance to MMS1 (chlorine dioxide) or MMS2 (the same acid that your body uses to kill diseases). So your answer would be to go to [jimhumble.is](#), [genesis2church.is](#), or [mmswiki.is](#) and follow the hourly dose Protocol that fits your disease which would be protocol 1000 or 2000 to start, DMSO and so forth. There are also a host of other minor protocols that can be added as needed.

Emotional responses: In many places on the Internet where acid-alkaline is explained with reasonable scientific data and references, there are sometimes places to leave a comment, and there will be comments made with a great deal of emotion. The same is true about vegetarianism and most religions. It seems that these subjects are going to be believed by those who are determined to believe them. We have attempted to bring you the facts along with references that you can check, but it looks like you are going to have to determine what you are going to believe. Hopefully you will look for the facts. We are just here to help you, but if you don't want to be helped that is certainly your right.

MMS has spread across the world to more than 100 countries in only about 7 years. More than 500 people from around the world have traveled thousands of miles to learn and become ministers of MMS. Most areas where MMS is used there is no argument about whether it works or not. The

reason is because there are a lot of well people around that wouldn't otherwise be around. The acid-alkaline theory has been around for a good deal more than 30 years and if it really worked there wouldn't be dead believers like Kim Tinkham who followed the acidic-alkaline theory of Robert O. Young, as I mentioned earlier in this article. In fact, if the acidic-alkaline theory worked we really wouldn't need MMS.

If you go to Young's web site you will see that he is extremely good at using dozens if not hundreds of great big medical terms, but that doesn't mean he is right, or that he knows what he is talking about. I'd like to point out that people who explain their theory to normal people don't have to use big scientific medical terms that none of us understand. They only use such big terms when they think they are snowing you or really don't understand the terms either. Young and many others claim that this theory explains all disease. If that is the case in 30+ years it should have gotten to the public. Don't you think there would be more than 500 ministers of the acidic-alkaline theory treating people around the world by now? (14,15,16)

5. So, to sum it all up:

The Human Body is slightly alkaline, (7.35 – 7.45 pH) in every system, the blood, the body tissues, the brain, the skin, everything except the digestive system that works from slightly to strongly acidic. This is how it is and these are facts! It doesn't matter how many people have written books stating how the body can be alkalized to bring health, the scientific facts simply show that changing the alkalinity more than a tiny fraction would kill you. The science of neutrophile disease causing microbes proves that an alkaline environment will not harm them, but rather is what they need to survive.

References:

1. pH explained and reaction of hypochlorous action according to pH of the solution
jshep.users.fttech.net/ph.htm
2. The pH of Blood. On the internet go to Google or any search engine and put in for the search "The pH of Blood." You will get many answers but they will all be the same.
3. Kim Tinkham – See digitaljournal.com/article/301197 and many other sites on the web.
4. Blood, Sweat, and Buffers;
chemistry.wustl.edu/~edudev/LabTutorials/Buffer/Buffer.html Acid-Base Equilibria
Experiment by Rachel Casiday and Regina Frey Department of Chemistry, Washington
University St. Louis, MO 63130
5. Blood – Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia.
6. hach.com/DisinfectionSeries02 hypochlorous acid is effective from 7.4 down to the
lower acid levels that are found in the body.

7. curezone.com/forums/fm.asp?i=840037 Digestive System and pH Level. This article is well documented giving 24 research papers showing pH level of the entire digestive system and it shows that the stomach is highly acid and the small upper intestines are alkaline.
8. faculty.stcc.edu/AandP/AP/AP2pages/Units18to20/blood/maintain1.htm Body uses CO₂ to create bicarbonate in the blood maintain the pH.
9. en.wikipedia.org/wiki/PH pH of *body* fluids, and *organs* are tightly regulated in a process called acid-base homeostasis.
10. sciencebasedpharmacy.wordpress.com/2009/11/13/your-urine-is-not-a-window-to-your-body-ph-balancing-a-failed-hypothesis/ More data
11. ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/16277975 Alkaline pH Homeostasis in Bacteria: New Insights
12. textbookofbacteriology.net/nutgro_4.html Please note that neutrophils are hard to find because the spelling only adds an “e” at the end the word neutrophil, but this is the link to one of many web sites explaining neutrophils as disease causing microbes.
13. ehow.com/info_8618232_types-microorganisms-optimum-ph.html another web site describing neutrophils. Note: neutrophils are white blood cells. Note that the only difference in spelling is the “e” at the end of the word that indicates microorganisms.
14. nourishedmagazine.com.au/blog/articles/the-acid-alkaline-theory more acidic-alkaline theory
15. en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alkaline_diet more acid-alkaline theory
16. linkedin.com/groups/Acid-Alkaline-Theory-Disease-Is-4377725.S.117312952 more acid-alkaline theory

Written by Archbishop Jim Humble

Aided by Archbishop Mark Grenon

Many coming to us were getting their ‘health restored’!

We had a lot of people come through in almost 3yrs and 19 seminars most great people some REALLY weird. One lady was banging of silicon dolls to cure people another guy was blue from taking too much silver! He could have easily worked for the “blue man group” without any paint! Hahahahaha!

Many had their ‘**health restored**’ many different illnesses due to the G2Church Sacramental Protocols! **Note:** We love to use the phrase, “**HEALTH RESTORED**” because that is exactly what is happening!

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

The G2Church Protocols heal no one but, detox or rid the body of toxins so the BODY can restore itself back to health! The body working correctly is what ultimately heals. When the systems of the body that have been disrupted and cleansed then they start working again at top efficiency, the body is changed from a state of 'DIS-EASE' to a state of 'AT-EASE' or balance – homeostasis- hence;
Health Restored!



Jim and I preparing CDS

Argentina

Year 2013 **FIRST**

MMS SEMINAR IN ARGENTINA (SPANISH)



This man said he felt great when injected with the CDS, CDI within 15 minutes!

NOTE: We went off in 2013 to Bulgaria where I injected 45 people in 3 months with great results! I was very excited about this, but you will see why we stopped using CDS injections as well as making Daily Protocol Bottle. It has to be REALLY strong to work in the body, so the taste factor is NOT an

issue.

Archbishop Mark Grenon is poisoned

3-15-2013



600 TRAINED Heath Ministers now!

The celebration for a great seminar was being held Friday evening at 8 pm at after the MMS teacher's course. Thirty three students were being Ordained as Ministers of Health of the Genesis 2 Church of Health and Healing. I had chosen that evening to also Consecrate 2 Archbishops and 1 Bishop. The Certificates of Consecration for Bishop and Archbishops were given out and then the certificates of Ordination for Ministers were given out. And then the celebration started in earnest. Of course everyone was happy.

Mark Grenon got up to go back to the course room for a few minutes and then came back to the celebration about ten minutes later. His incomplete alcoholic drink was more than 1/2 full. He picked it up and downed it. Then he ate a single bit from his lobster, no more. Within about 3 minutes he began to feel queasy and decided to go to the restroom. He stood up, turned around, and fell down. Several of the Ministers helped him up and accompanied him to the restroom, but as he arrived at the door this time, he fell flat and lay for a minute unconscious.

I was in the restroom and I heard a commotion outside. I hurried to go outside and Mark's companions from the celebration had turned him over and partially set him up. He looked up at me,

and later described it as seeing me at the end of a long tunnel. He tried to ask for CDS but he couldn't say anything. He looked to me like a person with a complete blank look on his face. Finally he got out just the three words C. D. S. I had already asked for someone to get some CDS. Someone brought a bottle of CDS that we had made in class and handed it to me. Someone else handed me a glass that was about 2/3rds full of water. Yet someone else took the lid off of the CDS bottle and poured the lid full of the CDS and I dumped the CDS into the glass. I later measure the lid and it held 7 ml. That's about the equivalent of 21 drops of activated MMS.

It was obvious at that time that Mark was temporarily paralyzed, but when I handed him the glass, he was able to lift this arm and take the glass and drink the liquid in it. The maximum it could possibly have been was 21 drops equivalent to MMS but actually 140 drops of CDS. Within 30 seconds the paralysis was gone, and Mark said that drink tasted terrible. He then said he had to vomit. By this time there were more than a dozen people there and several helped him up to go to the toilet to vomit. Meanwhile there were a number of people saying let's get him to the hospital. One even went and called an ambulance. I said, "no we are not taking him to the hospital."

A couple of people said he might die. I said there isn't anything they can do at the hospital that we cannot be more effective with. Mark has been working with health and emergencies for the last 30 years. He knows how to vomit and how to make himself vomit. Vomiting is more effective than pumping the stomach and they don't have MMS or CDS at the hospital. I would only send him to the hospital emergency room if he were unconscious; otherwise he would have a lot better chance here with MMS and CDS than at any hospital. Then of course there is a chance that the person calling the ambulance or even those at the hospital were in on the poisoning. NOT VERY LIKELY, OF COURSE, but in such cases why take even a remote chance.

So after vomiting Mark went to lay down in our hotel room and slept for about 4 hours. I kept checking his breathing and pulse rate but he seemed completely normal. He finally got back up in time to say good night to everyone as they left the celebration. So you might say it was the lobster that poisoned him. That's what everyone preferred to believe, including me, but one has to look at all possibilities. Why did the drink taste so bad? Can you get that much poison in a single bite of lobster? Everyone else ate lobster and no one else had a problem including me. Then that bite of lobster came several minutes later than the drink and it was only a few seconds until Mark started feeling bad which would seem more likely he was feeling bad from the drink as the poison from the lobster could not possibly be that fast, only a few seconds. At least that is the usual thing.

So what do we believe? Several people in the health food field with lifesaving discoveries have died in restaurants in the past 8 months including a close friend of mine. I won't tell you his name as it will put me in more danger, but he was poisoned in a restaurant about 8 months ago. He was working on free energy and overcoming other problems of this civilization and, pow, he dies by poisoning in a restaurant. There has been over 300 deaths of scientists in the last 40 years of people who were working on world changing inventions and research. Many of them died of poisoning, often in restaurants. Don't believe me? Look it up on the Internet. Read this site rense.com/general62/list.htm for a list of those who died and then google FDA suppression for more lists.

SO LET ME SUGGEST THIS, I SUGGEST THAT WE ALL CARRY AN EMERGENCY BOTTLE OF CDS WITH US AT ALL TIMES. JUST A 1/2 OUNCE BOTTLE OF CDS WOULD DO IT. ANYONE BEING POISONED SHOULD TAKE A 10 ML DOSE WHICH IS 1/2 OF THE 1/2 OUNCE BOTTLE. THEN ALL YOU HAVE TO DO IS GIVE 1/2 OF THE BOTTLE TO ANYONE HAVING PROBLEMS; IT CAN'T HURT THEM. IT MIGHT BE SOMEONE JUST HAVING PLAIN OLD FOOD POISONING, BUT IN EITHER CASE, YOU MAY SAVE A LIFE.

Or you could carry a 1/2 ounce bottle of MMS and 1/2 ounce bottle of citric or 1/2 ounce bottle of 6% HCl as either the citric or the HCl will work as the activator. If needed use 15 to 25 drops of the MMS activated with and equal number of drops of one of the acids. Just use 15 drops if the poison is slight or no more than 25 if the poison seems really bad. The CDS does not need an activator.

So as long as I am talking to you let me mention that this seminar was a fantastic seminar, and everyone was enthusiastic about the information they received and lifelong friendships were made. Most everyone agreed that we had all been together sometime in the distant past. The fact is more than 95% of all the other 600 Ministers of health agreed that they believe this as well. You don't have to believe it. No one says you should, but we certainly are an extremely unusual group, all 600 plus of us are going to change the world. That's what we came to do and if you are reading this, chances are you are one of us. Come and be trained.

The next teaching seminar to teach Ministers to teach MMS in their area of the world will be held Monday, May 6 to 10, but come on Sunday the 5th and leave on Saturday the 11th. We do have our first gathering Sunday evening at 7pm.

As always with love,
Archbishop Jim Humble

Now in Puerto Vallarta!

We had our place for students to stay in the Dominican Republic, but maintenance costs, and electricity costs, (highest in the world) simply ate us alive. Add to that our personnel costs and all together it drove our seminar costs too high. I know everyone thought it should be so cheap, with us having our own place and all, but it wasn't. More than 500 people have traveled to us in the Dominican Republic (DR) from around the world, but now that I am here in Puerto Vallarta, I am looking to keep the price down. So I want to sort of give everyone a choice to save a few bucks. I hope our DR students are proud of being the first students as they have made it possible for our operation to be changed to this city where it is faster and cheaper to fly.

Class in Puerto Vallarta!

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Moving to Santa Marta, Colombia!

6-2-2013



We have moved our Latin America Restoration center from Bogota, Colombia to the coastal city of Santa Marta. The reason being is the weather, availability of raw food, such as: raw milk, cheese, raw honey, meat, sea water, fish, Moringa etc. Also, there is 10 million people in Bogota which means a

lot of congestion as well as pollution. Santa Marta is a quiet city located on the Caribbean Sea and we are located 2 blocks from the ocean! This gives people an opportunity to be able to walk on the beach as well as bath daily in the ocean and get plenty of sun which is very healthy for the body.

People will be able to choose from many hotels, motels, apartments and even hostels if they so choose. There are many here. From nice hostels to 4 star hotels. People can even rent furnished apartments for 1 month to be able to cook their own food and have their own space to heal. The weather is really nice here.

Reasons why MMS doesn't work!

6-16-2013

<https://g2churchnews.org/175-29-reasons-why-mms-is-not-restoring-your-health-06-16-2013>

In conclusion, I have mentioned 29 reasons why MMS is not restoring your health, there might be more. If so, we will write about them as we become aware of them. Even though these reasons can affect the results of your health restoration, we have seen remarkable results worldwide when following the MMS Protocols or Sacraments of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing. Many times in spite of these reasons, complete "Health Restoration" has been accomplished!! And we are getting better at it all the time! I hope this information has helped.

Let's change the world together!
Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

The International Red Cross went crazy and even said it was staged!

The local people in Uganda are so grateful that MMS came there and healed their people. The local people still use MMS despite what the International Red Cross Office says! I had one of our Bishops go through that town in 2019 and asked the PEOPLE ON THE STREET if they use that MMS cleansed water still there. They said YES! In fact, we use it for everything, and many other illnesses are being cured! Hahahaha. See how the truth prevails!

Note: It has been 7 years since that study was done. The G2Church did another in March in Uganda and it got our Bishop and 2 other men thrown in jail for a week! It also, got us thrown off YouTube, Facebook, Vimeo and censored hard on Google. Plus the Guardian newspaper did an article about it and Drudge Report even covered it! But the video that was done got 10,000 views on Brighteon.com 'G2Church Channel'. Many people came to us to learn more! Hahahahaha! See how the Lord turned it around on them? ABC in LA did that to us, and look who came on their channel and gave a

testimony, the Bionic Woman: <https://www.brighteon.com/7ec7b39b-32fc-42dc-a127-5591fe33fbb8>

Here is the video if you didn't see it in the beginning of this book:

<https://www.brighteon.com/6022947497001>

Malaria Finally Defeated

5-6-2013

Study done in Uganda 12-12-2012

<https://www.brighteon.com/5805456789001>

More Red Cross MMS Test Evidence Discovered & Call to Action #3

Growing Body of Evidence

New evidence has surfaced supporting the authenticity of the **leaked video** from the MMS test performed by the Red Cross and their affiliate, the *Water Reference Center*. While doing some simple googling of the topic, we found a link to a blog page that was deleted. Fortunately, there was a Google cached page and therefore showed up in the search results:

We don't know how long this link will work, so we made a screen capture and put it here:

[http://www.jimhumble.is/downloads/Malaria_Malaria_Malaria - Kerstin goes Uganda 2012-2013.png](http://www.jimhumble.is/downloads/Malaria_Malaria_Malaria_-_Kerstin_goes_Uganda_2012-2013.png)

The blog's menus are in German, but the text is mostly in English, dated December 19, 2012, titled, "*Kerstin goes Uganda 2012/2013*," and the heading for that day's entry is, "*Malaria, Malaria, Malaria*."

According to Leo Koehof, Kerstin, the author of the blog, was a Red Cross volunteer at the test.



Kirsten holding Sodium chlorite (MMS) drop container and receiving cup.
Photographed by Leo Koehof.

We don't know why she deleted the original page which was located here:

<http://kerstingoesuganda.wordpress.com/2012/12/19/malaria-malaria-malaria/>

Leo says, "I met Kerstin on the first day at the Iganga branch of the Red Cross. We were introduced to the volunteers and informed them about the project for the upcoming week. Some of the volunteers were posted at the table where we treated the people with MMS." Leo also reported to us that Kerstin had malaria herself at one point and treated it with traditional meds. She treated herself at the test site as a precautionary measure.

This serves as yet more proof that:

1. The test took place.
2. Another witness that tells the same story as in the video.
3. The information is being censored to presumably hide the truth.

Kerstin depicted in the video "[LEAKED: Proof The Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS](#)" at [11:54](#). [Watch the video at 11:54](#) or click the image below:



Call to Action #3

Today we ask you to help spread the word by writing an email to the editorial department of *Rolling Stone Magazine*, strongly urging them to cover this story. Explain what you know about the story in your own words and include the link to the leaked video:

<https://www.brighteon.com/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

The Rolling Stone editorial email address is: rseditors@rollingstone.com

Follow-up to Call to Action #2

We received a report that *NaturalNews.com* will be looking at the video. Will let you know if something further develops.

Health Freedom Alliance did release a newsletter and article here:

<http://healthfreedom.org/2013/07/10/leaked-video-proves-red-cross-tested-miracle-cure-for-malaria-surprise-it-works/>

If you haven't done your part by acting, check our most recent newsletters and please help. Remember, WATCH, COMMENT & SHARE the leaked video at <https://www.brighteon.com/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

Archbishop Jim Humble & Staff

07-05-2013

LEAKED: Proof the Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS

Major developments on the Red Cross vs. MMS front! For those new to the topic or needing a memory refresher, here's a quick chronological recap:

December 12-15, 2012: Klaas Proesmans, CEO & Founder of the Water Reference Center in conjunction with the Red Cross did a field test to determine if MMS works on malaria. To no one's surprise (on our end)... All 154 malaria positive patients were cured within 24-48 hours.

Red Cross does not release the results and asks us to wait, wait, wait...

May 2, 2013: We finally decide to wait no more and release a video produced by Leo Koehof, who was at the field test and also showed Red Cross staff how to properly use MMS.

May 6, 2013: I put out a newsletter I called "Malaria Finally Defeated," which tells the story of the field test that the Red Cross didn't want released. See mmsnews.is/all-newsletters/172-malaria-finally-defeated-05-06-2013.html

May 15, 2013: The Red Cross puts out an official statement on their website saying, *"IFRC strongly dissociates from the claim of a 'miracle' solution to defeat malaria."* Furthermore, they say they had, *"at no time been involved in 'clinical trials' related to malaria treatment."*

June 15, 2013: I put out a newsletter I called "Malaria Overcome" where I reminded everyone about the situation: mmsnews.is/all-newsletters/174-malaria-overcome-06-15-2013.html

AND NOW FOR THE GAME CHANGING NEWS!

June 28, 2013: Leo Koehof decides to email one of the other videographers (there were a total of three) at the Red Cross field test. Leo wanted to find out what ever happened with their video production. They quickly reply saying they sent Klaas Proesmans a link to their video, but nothing ever happened after that. The reply Leo received included a link to a hidden video that turned out to be a wonderfully produced short documentary detailing the whole Red Cross "field test," and shows Proesmans and several Red Cross officials speaking VERY positively about the results of the field test. They were clearly impressed and wanted to see this used to help their community. The video shows the location, field workers treating patients and enough evidence to prove the Red Cross was indeed involved in a field test.

July 1, 2013: My people release the new video on our MMS Testimonials Youtube Channel.

Although the video Leo produced and released on May 2nd was good, it contained only limited statements by Red Cross staff. This new video clearly gives names and lots of clear statements.

Now it's showtime! We need your help. Mankind needs your help.

Please, for the sake of a million babies, children, and adults who can be saved from suffering to death this coming year do the following 3 simple and free things right away:

1. WATCH this new revealing video: youtube.com/watch?v=FrwZN1cPfX8

(Make sure to watch all the way to the end. It contains a statement and several slides...)

2. WRITE a comment below the video on the YouTube page. This helps increase the dialog and attention this video gets beyond just adding +1 to the counter.

3. SHARE the link of the video on your Facebook and/or Twitter feed, etc.

Now that's a "game changer" of a video if there ever was one. If anyone out there has media contacts, please let them know about this developing story.

Apparently, the Red Cross, for whatever reason, wanted to prove to the world that MMS doesn't work. They were totally certain it wouldn't work. Also, they were not required to finance the operation as Klaas Proesmans was paying for the whole thing.

Therefore, they were willing to lend their name and people to the effort. From the very first malaria patient that was cured, there was a warning to us that we could not tell the world. This went on for 5 months! Does that make any sense? They healed everyone — 154 malaria patients in four days — but kept warning us not to tell anyone. When I finally figured that they were never going to release the data, I told my people to go public.

Once the cat was out of the bag, the Red Cross told the public, through their website, that the test never took place. Now, with this new video it's a little harder to claim that.

Klaas Proesman actually looked like he really wanted to do something good, but for whatever reason he sided with the Red Cross in claiming it never happened. The statement he makes at the end of the video is very clear:

"We closed the operation to report back to the Secretary General here in Uganda Red Cross Society. And, to report back to the Water Resource Center about the results of this field test. Now, all in all... a 100% cured people... less than 5 days... all within 24 hours to 48 hours! That asks for further investigation."

For 12 years I have been trying to tell the world that Chlorine Dioxide cures malaria for pennies, but the naysayers, the critics that know nothing, and those who would lose millions of dollars if chlorine dioxide got used have prevented it from being used, while millions died, and I mean literally millions died.

I have personally treated and cured more than 5000 malaria patients, but this was out in the wilderness working with missionaries and no one pays much attention to missionaries. I make no money from chlorine dioxide or from saving thousands when they do begin to use chlorine dioxide. It is simply a job of my church to do this and bring MMS to mankind's attention.

Please do your part and pass on the proven truth.

With love,
Jim Humble,
Archbishop of the Genesis 2 Church

7-20-2013

The First Genesis II Church Seminar in Chile was a great success with 79 students!!

We just finished our seminar in Chile. It was not only a great success but was our largest Genesis II Church seminar to date!



:

We had **4 medical doctors and 2 Veterinarians in attendance** to learn the sacraments of the Church. As always, we had some that had never even taken a drop of MMS! That always amazes me, but I appreciate them attending to find out exactly what MMS is and how to use it correctly! Jim was in attendance and the students love hearing from him and taking pictures. They loved to meet him and kiss him! And he liked it also, Hahahaha!



Cari interpreting for Jim

Bishop Jonathan Teaching protocol 1000



Jim at Lunch with Bishop Angelica



Bishop Jonathan Teaching



Jim being interviewed for local TV



The Students



Archbishop Mark teaching



Mouth Cleansing Sacrament



Archbishop Mark Teaching



Cleansing of Mouth



Students practicing ear protocol



LUNCH!



The reporter loves Jim with Cari



Students in Chile!

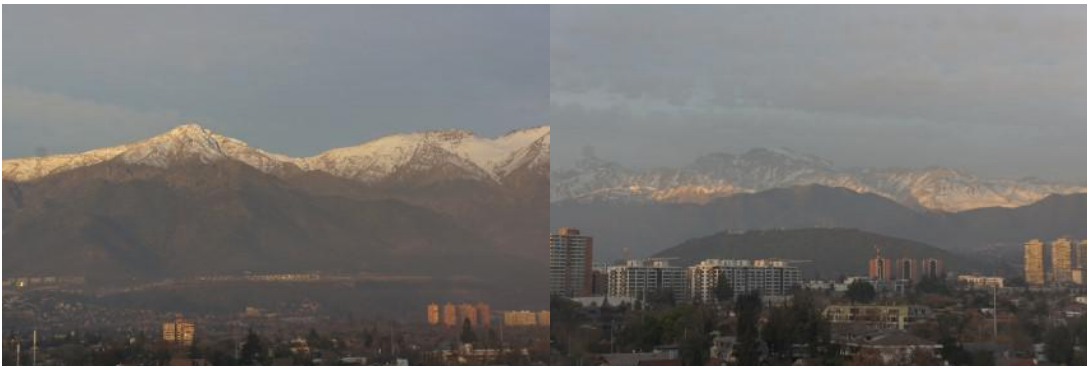
Chile TV wants interview!

Jim and I were asked to do an interview for a local cable health channel in Santiago. Jim was interviewed at the seminar and I was interviewed at an office, It will “air” in mid-August.

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Santiago Chile is a beautiful city next to the Andes. We hope to do another Genesis II Church seminar there very soon!!



View from Seminar location



Seminar location was a Catholic retreat in Santiago

Updated Church Stats!

Now, we have **79 more Genesis II Church health ministers with a total of 755 in 95+ countries with 1200+ members around the world in 3 ½ years!** We hope to have a Health Minister in every country

in the next 3 ½! <https://g2churchnews.org/182-el-primer-seminario-de-la-iglesia-genesis-ii-en-chile-fue-un-exito-con-79-estudiantes-07-21-2013>

What the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing needs from you to “change the world”?

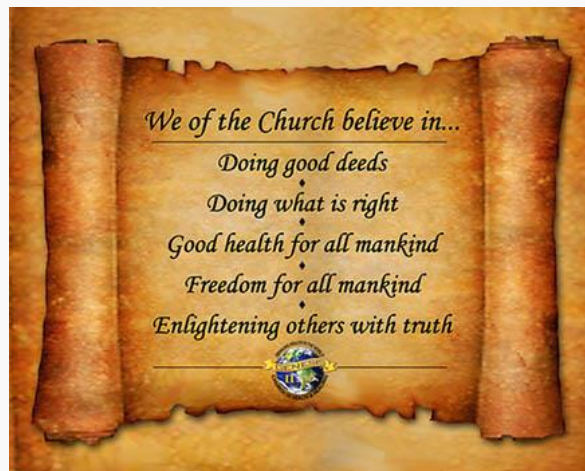
8-20-2013

This is the question we ask ourselves as leaders and hopefully you will ask yourself now. I think most of us believe that this world needs change. Would you agree? So, how can we as a Church be instrumental in that change? Well, Jim and I believe that the world will soon go through a paradigm shift. Think of a ‘paradigm shift’ as a change from one way of thinking to another. It's a revolution, a transformation, a sort of metamorphosis. It does not just happen, but rather it is driven by agents of change. That is us!!!!

There is a movement or mentality in the world that all of us are craving which is a change to a world of peace with all living in harmony without any disease! All throughout the written history of mankind and in every culture worldwide there are written prophecies telling about a major change that will happen in the 6 thousandth year of recorded history or the 3rd millennium A.D. Whether you believe this is prepared beforehand by God, it is coming to be because of evolution or because every 3,000 years the world goes through a Paradigm Shift. Whatever your belief or non-belief, it seems like the world is getting ready for a much needed major change!

The Genesis II Church is in a unique position. Due to the discovery of MMS by Jim, we as a Church have the ability to “restore health” from 95% of the world's diseases and to teach others how to do the same - hopefully eliminate disease altogether! How can you take an active part in this Paradigm Shift?

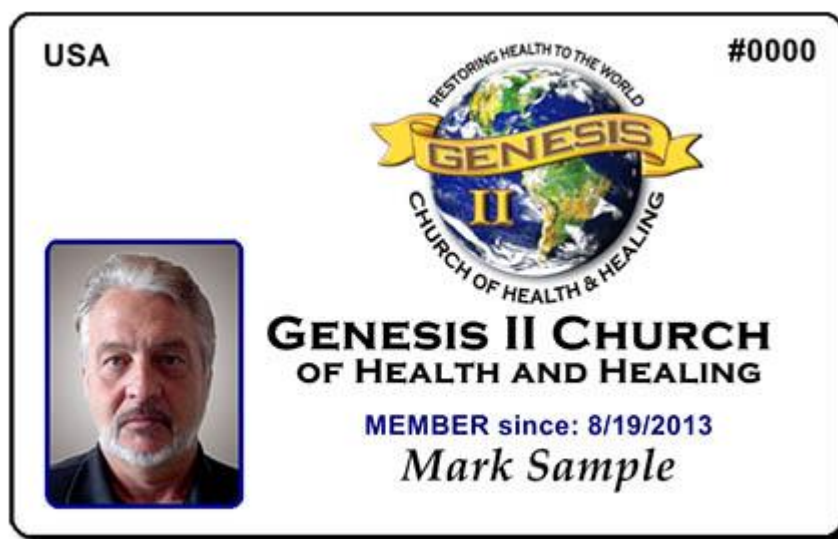
1. Practice the Creed of the Church in your life and teach it by example.



Note: Believing the Church Creed is the only prerequisite to becoming a member of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing. We welcome ALL people that agree to practice the Genesis II Church Creed.

2. Become a member of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing.

For \$35.00 US First year membership includes I.D. Card -(Adult)





SAMPLE CARD

Note: All Additional years \$20.00 US

Children (1-12yrs old) \$17.95 First year membership includes I.D. Card.

Note: All Additional years \$10.00 US until 13 yrs of age then regular adult fees apply.

Keeping your yearly membership dues up to date really helps us!

Contact: membership@genesis2church.is for more membership information

3. Purchase the online Genesis II Church Health Minister course. The cost is \$199.99 US

Note: This course contains the Health Minister course, all the protocols of the Genesis II Church, making of MMS, Citric Acid, CDS, Reducing HCL and much more! The Sacramental Protocol videos are included also. When you pass the exam at the end of the course, this makes you a Genesis II Church Health Minister with the ability to start your own Genesis II Church!

You will receive all certificates necessary, a one year membership, a Personal I.D. Card and the Genesis II Church Sacramental Protocol Workbook Click the link below to view and/or purchase this online course.

<https://g2churchvideocourse.org/>

Note: This course is in English, Spanish, Italian, Portuguese, Hebrew and Arabic

Go to **our Church website** if interested in one of these languages.

url: genesis2church.is

4. Attend one of the Genesis II Church MMS Seminars worldwide. Cost varies depending on the country.

Note: The Genesis II Church seminar includes EVERYTHING in the Online Home video course. Up-to-date protocols, procedures, new information as well as the latest “restored health” testimonies. It is in person so there is the interaction from the teachers you don't get from the online course. Taught by trained and authorized Health ministers, Bishops and Archbishops only.

Genesis II Church MMS Conferences

Upcoming MMS Seminars:

- London, UK - August 23rd - 25th 2013
- Our First Genesis II Church Seminar in the U.S!

COST: \$600 US includes supplies, food and lodging.

\$400 US for Health Ministers

Florida, United States (Archbishop Mark Grenon) - August 30th - September 1st 2013

Contact Info: joseph@genesis2church.is

Language: English

- Prague, Czech Republic - October 11th - 13th 2013

Contact Info: epavel111@gmail.com

Upcoming MMS Teacher Seminars:

- Mexico, Puerto Vallarta (Archbishop Jim Humble) - Nov 3rd - 8th 2013

Contact Info: support@genesis2church.is

We are working on future seminars in Canada, Peru, Brazil, South Africa, Mozambique, Brazil, Thailand, Japan and China! If you have 30+ people interested in a Seminar in your country, please contact us at:

revjoseph@genesis2church.is or genesis2mission@gmail.com

5. Come personally to one of our Genesis II Church “Health Restoration” centers worldwide or send a family member or friend.

Note: We have “restored health” to the following diseases successfully:

- a. HIV
- b. Cancer
- c. Staphylococcus – (MRSA)
- d. Malaria
- e. Diabetes
- f. Herpes
- g. Lyme Disease
- h. Dengue Fever
- i. Autism
- j. Arthritis
- k. Allergies
- l. Cataracts
- m. Hepatitis
- n. Tuberculosis

Note: There are many other diseases we’ve seen completely “restored to health” and over 95% have had much improvement with symptoms after doing the sacramental protocols correctly.

Testimony: One man that was “restored to health” from stomach cancer came to our Chile seminar to give us his video testimony. He told us he has helped over 200 people with different diseases! His testimony is in Spanish and is being subtitled in English. It will be soon uploaded to our Youtube channel - “MMSTestimonials” where you can see other video testimonies as well.

REMEMBER: We need as many 3-5 min. video testimonies sent to us to put on our sites.

All we need is the person to tell us:

- a. Their name
- b. What they had for a disease
- c. What they did
- d. and what was the results
- e. If they can be contacted by others, include their contact e-mail

Note: Send all videos to: joseph@genesis2church.is

We are establishing “Genesis II Church Restoration Centers” in the following countries:

- Colombia – Contact info: joseph@genesis2church.is
- **United States** – Contact info: mark@genesis2church.is

We are planning to establish more centers. Chile, South Africa, Thailand, Cambodia ,Mozambique, Uganda, Argentina and Brazil are the areas we are looking into presently. As soon as we have trained and authorized we will consider other areas as well.

This is why it is so important to train as many as we can as fast as we can without comprising the quality and thoroughness of the training!!

Note: We have only one fixed location in Bulgaria to stay the entire 3 weeks which is the time we ask each person to stay, but in the other locations people stay near us in a hotel. In each location the person is seen each morning and night so that we can monitor the progress and adjust accordingly the dosing as necessary. The reason we've had such great success when people come to us for 3 weeks is due to a lot of variables, first being:

1. We can ensure the correct dosing being taken consistently, which is a key to “restoring health”!
2. We can ensure the right product is being taken, which is another important factor in “restoring health”. If the product being taken is not the correct strength, then the result will not be the same or take a lot longer.

See this article about “**29 reasons why MMS doesn't restore health**” to explain more in detail - mmsnews.is/all-newsletters-list/175-29-reasons-why-mms-is-not-restoring-your-health-06-16-2013.html

Note: We make sure all these 29 reasons are non-factors.

3. The person can concentrate on restoring his or her health without the interference of work, family, friends and just daily life. In other words, they can concentrate on their health and not be distracted by the cares of this life while the body heals.

Note: If you, a friend or family member needs our help in restoring health, feel free to contact us.

This is how “YOU” can help the Genesis II Church “Change the World”! By living the Church Creed, learning the “Sacramental Protocols”, establishing a “Local Church” in

your area and actively “Restoring Health” to those whom you come in contact with, we together can make great strides in truly “Changing the World together!!

MMS Saves Lives!
Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

G2Church Seminars in U.S. and Canada

I don't live in outside of the U.S. because I am hiding! I go to the States all the time to do seminars and we publish where we are and where we will be always! We didn't know how the FDA and or U.S. govt. would respond to our G2Church Seminars in U.S. so Jonathan, Joe and I went to do it!

The First Genesis II Church Seminar in the U.S. will be held Friday, Aug. 30th - Sept 1st in Bradenton, Florida .

Our First G2 Church Seminar in the US was a Great Success!

9-8-2013



What a wonderful seminar we had last week in Florida, USA! **50 People** attended and we now have **804 Health Minsters** and over **1300 members** in the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing!

We have been moving slowly these first 3 years but now the ball is starting to roll a little faster down the hill!

In the last six months we've had over **250 Health Ministers** trained by us personally and another **100** from the online video courses. That is over **350 Health ministers in 8 months!**

Let's keep building to reach our goal of “Restoring Health” to the world. We can accomplish this by continued training of people as Health Ministers throughout the world.

We want to hold a Genesis II Church seminar at least every 6 weeks. We have interest in the following areas in North America:

- California and Oregon

Note: We can schedule a “**West Coast**” Seminar to all in the western part of U.S.

- Michigan and Upstate, New York.

Note: We can schedule a “**Northern East Coast**” seminar to all in the northeast of the U.S.

- Canada (**Toronto** area as well as **Vancouver, B.C.**)

Note: We would like to schedule an **Eastern Canada** seminar, (Toronto area) and a **Western Canada** seminar.

We need **your help** to decide where to schedule our next seminar. Please contact us to see which of these areas has the most interest.

Also, if you have or know of a place where we can hold the seminar that has a capacity of up to 100 people then please let us know. This will help us decide where we hold the next seminar.

We are trying to keep the cost around \$600 including seminar, food and lodging.

Write us at: support@genesis2church.is to notify us of interest in holding a seminar in your local area.

Genesis II Church Health Restoration Centers

Two new areas in which we are starting a new “**Genesis II Church Restoration Center**” is **Bradenton, Florida** and **Santa Marta, Colombia**.

We do not have a permanent location as of yet in either location, so every person attending the center will stay at a hotel close for the 3 week – 1 month protocol.

They will also “**learn**” the protocols to take that knowledge away with them to continue “**restoring health**” and preventing future health issues for them and their family and friends! **If interested** in the **Florida** or **Colombia Genesis II Church Restorations**, please mark@genesis2church.is or joseph@genesis2church.is.

Note: Each person will be seen every morning and night to monitor progress, adjust dosing and supervise

Photos from the Florida seminar



Archbishop Mark Teaching



Attentive Students



Friday Night Introduction

Bishop Joe and Jonathan Teaching



Archbishop Mark taking Sacrament

Archbishop Mark & Bishop Joseph



Setting up a Genesis II Church



Teaching new overnight preparation of CDS

Note: Since 2015, we no longer use CDS as we ONLY start with the Starting Procedure which is basically starting MMS drops at ½ per hour. By introducing our G2Church sacramental protocols into the body **slowly and consistently**, we are receiving 10+ testimonies each week for the last 3 yrs! You can read these weekly testimonies in our G2Church newsletters at: www.g2churchnews.org or watch our G2Voice Broadcast here: <https://www.brighteon.com/channel/g2church>

Come to one of our Seminars, it is Life & Health changing!

Let's change the world together!

Archbishop Mark Grenon

Trying to teach others to do the same.

“And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to **faithful men**, who shall be able to teach others also.”, [2 Timothy 2:2](#)

9-8-2013

The New “How to Organize an MMS Seminar!”

We have already had one seminar that teaches how to organize an MMS seminar. Everyone went home happy with the knowledge. In the Teacher’s Seminars, not only do we teach you all about MMS and how to use it, but we give instruction on how you can go out and conduct your own MMS seminar. We give you all the information you need to set up a seminar in an organized and easy way.

10-10-2013

Why would you even want “Obama Health Care”, when you could have “Genesis II Church Care of Health”?

I know that this subject is all we’ve been hearing about lately, and for good reason. Everyone is concerned about their health because without “good health” life is not enjoyable. “Bad health” takes a lot of extra effort and expense each and every day. I’ve seen people take up to 20 pills and medications daily!!! We all want to be in optimum health at all times.

I want to compare “Obama Care” with “Genesis II Church Care of Health”. What are the differences? What are the benefits? What are the costs? And what are the results?

First, what are the differences?

“Obama Care” is a government sponsored health care program that continues with the medical community and government controlling your health under their systems which include vaccines that poison the body causing chronic health issues, and medications that only treat symptoms and don’t seek a cure. There is no money in a cure! They want repeat customers to stay in business.

When a person is trained in “Genesis II Church Care of Health” which makes them a health minister, they control their own health and not an outside source doing it for them.

It is all about personal responsibility. Each person has to choose to control their own health or allow others to do it for them. If anyone takes their God-given right to control their body’s health and then gives it to another, whether it be the medical community or their government, they need to realize that their health is not the main focus.

Did you know that the two most used medical treatment books the PDR, (physicians desktop reference), and the Merck Manual were written by pharmaceutical companies trying to promote their drugs? Many of the medical procedure books used to teach medical students are also written or sponsored by pharmaceutical companies. Also, almost every medical school in the world is HEAVILY funded by the pharmaceutical industry. Do you really believe that they are looking out for you, or themselves? To whom are you giving the responsibility for your personal health - you, or an outside source? “Obama Care” has the government, medical community and the pharmaceutical industry controlling and supervising your health.

Being trained in the health protocols and methods of the Genesis II Church, allows you to take the responsibility for your health yourself and make your own decisions.

Secondly, what are the benefits?

It is really hard to show the benefits of “Obama Care” when Congress, the medical community and those that are responsible to implement “Obama Care” don’t even know for sure! There is not a lot of transparency in this bill and it seems you need a law license just to read it! It is not “user friendly” by any means! Some say everyone is covered, while others say that everyone is not covered - some might even lose the coverage they have to receive even less medical support. I’m not sure what the benefits of “Obama Care” are -- if any!

On the other hand, the benefits of “Genesis II Church Care of Health” is very simple to understand and it is easy to become proficient in its protocols.

Here are some of the benefits:

1. Each “Health Minister” is not only taught ALL the protocols but is also tested in its practical applications as well as having ALL the video protocols and workbook available for review when necessary.
2. Little or no side effects which can totally be reversed. Note: The only side effects are nausea, diarrhea and flu like symptoms due to “die off” of pathogens and too many toxins entering the blood too quickly. Reducing the dosing eliminates or lessens the side effects.
3. This is not a protocol to control symptoms, but a “restoration of health”.
4. Each person taking the protocols can personally oversee his or her own “health restoration” in the comfort of their own home.
5. The protocols can be taken while at work, home or play.
6. Most people have their “health restored” in 3 weeks or less without having to take the protocols the rest of their life.
7. They will learn how to keep their “health restored” the rest of their life.
8. The cost is minimum
9. The products used to produce the protocols can be obtained fairly easy worldwide.
10. We now have 800+ “health ministers” to assist “health restoration” in 95+ countries worldwide!
11. Each “health minister” learns how to help family, friends and neighbors to “restore their own health” and maintain it!
12. Every member and health minister of the Genesis II Church receives an I.D. card that can be used to deny the use of vaccines, scans and X-rays due to religious belief.
13. Everyone is welcome no matter what race, religion or sex they might be. ALL are welcome!
14. The protocols can also be used to purify water and cleanse home and foods in case of an emergency.
15. Not reliant on the Government.
16. No lines, No waiting!
17. Personal “health restoration” testimonial videos of real people can be seen on our website, genesis2church.is/all-mms-testimonials.html as well as our YouTube channel, youtube.com/mmstestimonials

Note: English and Spanish languages are available as well as others being added.

18. Anyone can become a “health minister” in the comfort of their own home at their own convenience. Go to: genesis2church.is - Look under the “Home Video courses” (upper right area of the website), or attend one of the Genesis II Church seminars worldwide.

19. Pre-existing conditions are welcomed so that all the health issues a person has can be eliminated as the body is detoxified and the immune system boosted and maintained strong!

20. Genesis II Church membership support is available at membership@genesis2church.org and regular protocol support support@genesis2church.is - at no cost!

21. Each “health minister” can be authorized to open a Genesis II Church chapter in their own home or community, with adequate training and experience.

22. Each “health minister” can be trained to “teach” others and award the graduates with “health minister” status.

23. Free newsletter from Genesis II Church worldwide bi-monthly with updates and news from around the world.

Note: There are many other benefits of the “Genesis II Church Care of Health” too numerous to write here.

Thirdly, what are the costs?

Again, no one really knows the costs for the Federal and local governments, never mind the personal costs financially as well as physical.

The “costs” of the “Genesis II Church Care of Health” are very small. If an individual wanted to do the basic protocols to “restore health” which is a 3 week protocol, then the cost for 1 individual would be about \$25.00. For a family of four would be \$100 if purchased online or as a donation through a Genesis II Church chapter.

Note: If a person was trained as a “health minister” then he or she could produce the protocol products themselves and reduce the costs to half for a family of four. Very Cheap!!

Fourthly, what are the results?

The results of “Obama Care” are obviously unknown by the simple fact that it hasn’t been implemented!

The results of the “Genesis II Church Care of Health” is the “restoration of health” in 95% of the people that do the protocols correctly. See: mmsnews.is/all-newsletters-list/175-29-reasons-why-mms-is-not-restoring-your-health-06-16-2013.html for reasons why MMS isn’t working for you.

See the #1 killer of the world defeated also at: youtube.com/watch?v=FrwZN1cPfx8

See our MMS video testimonies at [“MMSTestimonials” on YouTube](http://MMSTestimonials.onYouTube)

We have many written testimonies also on our Church Website: genesis2church.is/list-all-mms-testimonials-html.html

Conclusion: YOU weight the evidence. YOU make the decision. YOU need to take responsibility for YOUR health and that of your family and friends!

We ARE changing the world together now!

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

11-21-2013

Note: This is history. I wanted to give you the dates we did these seminars as proof we are going in and out of the U.S. and Canada as a witness that we have the right to practice our G2Church Sacraments ANYWHERE!

Our second Genesis II Church Seminar in the U.S. was a success!

Don't miss the next two seminars:

- Nov. 29th – Dec. 1st – Atlanta (Duluth Area), USA
- Dec. 13th – Dec.15th Radium Springs, B.C. Canada

For info. contact Bishop Jonathan at: jonathan@genesis2church.is

The Michigan Grads!



Friday Night Introduction



Students Learning



Bishop Jonathan Instructing



Archbishop Mark Grenon



Archbishop Mark and Bishop Jonathan instructing Brushing Teeth Protocol



Bishop Jonathan demonstrating Eye Protocol with Archbishop Mark's eyes!



Returning Health Minister Rev. Ana came and brought testimonies: [Lung cancer cured - MMS Testimonials](#) Note: Ana is now a Bishop in our Church and helped in Michigan and in Mexico! In Fact, she just stopped and reversed a Stroke her dad had with 15 drops of DMSO every 15 minutes for 6 hours!



Jacque came 6 hours to the seminar to learn!

- Jacques's Testimony: <https://www.bitchute.com/video/9rKZT2tZWRQb/>

Here are 3 of the 11 Video testimonies we received in the Michigan Seminar. The rest will be in next week's newsletter.

1. Irma cured MRSA in 48 hours
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/m8o4Yyo9A85t/>
2. Bladder infection & Pneumonia Testimony:
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/9rKZT2tZWRQb/>
3. Lung cancer ++ cured: [Lung cancer cured - MMS Testimonials](#)

Don't miss the next 2 Genesis II Church seminars!

- Nov. 29th – Dec. 1st – Atlanta (Duluth Area), USA
- Dec. 13th – Dec.15th Radium Springs, B.C. Canada

For info. contact Bishop Jonathan at: jonathan@genesis2church.is

We are changing the world together!!!

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

Atlanta Genesis II Church Seminar Results! 12-5-2013



We just finished our 2nd Genesis II Church in Atlanta! Great group of people. There were **19 new students and 2 returning Health Ministers**. There were 5 Doctors in attendance that really wanted to use the new knowledge with their patients. Everyone that attended wants to help others to “**restore health**” as well as maintain their own health.



Archbishop Mark Teaching

Students making a 1 drop dose!

The protocol we use 90% of the time in “**Restoring Health**” is the Protocol 1000. The most used protocols are drilled into the head of the students so they can go forth with confidence and help us change the world!



Bishops Joseph and Jonathan teaching



Students practicing



Students taking a 1 drop dose



Bishop Joseph explaining the various uses for the **Spray bottle Protocol**. A very important and practical protocol.

Note: Recently, the recorded video testimonies from the last 2 seminars, uploaded to YouTube! All our 200+ Testimonies with 1 Million plus views were eliminated in May 2019!

All testimonies are now here: <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/> and being uploaded at: <https://www.brighteon.com/watch?playlistId=94d7a1fd-6c30-4106-a5ec-dc587c532784&index=1>

1. [High Blood Pressure and Other Ailments Dealt With - MMS Testimonials](#)
2. [Cáncer Pulmonar, Detoxificación y mas - Spanish - MMS Testimonials](#)
3. [Lung Cancer, Detox and more - MMS Testimonials](#)
4. [Lyme Disease Testimony - MMS Testimonials](#)

5. [Lymphoma and Liver Failure, 3 Dogs restored to health - MMS Testimonials](#)

Note: We are still defending and be attacked by International Red Cross and others!

12-17-2013

International Red Cross : Treat the victims of Malaria who are dying throughout the world:

Why this is important?



The above picture shows a successful International Red Cross operation where they proved that a new cure for malaria works in less than one day. You may already know that at this time more than 1.2 million people die from malaria each year, most of them children. None of these people need to die because there is a quick cure for malaria that takes less than a day and costs less than 25 cents US. More than 200 million people get malaria each year causing much poverty throughout the world in malaria countries. **The International Red Cross knows of this quick malaria cure which they tested and proved on the 11th -16th of December 2012.**

The video that proves that the International Red Cross actually proved this out and then refused to admit it or use it, is here: [youtube.com/watch?v=FrwZN1cPfX8](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FrwZN1cPfX8) (Please copy and paste this address into your browser)

Note: Eliminated from YouTube on May 2019! Here is where the video is now:

LEAKED: Proof the Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS in Dec. 2012

<https://www.brighteon.com/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

There are thousands of others who know of this cure but who do not have the necessary finances to begin the job. The Red Cross operates because of the donations of the millions of people of the world. They have the money and they know of the cure that cures malaria in less than a day. This is a job that the Red Cross should do, and they should not refuse because it will deplete their financial resources. These resources came from the people of the world in the form of donations. When others see the Red Cross curing thousands they will be encouraged to go and do the same. Please sign this petition and pass it on to as many people as you can. Help change the world. **THE LIVES OF 1.2 MILLION PEOPLE HANG IN THE BALANCE NEXT YEAR DEPENDING ON YOU TO SIGN THIS PETITION AND PASS IT ON.**

Note: The petition is no longer up on the internet!

Oh Canada!

12-21-2013

Our first Canadian Genesis II Church seminar went great!



We now have **29 new Genesis II Church Health ministers with 3 returning for updates.** It wasn't as cold as we thought it would be in Canada. This group in Western Canada are excited about networking with each other. This is what we want to accomplish in each country of the world to grow exponentially! More people want to set up Genesis II "house churches" in their specific areas to reach out to the world!

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

This has been a busy 5 weeks! **We did 3 seminars in 3 different locations, Michigan, Georgia in the U.S. with one in western Canada.** In all, we taught 78 students and the Genesis II Church now has 1,020 Health ministers in 95+ countries with 1,580 Members.

In 5 weeks we have recorded 26 new video testimonies from the students that attended!

Here are 3 from the Canadian seminar. The other 9 we recorded there will be on our YouTube channel, "MMSTestimonials" within a week: **NOTE: All taken off YouTube may 2019! Now you can find over 200 testimonies here:** <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/> or <https://www.brighteon.com/watch?playlistId=94d7a1fd-6c30-4106-a5ec-dc587c532784&index=1>

It was cold in Canada, but the Ram didn't mind it at all!



Bishop Jonathan Teaching



Happy Graduate!

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Eye drop protocol



Learning mouth cleanse protocol

This new student was really excited!
He only heard of MMS a few days before the seminar!



Can't Cure Crazy guy! Hahahaha



Health restored 1 drop at a time!

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Archbishop Mark teaching how to set up a Genesis II “house” Church

Cold country but warm reception!



<https://g2churchnews.org/209-our-first-canadian-genesis-ii-church-seminar-went-great>

CHAPTER EIGHT

World Tour Year

Year 2014

Our goal for 2014 are:

- Train 1,000 health ministers
- 3,000 new members
- Record 100 new video testimonies
- 12 MMS/Genesis II Church seminars worldwide

Note: Give as many people as you can the link to sign up for our newsletters and the link for old newsletters at: mmsnews.is/sign-up - mmsnews.is, www.g2churchnews.org

A lot has happened in 2014 with the Genesis II Church. We did a world tour with Jim and it was fantastic! Many more trained in Colombia, Chile, South Africa to New Zealand! Australia banned us from coming into their country! Sky News. owned by FOX News which is owned by the Murdoch family who sit on the boards of Merck and GSK harassed us. In New Zealand, Jim was only issued a two day visa which is unheard of for Americans. We found out later the Govt. of Australia called and requested the Govt. of New Zealand to stop Jim! **But the Lord always wins out! What a fantastic seminar!**

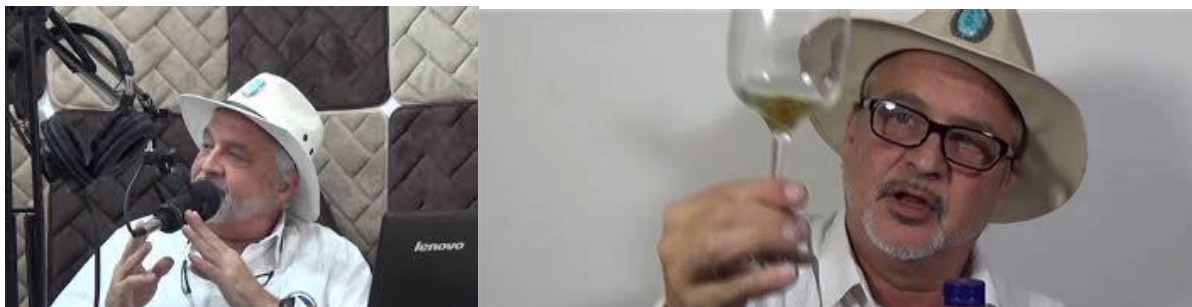
Larimar, The G2Church Sacred Stone!

The Larimar mine is very close to us in Barahona and is the ONLY mine in the world that has this stone! Many visitors we have had thru the years love this stone and purchase it. We also had one on as a necklace. Jim also loved this stone. One day, Jim came out of his apartment with a Larimar stone attached to the front of his hat!

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



I started to do the same and it became our Sacred stone of the G2Church!



I wear this hat to this day on our G2Voice Broadcast!

The **Genesis II Church** sacred stone called "**Larimar**" now available!



Many people have been asking us about the stone on our hats. This stone is called, "**Larimar**", but, is also believed to be "**The Healing Stone**", "**The Dolphin stone**" or "**The Atlantis stone**".

History of Larimar

LARIMAR was 1st discovered for mining and marketing in 1974. Although, many of the inhabitants of the Dominican Republic and their ancestors were long aware of the stone,

the first mention of the stone was in a request to mine Larimar (not its name back then) in 1916. That request never came to fruition, and it wasn't until after 1974, when it was re-discovered, that Larimar started to be mined and marketed.

There are many versions of the story as to how the stone was found in 1974, but most agree that it was re-discovered by an American Peace Corp. volunteer, Norman Rilling, and Miguel Mendez of the Dominican Republic. It is believed that they found the blue stones at the seashore.

At first it was unknown where the Larimar actually came from. It was originally thought to come from the ocean because of the abundance of tumbled stones along the seashore.

But the assumption is that some of the stones from the mountain deposit tumbled into the Rio Sitio, a small stream that drains into the Rio Baoruco, and then into the Caribbean Sea. It wasn't until they followed the source of water up the mountain that they realized that the stone actually came from deep inside the mountains in the province of Barahona.

Larimar was first given the name of Travelina but it was renamed by Miguel Mendez after his daughter, Larissa combined with the Spanish word for the sea, "mar" – Larimar!

Where to purchase Larimar from us?

Bishop Jonathan's Wife Nairobi started a site called; 'Nay's All Natural Yield' where you can purchase the stone and other natural products!

<https://naysallnaturalyield.com/>

This Larimar site was created out of many Genesis II Church members asking us to provide a website to purchase good quality Larimar. The pictures you see are the very stones you buy!

2-22-2014

Sunset at Nabusimake

Nabusimake means: "Where the sun is born"



Nabusimake means “where the sun is born” in the Arhuaco language. We trained a few people from Nabusimake in our first Genesis II Church Seminar in Villavicencio, Columbia. We had 37 students in attendance. These students have gone back to their communities with a new knowledge of MMS and Genesis II Church Sacraments. The following is a story about Alvaro Torres and what he has been doing since his graduation as a Genesis II Church Health Minister. He now has the title of Bishop Alvaro Torres resulting in the establishment of a Genesis II Church in Nabusimake.

This video was recorded on our 3 day trip back to Nabusimake in February of this year; 2014. Bishop Alvaro has been diligently helping people “restore their health” with the Genesis II Church Sacraments this year, with many more seeking his help. When Bishop Alvaro first started helping these people, they would call MMS “**Alvaro’s drops**” - so the name has stuck with these people and they continue to call MMS “**Alvaro’s drops**”. Sorry Jim! Hahahaha. I know Jim doesn’t care. He just wants a “world without disease” as do we all.

The Arhuaco people have been living the same way for thousands of years. Of course, they have been pressured and have succumbed to receive medical help from the Government which includes vaccinations. Their population has been declining over the past 30 years because many diseases have come to these people which they have never seen before, until they started getting the Government’s “help”. Bishop Alvaro and I believe this is DIRECTLY related to the change in diet which includes more processed foods and the programs to continuously vaccinate the population. This has resulted in less births and female reproductive problems: i.e. sterilization, chronic digestion problems, high blood pressure, diabetes and yes, cancers which were not seen in the not so distant past among these people.

In recent years, the Indigenous people of Columbia which includes 80+ tribes, have been approached and even given GMO seeds to replace their own seeds that have been around for many years and served them well. I’m glad to tell you that all of the GMO’s have been rejected by the Indigenous people of Colombia!! So I guess the primitive and so-called uneducated people are much more intelligent in “common sense” than the so-called developed world that receives all this unnatural garbage. The most amazing fact is the sellers tell us that these GMO seeds and the vaccines are somehow good for us and this planet!

IMPORTANT NOTE: The world is changing, and many more countries are rejecting anything that is **Genetically Modified** as well as **Vaccines** that are causing many of today’s illnesses.

Bishop Alvaro has started a project to help make communities self-reliant for their food and health. He has figured how much land is needed to support 10 families with enough meat, eggs, dairy, fruit and vegetables. As well as teaching each family how to use the Health Sacraments to eliminate toxins from the body to remain healthy. By changing the diet, the immune system will be strengthened as well. The plan is to replicate this throughout the different communities among the Aruhacos and hopefully as an example for the whole world. A community that grows the basic nutritional needs for all and controls their own Health Care would be a good step in **“Changing the World”**.

“Another Genesis II Church Story, Nabusimake, Colombia”:

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/9GIvizeoQEtb/>

New Church In Nabusimaki!



Bishops Mark and Jonathan



Joseph, Alvaro, Mamo, Mark



Arhuaco boy with growth of face – Before MMS

AFTER!



Our Mini Seminar in Nabusimaki
Seynimin

<https://www.brighteon.com/d2c41aa1-b83a-4e83-bbef-3020cf439269>

We cured a Mamo, chief, of Chagas so we were invited to go to this village. It took us 8 hours by horseback! We spent 3 days there and saw over 600 people!



Felipe, the Mamo cured of Chagas!

Another Genesis II Church established!



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

We just came back from a trip to the Arhuaco Indigenous people of Nabusimake in Northern Colombia. It has been 1 1/2 yrs. since we have been with these people. We were in Seynimin doing a clinic for a few days and produced a video called, **"7 Gates to Seynimin"**. To watch this video: <https://www.brighteon.com/d2c41aa1-b83a-4e83-bbef-3020cf439269>



Luke, Mark and Jonathan

On our way to Nabusimaki, 4 hours!



Mark and Jonathan preparing drops Bishop Alvaro and Archbishop Mark Grenon



Arhuaco women at center waiting



Bishop Jose

A Mamo or Chief helping us!

The cultural capital of the Aruhacos is Nabusimake. Alvaro Torres has approached me about establishing a Genesis II Church there. He has been using MMS for 5 years helping many people. He found Jim's first book read it, ordered the MMS and started using it on many people. Alvaro had been using natural medicines and foods for many years. After using MMS with good success, he contacted us and asked us to come to Nabusimake 2 years ago.

Bishop Jonathan and I spend a few days training them about new advances when using MMS. In fact, they were one of the first people to use CDS. Two years ago Alvaro and Jose Luis Rosado Robles attended our first Colombian seminar. These men will work together in Nabusimake as well as other areas such as Pueblo Bello and Valledupar. Bishop Jose Luis has been working in Valledupar. He has also planted 600+ Moringa trees that are now 20 feet tall and producing many more seeds to replant! A very important source of food that these people can learn to use.

In addition to having a Genesis II Church, Bishop Alvaro is working on a food project right in his property, that will train families not only how to plant better but what to plant and how much to sustain 8-10 people. This will help in self-sufficiency by also planting enough to sell. There are also animals such as chicken, cattle, goats, sheep and pigs. A variety of animal proteins and fats are mandatory to maintain an immune system at optimum strength.

Establishing a Church with Bishop Alvaro Torres in Nabusimake, Colombia

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/9GlvjzeoQEtb/>

Bishop Alvaro has told me there are many more, but the people live too far to come and record a testimony. We will get him a video camera to record more. He is documenting many of the cases with photos before and after as you will see on these videos.

We believe this will help convince the leaders of the Arhuacos to integrate the Genesis II Church protocols into their lives and community. One day we met with the, “mamos” or “chiefs” to explain what we are doing there and worldwide also. The next day one of the leaders came to be treated himself! Alvaro has been helping some of the other mamos also. A few of the wives and children of the mamos have had their health restored already.

For thousands of years these people have lived away from mainstream society in Colombia eating only what they grew naturally. Basically, these people lived free of the diseases from the “developed world” like cancers, diabetes, high blood pressure, arthritis, allergies, herpes, heart disease, Alzheimer’s, Autism etc. - but when the government started vaccinating the population ALL these diseases started to occur! The population has been steadily declining over the years with many women becoming sterile. Many reproductive problems, i.e. ovarian cysts and tumors, endometriosis and breast tumors are now common with the introduction of vaccines and processed foods.

Sounds like exactly what happened to the “developed countries” over the past 100 years !

We are happy to report that women are starting to get pregnant as they follow the protocols and detox the body. Allergies are being cured as well as many of those what we call, “medically induced” diseases. **Fact:** There are 85 indigenous people groups in Colombia. The Aruhacos are only one. We are being invited to visit two more groups in the next months ahead. We believe that this Genesis II Church in Nabusimake can be an example we can show to other leaders in Colombia and hopefully the world!

Genesis II Church Restoration center in Colombia

We are now in Santa Marta, Colombia. We just had a woman leave that was here for a month. We have 1 scheduled to arrive March 9th for 1 month. 3 weeks to a month is sufficient time to “restore health” to most people. People that come to us not only learn to “restore their health” but learn

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

how to “maintain their health” the rest of their lives as well as others. For information about our Colombian ‘Health Restoration Center’ contact us at: joseph@genesis2church.is

First Genesis II Church Seminar on the West Coast was a success!



We just finished **our First Genesis II church seminar on the West Coast, Portland, Oregon. 34** students attended! **32** new “health ministers” and **2** returning health ministers. The seminar went very well. We were able to update everyone about new “**improvements**” in our Sacramental Protocols as well as tell them about **recent testimonies**. We were able to record **8 NEW video testimonies** as well. **6 students want to set up a Genesis II Church** in their local area and others are considering the same.

<https://g2churchnews.org/229-first-genesis-ii-church-seminar-on-the-west-coast-was-a-success-en-es-06-01-2014>

4-20-2014

“Restored Health” from Prostate Cancer is completely possible!

Prostate cancer video testimony: <https://www.bitchute.com/video/0gLhg3nzmCTE/>

Note: The man in the video above had a **PSA of 43.5** before starting the protocol. **After three weeks**, his **PSA count** went down **to 6**. After **3 months**, on the “Protocol 1000” his PSA has been a steady **1.2!!!!** There was no use of enema in his protocol, only oral dosing.

Other testimonies of “restored health” from Prostate cancer:

#1 “Hello, I am a 72 year old male who was diagnosed with **prostate cancer** last Aug 10,2012 by biopsy in Costa Rica. The Doctor there wanted to remove the prostate, I declined. When I returned

to home in USA Dr. here wanted to start radiation treatment which I again declined, planning to do herbal treatment and to spend winter in another part of USA. Dr. said okay we can wait and see (watchful waiting). My PSA level was 10.2 in Aug, I had it rechecked in Oct. it was 9.8 It seemed to be going in the right direction with herbs. Dr. in Costa Rick prescribed Proscar and Dr. in USA prescribed Flomax which I took until January 2013.

I contacted a Dr. in Springfield Mo. who wanted the slides from Costa Rica. When I got them and took them to him, he said they were not good enough to determine if I in fact had Prostate Cancer. I submitted to another biopsy,(not fun) results came back still cancer there although on the Gerson scale it had dropped from total of 6 to 5. He wanted to remove prostate I again said not yet I want to do some herbal things to try and defeat the cancer. He said okay it is your life, but it won't help, but he agreed to watchful waiting again.

I was informed about MMS in January and had some difficulty finding a source of supply. I first ordered from Canada and after more than two weeks I had not received order. It seems it was held up in customs. I searched further and found a USA source and ordered MMS from them, in less than a week I received both orders. I began the MMS1 on the old protocol of one drop activated first hour then upped it one drop per hour until I was up to 9 drops, I had not experienced any problem. Next morning I took 10 drops, waited 30 min. to eat breakfast, then 30 min. later took 11 drops. In very short time I could not get to bathroom fast enough, I upchucked everything I had eaten and had diarrhea. I had to drop back to 4 drops to keep from having diarrhea.

After the first week I added the MMS2 every other hour for the 10 hrs. starting with 1/4 capsule for one day then 1/2 for next day then third day one full 00 capsule. I was able to ramp up the MMS1 to 8 drops per hour for 10 hours/day. I continued the treatment for full 6 weeks, after returning home from Missouri I had blood drawn and sent to lab for analysis and it came back normal (cancer free). I have had PSA test done in July 2013 and it was 8.4 which is going in right direction. I have much better urine flow than before and less nighttime trips to bathroom. After I had been on MMS for two weeks, I dropped off the Flomax and have not had a return of difficulty in urinating”.

Note: “I had also been of HBP medication for about 16 years to control blood pressure. I have been off this medication for over two month and pressure is normal (120/62 pulse 64). I am currently on no prescription medication and feel as long as I have MMS, I will no longer be dependent on pharmaceutical drugs.

I cannot thank my son, God and Jim Humble enough for making me aware of the availability of MMS in its different forms, I am in process of making the CDS solution, I understand it has a better taste and is as effective if not more so than MMS1. If you have health issues you owe it to yourself to try MMS in its different forms according to recommended protocols”. Truman McKillip.

#2 “About ten months ago Ronnie was diagnosed with Gleason scale 7 Prostate Cancer. This is a fast growing number. His PSA number was 11.6. He was told if he didn't take drastic action he had, at the most, five years to live. He decided not to make a decision at that time but did take a 6 month Harmon therapy shot. We found Jim on the internet a month later. What has happened next is on

our web site "www.foust.info", along with Jim's News Letter "Malaria Overcome". We have been telling everyone about the results of MMs. We also put info on my "Face Book.com/Rhoda Foust". Ronny is now cancer free and his PSA is down to 1.2 Our family and friends are so impressed some are buying your book and even buying some for friends. One doctor told him, after it had already worked, that it would never work. Another Dr. wanted to see the book and even wrote down where to send for it. To read the results of how MMs aided in Ronnie's cure go to "www.foust.info" and click on "List of Studies" and select "Ronnie's Prostate Cancer Ordeal". To read Jim's newsletter select "God's Answer to Ronnie -Cancer Free" I have invited everyone on face book to go there and read it. Many have.

We thank God He sent us to Jim!! Thank you all, and Jim, for dedicating your life and talent for healing so many dying people". Rhoda and Ronald Foust

#3 "Dear Jim, In 1997 I was diagnosed with a Gleason 7 **prostate cancer having a 1.5cm tumor**. My healing modalities at the time did not include mainstream medicine but was expensive. For the last 6 years my AMAS tests were negative. July this year my AMAS test had a Net Tag of 158 which was elevated cancer; on Aug. 2 the Net Tag was 181 and finally on Sept. 21, 2011 my Net Tag was reduced to 81 which is very low and well in the normal range.? I used MMS1 and MMS2 protocols with MMS enemas. What cost me last time over \$50,000 I did this time for \$50.-. I am ever so grateful for your work, Jim, facing challenges with tenacity and bringing a better and better understanding to how MMS works. On your old program I got rid of a stubborn case of candida [yes, us men have that too] where for 10 years I tried everything, and nothing worked until I took MMS for 3 weeks and the follow-up tests had me clear. I had a hard time taking the MMS the old way and was delighted to be able to take it in capsules now.? I encourage anyone with a serious disease to study MMS; it helped me two times so far. I will now stay on a maintenance protocol. The above mentioned tests and my daily MMS consumption protocol are available on request".? Many thanks again,

John Bastian

Another Testimony of "restored health" from Prostate Cancer

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/34ygGExlCYwb/>

More written Cancer testimonies: <https://mmstestimonials.co/cancer>

Note: We need many, many more testimonies, especially video testimonies. We believe there are 100's maybe thousands out there that have had their "health restored" from Prostate cancer and Prostate health issues using MMS and the Genesis II Church Sacraments. **We need these testimonies recorded and archived on our sites! Please help us with this.** Contact us at: joseph@genesis2church.is or jonathan@genesis2church.is if you have a testimony and we will help you get it recorded.

This is a very hot topic today seeing that:

Other than skin cancer, **prostate cancer** is the most common cancer in American men. The American Cancer Society's estimates for prostate cancer in the United States for 2014 are:

1. About 233,000 new cases of prostate cancer will be diagnosed

2. About 29,480 men will die of prostate cancer

Note: Based on these statistics, about 1 man in 7 will be diagnosed with prostate cancer during his lifetime.

Prostate cancer occurs mainly in older men. About 6 cases in 10 are diagnosed in men aged 65 or older, and it is rare before age 40. The average age at the time of diagnosis is about 66.

Prostate cancer is the second leading cause of cancer death in American men, behind only lung cancer. About 1 man in 36 will die of prostate cancer.

Prostate cancer can be a serious disease, but most men diagnosed with prostate cancer do not die from it. In fact, more than 2.5 million men in the United States who have been diagnosed with prostate cancer at some point are still alive today because they opted to remove the prostate completely.

Note: This is unnecessary and the side effects for a man are horrible! I just saw the President of Colombia make a speech live on TV after he had his prostate removed recently and he urinated on himself! This is just one of the side effects.

Side effects

The major possible side effects of radical prostatectomy are urinary incontinence (being unable to control urine) and impotence (being unable to have erections). It should be noted that these side effects can also occur with other forms of treatment for prostate cancer, although they are described here in more detail.

Urinary incontinence: You may develop urinary incontinence, which means you are not able to control your urine or have leakage or dribbling. There are different degrees of incontinence. Being incontinent can affect you not only physically but emotionally and socially as well. There are 3 major types of incontinence:

Stress incontinence is the most common type of incontinence after prostate surgery. Men with stress incontinence leak urine when they cough, laugh, sneeze, or exercise. It is usually caused by problems with the muscular valve that keeps urine in the bladder (the bladder sphincter). Prostate cancer treatments may damage the muscles that form this valve or the nerves that keep the muscles working.

Men with **overflow incontinence** cannot empty the bladder well. They take a long time to urinate and have a dribbling stream with little force. Overflow incontinence is usually caused by blockage or narrowing of the bladder outlet by scar tissue.

Men with urge incontinence have a sudden need to go to the bathroom and pass urine. This problem occurs when the bladder becomes too sensitive to stretching as it fills with urine.

Note: Rarely after surgery, men lose all ability to control their urine. This is called **continuous incontinence**.

Impotence (erectile dysfunction): This means you cannot get an erection sufficient for sexual penetration. The nerves that allow men to get erections may be damaged or removed by radical prostatectomy. Other treatments (besides surgery) may also damage these nerves or the blood vessels that supply blood to the penis to cause an erection.

Surgery for prostate cancer

Surgery is a common choice to try to cure prostate cancer if it is not thought to have spread outside the gland (stage T1 or T2 cancers).

The main type of surgery for prostate cancer is known as a radical prostatectomy. In this operation, the surgeon removes the entire prostate gland plus some of the tissue around it, including the seminal vesicles. A radical prostatectomy can be done in different ways.

Open approaches to radical prostatectomy

In the more traditional approach to doing a prostatectomy, the surgeon operates through a single long incision to remove the prostate and nearby tissues. This is sometimes referred to as an open approach.

Radical retro pubic prostatectomy

For this operation, the surgeon makes a skin incision in your lower abdomen, from the belly button down to the pubic bone. You will be either under general anesthesia (asleep) or be given spinal or epidural anesthesia (numbing the lower half of the body) along with sedation during the surgery.

Surgical risks

The risks with any type of radical prostatectomy are much like those with any major surgery, including risks from anesthesia. Among the most serious, there is a small risk of heart attack, stroke, blood clots in the legs that may travel to your lungs, and infection at the incision site.

If lymph nodes are removed, a collection of lymph fluid (called a lymphocele) can form and may need to be drained.

Because there are many blood vessels near the prostate gland, another risk is bleeding during and after the surgery. You may need blood transfusions, which carry their own small risk. Rarely, part of the intestine might be cut during surgery, which could lead to infections in the abdomen and might require more surgery to correct. Injuries to the intestines are more common with laparoscopic and robotic surgeries than with the open approach.

In extremely rare cases, people die because of complications of this operation. Your risk depends, in part, on your overall health, your age, and the skill of your surgical team.

Things that can change your PSA count. When you have a PSA test, you should not have:

- an active urine infection;
- ejaculated (produced semen during sex or masturbation) in the previous 48 hours;
- exercised heavily in the previous 48 hours.

1. had a prostate biopsy in the previous six weeks;

Note: If your test results suggest you may have a problem with your prostate, your GP will refer you to a hospital specialist who will then decide if you need further tests, such as a biopsy. A prostate biopsy takes tiny pieces of the prostate to look at under a microscope for signs of cancer. The biopsy involves having a probe inserted into the rectum (back passage).

There are some short-term effects of a biopsy. One side effect is blood in your semen - some men have a bit of blood; others have a lot. Your semen may look blood-stained. Wear a condom if you are having sex during this time.

2. had a rectal examination (examination of the back passage with a gloved finger) in the previous week.

Note: Each of these may produce an unusually high PSA result. And who knows what else would change the PSA level and pressure a man to have surgery.

Having treatment for prostate cancer can affect:

- how you feel about yourself sexually
- your desire to have sex (libido)
- your ability to get an erection (erectile function)
- your ability to ejaculate and have an orgasm
- your sexual satisfaction
- your fertility
- the appearance of your body
- your relationships.

<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/22228146>

I put this information in here for all men to know what to expect if they choose to listen to a Doctor about **removing their prostate which is not necessary!** Not to mention the fact that, **Doctors can also push for radiation and chemo treatments before the surgery that have their own side effects and risks, and many have said makes the cancer spread!!**

How the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing can help “restore health” from Prostate Cancer?

Come to our one of our “Health Restoration centers” worldwide.

We are presently receiving people in our Colombia Center in Santa Marta, Colombia, South America.

Contact info: joseph@genesis2church.is

Note: This is a 1 Month protocol program which includes Diet, training and practical experience

This is the first in a series of newsletters covering the “restoration to health” from Genesis II Church sacramental protocols in regard to specific health issues, such as; Breast Cancer, Hepatitis, Diabetes, Herpes, HIV, High Blood Pressure and MRSA, – (Methicillin-resistant Staphylococcus aureus) to name a few. Each newsletter will include “Real Life” testimonies. We hope to use this series of newsletters to record and archive many more to help others see that they really can, “Take control of their own Health”

We are Changing the world!!!

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

4-27-2014

“Another Genesis II Church story”, Nabusimake, Colombia

Nabusimake means “where the sun is born” in the Arhuaco language. We trained a few people from Nabusimake in our first Genesis II Church Seminar in Villavicencio, Columbia. We had 37 students in attendance. These students have gone back to their communities with a new knowledge of MMS and Genesis II Church Sacraments. The following is a story about Alvaro Torres and what he has been doing since his graduation as a Genesis II Church Health Minister. He now has the title of Bishop Alvaro Torres resulting in the establishment of a Genesis II Church in Nabusimake.

This video was recorded on our 3 day trip back to Nabusimake in February of this year, 2014. Bishop Alvaro has been diligently helping people “restore their health” with the Genesis II Church Sacraments this year, with many more seeking his help. When Bishop Alvaro first started helping these people, they would call MMS “**Alvaro’s drops**” - so the name has stuck with these people and they continue to call MMS “**Alvaro’s drops**”. Sorry Jim! Hahahahaha. I know Jim doesn’t care. He just wants a “world without disease” as do we all.

The Arhuaco people have been living the same way for thousands of years. Of course, they have been pressured and have succumbed to receive medical help from the Government which includes vaccinations. Their population has been declining over the past 30 years because many diseases have come to these people which they have never seen before, until they started getting the Government’s “help”. Bishop Alvaro and I believe this is DIRECTLY related to the change in diet which includes more processed foods and the programs to continuously vaccinate the population. This has resulted in less births and female reproductive problems: i.e. sterilization, chronic digestion problems, high blood pressure, diabetes and yes, cancers which were not seen in the not so distant past among these people.

In recent years, the Indigenous people of Columbia which includes 80+ tribes, have been approached and even given GMO seeds to replace their own seeds that have been around for many years and served them well. I'm glad to tell you that all of the GMO's have been rejected by the Indigenous people of Colombia!! So I guess the primitive and so-called uneducated people are much more intelligent in "common sense" than the so-called developed world that receives all this unnatural garbage. The most amazing fact is the sellers tell us that these GMO seeds and the vaccines are somehow good for us and this planet!

IMPORTANT NOTE: The world is changing, and many more countries are rejecting anything that is **Genetically Modified** as well as **Vaccines** that are causing many of today's illnesses.

Bishop Alvaro has started a project to help make communities self-reliant for their food and health. He has figured how much land is needed to support 10 families with enough meat, eggs, dairy, fruit and vegetables. As well as teaching each family how to use the Health Sacraments to eliminate toxins from the body to remain healthy. By changing the diet, the immune system will be strengthened as well. The plan is to replicate this throughout the different communities among the Aruhacos and hopefully as an example for the whole world. A community that grows the basic nutritional needs for all and controls their own Health Care would be a good step in "Changing the World".

Another Genesis II Church Story, Nabusimake, Colombia

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/9GlvjzeoQEtb/>

Two years ago we were in a location in Colombia called "Seynimin". We documented our trip in the video, "7 Gates to Seynimin". See here: <https://www.brighteon.com/d2c41aa1-b83a-4e83-bbef-3020cf439269>

Two Testimonies from our Colombian 'Restoration Center'!

- Prostate and Skin Cancer: <https://www.brighteon.com/dashboard/videos/cc513061-1a02-4b84-b887-05fad3ff1815>
- Myeloma: <https://www.brighteon.com/28f3cd9d-3f52-46d4-a103-792e713a015d>

4-26-2014

"Restoring Health" from MRSA is completely possible!

#2 in the series "Restoring Health"

MRSA or **Methicillin-resistant Staphylococcus aureus** is a major problem worldwide where most contract this bacterial infection from hospitals, locker rooms, schools and day care centers.

A high percentage of hospital-acquired infections are caused by highly resistant bacteria such as methicillin-resistant *Staphylococcus aureus* (MRSA) or multidrug-resistant Gram-negative bacteria.

New resistance mechanisms have emerged, making the latest generation of antibiotics virtually ineffective.

Source: <http://www.who.int/mediacentre/factsheets/fs194/en/>

I found MMS and Jim Humble when my family and I were infected with the MRSA bacteria while interpreting for doctors at a hospital in the Dominican Republic. I was told then that **MRSA was “incurable”** with conventional antibiotics and other medications, so I went on the internet and found MMS! You will know it when you have it. Here is what MRSA looks like:

<http://www.cdc.gov/mrsa/community/photos/index.html>

MRSA infection rates by country

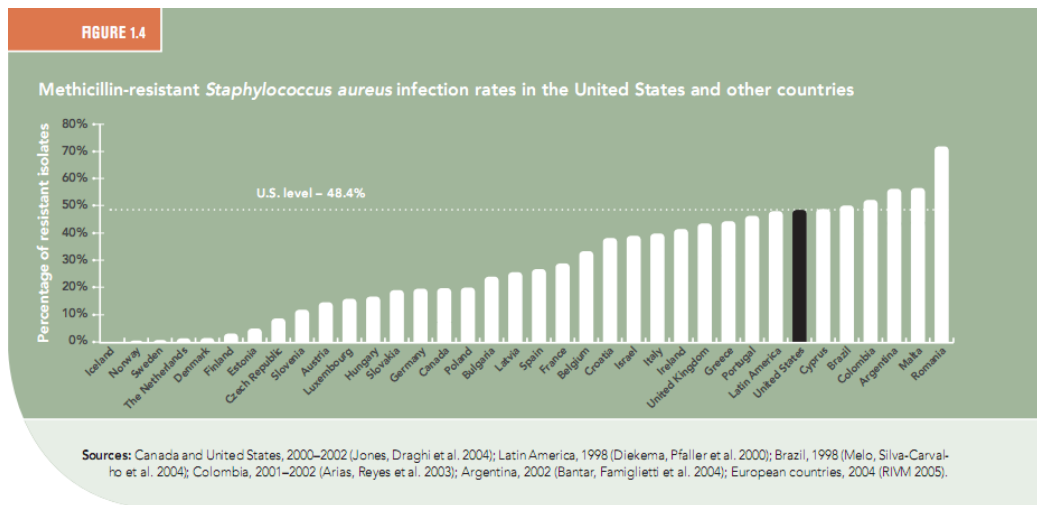


Figure 1.4 shows MRSA rates for the United States and other high- and middle-income countries for 2004. In Europe, only Romania and Malta had higher rates of MRSA than the United States in that year. MRSA levels were high in East Asia, specifically South Korea, Japan, and Taiwan, probably because of high levels of antibiotic use, but not much higher than for the United States. In the Americas, only Argentina, Brazil, and Colombia had a higher MRSA prevalence than the United States. Source: https://cddep.org/tool/mrsa_infection_rates_country/

Note: These statistics are more than likely much higher if you compare different statistics from around the world. These were about the average worldwide. But, be assured that this is a worldwide problem that is not going to go away until this antibiotic resistance bacteria is wiped out.

- **MMS has completely eradicated MRSA from my body as well as my family's. You will see from the written testimonies below that we weren't the only ones.**

Note: If you or a loved one has used MMS, CDS for MRSA successfully, please contact us at: jonathan@genesis2church.is or joseph@genesis2church.is to record your testimony. This really helps others to hear the good news that they too can have MRSA eliminated from their body!

Here are a few written testimonies we've received.

- **#1.** "A few days after visiting a friend in the hospital, I noticed one of my fingertips started swelling, turning red and becoming painful. I ignored my symptoms for a few days but noticed they were getting progressively worse resulting in my entire finger being extremely painful as well as swollen and red. I panicked, as I had never experienced, which appeared to be an infection, take hold so fast. I went to the doctor who said that it appeared to be MRSA, prescribed an antibiotic, and said to come back immediately if the antibiotic appeared to not be working. I took most of the antibiotic, which did not have an effect at all on the MRSA. I am very sensitive to any type of drugs and don't like taking antibiotics anyway. So instead of going back to the doctor, I prepared protocol for skin infections and the pain STOPPED COMPLETELY after spraying MMS on my finger and exposing finger to MMS gas in glass "shot glass" the first time. My finger was healed completely in about 3 days. I am so grateful to Jim Humble and his ministry for letting the public know about MMS protocols including their continued support". Thank you again. Christine Cook
- **#2. MRSA wound healed in 24 hours.** "I have been fighting MRSA for 5 years. 5 months ago I had a severe outbreak. After 1 week in the hospital and operations on both hands I took IV antibiotics for 10 weeks. Every time they took me off the antibiotics, I would have another outbreak. The last time I had another outbreak before the antibiotics were finished. My MMS showed up the next day. I took 6 drops and waited an hour, I then took 15 drops and waited 4 hours and took another 15 drops. I got up in the morning and took another 15 drops, that afternoon the sores were scabbed over. Took 15 drops that evening then started protocol 1000 the next day. Held the gas in my nose twice a day for a week while on the proto 1000. Haven't felt this good for a long time". Thank You Jim.
Steve Zimmerman
- **#3. MRSA Testimony from Rick** - <http://www.merchantcircle.com/blogs/PatronLife.754-366-1321/2008/5/+MMS,+MRSA+staph+infection/84957>
- **#4. Bishop Mark Grenon's MRSA Testimony**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/jDbbFWAWI60S/>
- **#5. Irma's MRSA testimony**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/m8o4Yyo9A85t/>
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/b3KnsDMjgvQn/> - Spanish
- **#6. Bishop Jonathan Grenon's MRSA Testimony**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/wHTfDlob5LH2/>
- **#7. Bishop Joseph Grenon's MRSA Testimony**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/eVgulMJLdRZU/>
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/BKSpLBQqtW5M/> - Spanish
- **#8. MRSA Staph - Staphylococcus - MMS Testimony:**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/PnIforhjhLw/>
- **#9. Typhoid Fever MRSA Staph Infection Cellulitis - MMS Testimony:**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/l6OVrZKsv6tQ/>

How the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing can help “restore health” from MRSA?

Note: Again, this is past history, but I want to show everyone that we tell the world where we are going and when and we are NOT afraid. We are a Global Church with a message that can't be stopped!

“I’d rather die for something than live for nothing!” – Rambo (Paraphrased from George S. Patton Jr’s saying, “Live for something rather than die for nothing”).

1. Come to our one of our “Health Restoration centers” worldwide.

We are presently receiving people in our Colombia Center in Santa Marta, Colombia, South America.

Contact info: joseph@genesis2church.is

Note: This is a 1 Month protocol program which includes Diet, training and practical experience.

2. Attend one of our Genesis II Church Seminars worldwide:

Upcoming Genesis II Church MMS seminars:

- Brighton, England - May 17th - 18th 2014 - [Read more](#).
- Portland, Oregon, US - May 23rd - 25th 2014 - [Read more](#).
- Chosica, Peru - June 13th - 16th 2014 - [Read more](#).

3. Study a Genesis II Church Home Study video course: <https://g2churchvideocourse.org/>

Note: English and Spanish Available

This is the second newsletter in a series of newsletters covering the “**restoration to health**” by Genesis II Church sacramental protocols in regard to specific health issues, such as; Breast Cancer, Hepatitis, Lyme disease, Diabetes, Herpes, HIV, High Blood Pressure and MRSA, – (Methicillin-resistant **Staphylococcus aureus**) to name a few. Each newsletter will include “Real Life” testimonies. We hope to use this series of newsletters to record and archive many more to help others see that they really can, “**Take control of their own Health Care**”.

We are Changing the world!!!

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

Restoring Health Series

1. [Restored Health from Prostate Cancer is completely possible!](#) (04-20-2014)
2. [Restoring Health from MRSA is completely possible!](#) (04-26-2014)
3. [Restoring Health from Lyme disease is completely possible!](#) (05-01-2014)
4. [Restoring Health from Diabetes is completely possible!](#) (EN/ES) (05-10-2014)

5. [Restoring Health from cancers affecting women, \(Breast, Ovarian, Uterine, Cervical\) is completely possible!](#) (05-16-2014)
6. [Restoring health from HIV/AIDS is completely possible!](#) (06-01-2014)
7. [Restoring Health from Hepatitis is completely possible!](#) (06-06-2014)
8. [Restoring health from Herpes is completely possible!](#) (06-20-2014)
9. [Restoring Health from skin diseases and cancers is completely possible!](#) (07-20-2014)
11. [Restoring Health from Arthritis is completely possible!](#) (07-01-2014)
12. [Restoring Health from “Chikungunya” or “El Fiebre” disease!](#) (07-28-2014)
13. [Restoring Health from a High PSA level is completely possible!](#) (08-02-2014)

First Genesis II Church Seminar on the West Coast was a success!
6-1-2014

We just finished our First Genesis II church seminar on the West Coast, Portland, Oregon. 34 students attended! 32 new “health ministers” and 2 returning health ministers. The seminar went very well. We were able to update everyone about new “improvements” in our Sacramental Protocols as well as tell them about recent testimonies. We were able to record 8 NEW video testimonies as well. 6 students want to set up a Genesis II Church in their local area and others are considering the same.

Graduation Class – Portland, Oregon May 2014



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Archbishop Mark Friday Night Orientation



Bishop Joseph teaching



Recording the seminar

Students taking notes

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Taking a break by the Colombia River



Preparing for the students first day of seminar



Bishop Jonathan Teaching



Archbishop Mark Teaching



Great Bunch Of People!

7-28-2014

“Chikungunya” or “El Fiebre” is deadly but the Genesis II Church is “restoring health” from this dis-ease.

We have now given “sacramental protocol guidance” to over 400 people suffering with “Chikungunya” or as the locals call it in the Dominican Republic, “El Fiebre” or “The Fever”. There have been deaths of our neighbors in Barahona, surrounding areas, throughout the country, Haiti and now in more than 15 countries!

Bishop Joseph Layton is now running the Genesis II Church in Barahona. He started a few weeks ago giving “Protocol guidance” to others in his area and the Batey’s, (Small townships where Haitians live that work on the sugar cane farms) where many suffer with this fever. After 1 -3 days using CDS for the protocol 1000, these people are having their “health restored”.

We do not have enough MMS at the moment to treat everyone by hourly drops, so we have used the CDS and have given everyone enough dosages for 3 to 4 days. As you can see in the pictures below, everyone brought their own jugs so that we can give them the “Medicine” as they call it. We believe that the MMS can rid the virus from the body in half the time, possibly even in hours. So we are doing our best to acquire more MMS for these people.

Bishop Jonathan Grenon has arrived in Barahona, Dominican Republic for the birth of his third son, Jayden, and is now helping Joseph. They have recorded the testimonies below.

Joseph was a nurse for many years, so he is VERY excited to finally be able to “restore health naturally” by the Genesis II Church Sacramental protocols. Bishop Joseph speaks French so he can communicate with the Haitians where they live and has 2 Spanish Translators, Richard and his younger brother Roland, who helps him as well.



Bishop Joseph in Barahona, Dominican Republic



Bishop Jonathan instructing



Bishop Joseph helping a woman



Helping a child



Building used to treat those suffering

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



People waiting for the CURE for Chikungunya!



Group waiting for their turn

Receiving the **CURE!**



buddies!

CURING the children suffering!



Bishop Jonathan Helping

Bishop Joseph helping a man



Bishop Joseph instructing

Video testimonies of “restored health” from Chikungunya

- **Chikungunya 3 year old boy:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/2cN4B5cSLMCF/>
- **Chikungunya with Jacksene:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/anmLx1jJ57N0/>
- **Chikungunya Ewood:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/YBYQJzevnKXj/>
- **Genesis II Church Chikungunya Test Study in Colombia:**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/pOdjaxR4VEe/>

Chikungunya (pronunciation: \chik-en-gun-ye), virus is transmitted to people by mosquitoes. The most common symptoms of chikungunya virus infection are fever and joint pain. Other symptoms may include headache, muscle pain, joint swelling, or rash. Some people have had the symptoms for a few months, others have signs of arthritis.

Outbreaks have occurred in countries in Africa, Asia, Europe, and the Indian and Pacific Oceans. In late 2013, chikungunya virus was found for the first time in the Americas on islands in the Caribbean. Chikungunya virus has also been recently found in Florida to Portland, Oregon. Travelers can protect themselves by preventing mosquito bites.

When traveling to countries with chikungunya virus, Use natural insect repellents, (what works best for me is Paragon Oil) wear long sleeves and pants. And of course last but not least, be taking your Protocol 1000 or maintenance doses at all times. <http://www.cdc.gov/chikungunya/>

Chikungunya fever cases in the Caribbean & the Americas - 27 June 2014

Cases of locally transmitted chikungunya fever were first reported on the island of Saint Martin in December 2013. This was the first time the disease was confirmed in the Caribbean. Local transmission means that the chikungunya virus has infected mosquitoes in the area, and these are spreading the disease to people. Over 4,500 confirmed cases including 14 deaths have been reported in the Caribbean since the outbreak began.

8-18-2014

TV channel reports the truth about MMS!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eUhlAtNxRq0&feature=youtu.be>

Note: Click “CC” Closed Captions for English subtitles

What a breath of fresh air to finally see a National TV station reporting the truth about MMS and what it is doing to help people worldwide! This video of MMS helping a cancer patient was sent to us by our Bishop Maria Angelica Acosta Correa in Chile. She is Bishop #59 in the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing and Church Chapter #205. She has been helping people in Chile with “Sacramental Protocol Guidance” for a few years now. Maria and her husband Francisco attended our Genesis II Church seminar in Bogota, Colombia last year. After which, they organized a Genesis II Church Seminar in Santiago where we had 79 students attend! Maria Angelica has been sending us video testimonies from some of the many they are “guiding to restored health”. Jim and I are looking forward to the seminar that is being organized in Chile this fall.

Could you imagine if this information about MMS was shown on CNN, Fox News or the BBC in Great Britain? The world would welcome it and look for ways to get it and use it. This will never happen because of the following reasons:

1. First of all, it is illegal for a Registered doctor in the US to recommend an alternative medicine or therapy until the patient has had 10 years of “conventional approved therapy” or face legal persecution
2. The same people that make the “drugs” that are a scourge on people worldwide are the same people that “control” the media, i.e. mainstream T.V., newspapers and magazines.
3. Billions are given in “pay offs” to ensure that ONLY their “drugs” are approved when they know that at best, they only treat symptoms and will never “cure” any dis-ease because that is not where the money is found.
4. The FDA will now fast track a drug’s approval in less than a year with a 200 million dollar “registration fee” or better said, “pay off” without any clinical trials! So to get a “alternative” therapy that is safe, and cures approved is too expensive to afford and keeps these “real cures” out of reach of the people of this world. And if there are bad reactions and even deaths form the “new approved” drug the company is given an exemption from persecution.

5. More than 80% of the FDA directors go on to work for the “Big Pharma” when they leave their jobs at the FDA? Well, what does that tell you? Who were they representing while working at the FDA, us or the people they go on to work for after their time at the FDA? The FDA only represents those that have paid to be approved.

6. Most all of the books used to teach medical students in universities worldwide are either written or heavily influenced by the pharmaceutical companies that produce the “drugs” the future doctors will promote to their patients? Just look into who produces the two books that doctors use every day in their practice to prescribe medications to their patients. The “Physicians Desktop Reference Guide” or “PDR”, and the “Merck Manual” are written by the producers of the “approved drugs”.

Very good articles and videos to watch to open your eyes!

- **CDC and NIH directors now working for “Big Pharma”.**
<http://articles.mercola.com/sites/articles/archive/2012/08/02/merck-flu-vaccine-conflicts.aspx>
- **“Vaccine-nation” by Andreas Moritz:**
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=y33XfHs8zws>

Big Pharma’s evil motive: <http://beforeitsnews.com/health/2012/03/big-pharmas-evil-motives-exposed-1905981.html>

Silent epidemic:

The Untold Story of Vaccines Movie:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=K1m3TjokVU4>

So, knowing this, there is no surprise to see TV commercials that advertise “**drugs**” that cause all kinds of side effects, including death, but never hear anything about “**alternative therapies**” that “**completely cure**” with little or no side effects. The companies that promote their “**FDA approved drugs**” admit that their “**drugs**” only treat symptoms and are not a cure! In fact, these companies have available other “approved drugs” to “treat” the side effects from other drugs they produce. It is a vicious circle of deceit and cunning business skills to entrap the world’s population by fear. Fear that if they don’t follow what the Doctors prescribe, they will be overcome with disease. In other words, they want us to believe that the world needs the Medical and Pharmaceutical industry to stay healthy and enjoy longevity, when just the opposite is true!

Note: For a TV Channel to report what has happened to people using MMS shows us that these people in Chile are free to report what they want as of now!

8-30-2014

We now have over **105 countries** with a Health Minister trained by us- **1700 members** and **1170 health ministers** with **140 Authorized Church Chapters** churches worldwide! Our goal is to have a health minister in every country of the world guiding people to “restored health”.

In Peru

Genesis II Documentary in the Peruvian Amazon

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/kU6aFaTt0ld8/>

Genesis II Church visits Peruvian Amazon: <https://www.bitchute.com/video/kU6aFaTt0ld8/>

Three days before the seminar in Peru, Bishop Jonathan and I went to a city in the Amazon of Peru, called Pucallpa. We had heard from a student at our last seminar in the U.S. that some people were using MMS in that area and helping many people. I contacted Jill and Casey at “Tierra Vida” Nimea Kaya healing center, a natural health retreat in Peru they operate. Jill was traveling so Casey met us at the airport and showed us around for 2 days. We were amazed at what we saw! Casey has been teaching many in a few different locations about how to use MMS as best as he could with the information he had. One of the men he has trained is Roli. He has also taught people that have come to their retreats about the benefits of using MMS. In fact, you will see on the video a few people that work with them and a few visitors we interviewed talk about how MMS has benefited them.

We showed Roli and Casey how to make our G2Sacraments at a location he uses, (his father’s house), to give “Protocol guidance” and left him with enough supplies to treat 800 people. He wants to go back to his hometown, which is 6 hours away from Pucallpa. He is treating many people daily at his father’s house in Pucallpa. He gave me copies of the list of the people he is treating weekly with the doses and illnesses of all. He is training to be a nurse but wants to use MMS because he sees how good it works. We hope to be able to supply him with more supplies to reach out to many more in his area.

As we were leaving Roli, introduced us to a woman that had walked to his father’s house to visit us. He told us how this woman a few months ago could not walk at all and was in a lot of pain with Degenerative Arthritis. Now, she is walking and has no pain! She was so happy to be healthy and mobile again! Here is a picture of Celia Nahuama, the woman that was restored to health from Arthritis.



Lee, Roli, Celia Nahuama, Archbishop Mark Grenon, Casey

We went on a boat down the Ucayali River for an hour to a village called, San Francisco. There we found a man and his wife Casey has trained to use MMS. Ada and Sintia Inuma are the couple Casey had trained, and they shared with us about many people they have helped with MMS. Again, this is another location where many people weekly are helped with MMS. They also have recorded the results and the doses he is using for each person. They are keeping good records of all they do with MMS. You will see on the video the notebook of the people they help each week. We also saw a bottle of MMS from one of our Health Ministers, Steve that distributes MMS worldwide from Florida, at Keavyscorner.com Steve and his wife, Kathy have helped us by donating all the supplies for our U.S. and Canadian seminars we have done as well as sending products free to people we've asked them to help worldwide. Thanks Steve and Kathy! So, it was funny to see bottles of MMS from the States in the Peruvian Amazon. Keavy's corner reaching out to the four corners for the world.

We returned to the "Tierra Vida" compound with Casey to meet other volunteers that came up to us and thanked us for MMS and recorded testimonies they had been using MMS in their lives and helping others. Casey is doing a great job sharing the benefits of MMS and the Genesis II Church sacramental protocols to those who stay at "Tierra Vida" and the training of Roli and others in the outlying areas of Peruvian Amazon. Thanks again Casey and keep up the good work!

Bishop Casey, Roli, Lee and Bishop Mark Grenon teaching how to make a daily sacramental bottle



Doing a mini seminar



Lee, Roli, Cured arthritic woman, Mark and Casey



Bishop Jonathan looking at a child that came to him



Happy group that uses MMS



Two healthy and happy native girls that take MMS



Bishops Casey and Mark entering a village



Pulcallpa G2Church

Testimony of Roli

Roli is the nurse working with Bishop Casey that is traveling to many parts of the Amazon to help his people with G2Church Sacraments!

Note: I received this letter from Bishop Casey 11-2019 so I thought I would include this here in Volume Two and Volume Three.

As for the MMS program, it has been growing at a fast rate with word of mouth driving its expansion.

We are in over 60 communities with over 5 thousand people taking the sacrament on a daily basis.

Miracles happening every day and a great amount of suffering is being eliminated.

I'm documenting as much as possible, and the only people that it doesn't work for are the people that don't take it! I have given up on trying to convince anyone that it works as there are more people than I can get to that are ready to take it.

Unfortunately, the programing is deep within the western society. I guess this is why I have such good luck in getting it out to the rural tribal peoples, less indoctrination. Thank you, Mark, for all that you do to get the message out there to humanity. God Bless you and your family!

Helping people in Peruvian Amazon - A Genesis II Church Story:

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/llfzVmknAHDU/>

Here is an update from Bishop Casey and Roli!

**3000+ Testimonies from Peruvian Amazon Ministry
Using MMS1 Daily Bottle Protocol - 2013-2015**

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/fcb82240-7fcc-4ae8-a7d4-14ed0715dc55>
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/VA7YAE9RDxhG/>

(12 Activated Sodium Chlorite drops in 1 liter of water dosing hourly 8 times daily for 6 months)

795 Testimonies of "restored health" from various illnesses

NOTE: I have ALL the names, ages and locations of all these people on a chart

- Tuberculosis - 145
- HIV - 44
- Gastritis - 178
- Arthritis - 56
- Overall declining health - 88
- Back Pains - 87
- Vaginal Cancer - 37
- Lung Cancer - 13
- Cysts - 16
- Tumors - 19

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

- Gonorrhea - 31
- Diabetes - 51
- Excessive Vaginal Discharges - 12
- Gall Stones - 11
- Blood Infections - 5
- Breast Cancer – 2

Total: 795 People with “restored health”!

Using MMS 2 Protocol 4000 - 2016-2019

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/579752db-e584-4a1c-99fb-caa0b2be33a9>
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/pgOeqw6LvbRC/>

(3 capsules a day from 90 – 270 days)

- Tuberculosis (180 days) - 330
- HIV (270 days) - 130
- Gastritis (90 days) - 464
- Arthritis – (90 days) – 220
- Overall declining health (180 days) - 303
- Back Pains (180 days) - 293
- Vaginal Cancer (270 days) - 128
- Lung Cancer (270 days) - 32
- Cysts (270 days) - 4
- Tumors (270 days) - 32
- Gonorrhea (90 days) - 32
- Diabetes (270 days) - 254
- Excessive Vaginal Discharges (180 days) - 31
- Liver tumors (180 days) - 6
- Blood Infections (90 days) - 44
- Breast Cancer (270 days) - 3
- Obesity (180 days) - 5
- Yellow Fever (90 days) -

Total: 2,316 people with “restored health”

9-12-2014

Peru Seminar Graduates with Bishop Mario Guido

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



In Chile, Good Morning Chile Broadcast!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eUhlAtNxRq0&feature=youtu.be>

(Spanish) Try auto-generated: English subtitles it works pretty well.

Enrique on TV with MMS Testimony



The Genesis II Church is growing fast in Latin America!

From Chile to Mexico and every country in between are using MMS and the Genesis II Church Protocols. The Genesis II Church is getting established all over South America. I've asked everyone mentioned below to send a summary of their experience with MMS, from how they found it, to what they are doing with it presently. There are many more that are doing a great job. Hopefully,

in the future we'll be able to highlight many more not only throughout South America but the world!!

Note: Most every one of these people below have been to a Genesis II Seminar or finished an Online Genesis II Church course. When you see what these people have done and are presenting doing, you too will want to attend a Genesis II Church Seminar near you! Our next three Seminars with Jim Humble attending will be held in South America.

Note: You will notice that each person has their own testimony of 'restored health' from MMS!

Bishop Angelica in Chile – HOW I CAME TO KNOW MMS!!!!

"My name is Angelica Costa Correa and my story begins about 6 years ago when we heard the news that my father Antonio Costa had terminal cancer and was given 3 months to live, even if treated with modern day medicine. We decided to look into alternative medicine. While looking at the internet for other treatments I realized there was a lot of scattered information out there. I decided I'd help other families who were in the same situation, hence the idea to create the website: www.afrentarelancerjuntolafamilia.ning.com

While investigating I found a natural treatment I gave to my father and managed to extend his life for a few more years. Through this website I found information on MMS and spent one year researching to see if it was as miraculous as people have said. Blanca Mares of Puebla, Mexico who helped me contact the foundation in Mexico run by Clara and Jorge Ruiz Beltrones. They trained me and sent the MMS to Chile. When the MMS reached Chile for the first time and we immediately gave it to him for one week, but unfortunately it was too late, and it was his time to leave. I was very disappointed and angry and did not want to continue with the MMS, but several families were hopeful of taking the MMS. I noticed that the MMS for me was a LIFE MISSION and the illness of my father brought me to where I am now. I have managed to arrive in time for many people with cancer and other diseases. Because of what happened we went ahead and invited Clara Beltrones and Jorge Ruiz to Chile show me how to prepare the MMS and use the MMS protocols. While learning more about the MMS I found out about the Genesis II Church, where Mark Grenon and his sons invited me to participate in a seminar in Bogotá-Colombia.

This is where I learned how to prepare the CDS and other new treatments that allowed me to be better prepared. While there we decided to organize the 1st Seminar in Chile for MMS along with JIM HUMBLE and GENESIS II Church. In July 2013, the 1st MMS Seminar in Chile was held. There were 80 people in attendance who are also helping many other people.

This year we are preparing the 2nd MMS Seminar in Chile for the month of October (17-19) and anticipation a good outcome.

The website: www.mmsenchile.cl has been a virtual library with information about real testimonials and examinations before and after illnesses. This allows me to reach more and more people quickly. After many years, I now see that my decision to have gone ahead with the MMS, with this wonderful mineral. It fills me with satisfaction and joy every day to help more people".

Angelica Costa Correa

MMS IN CHILE

Bishop of Genesis II Church

Mobile:67113399

Work: 02-29203341

E-mail: mmsenchile@gmail.com
www.mmsenchile.cl



María Angelica Costa Correa 96 New Graduates!



Francisco, Angelica and Archbishop Jim Humble The G2 Vanguard Group!

Here are just some of the testimonies of the people Bishop Angelica has been able to guide to “restored health”!

- Stomach cancer - <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4TNoBieDvv4&list=UU8eoSbBWWJo80-BGMuVYJuw&index=81>
- Diabetes <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TvSRTzJZCeQ&list=UU8eoSbBWWJo80-BGMuVYJuw&index=33>
- Prostate cancer - <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=I5bizEG7gs&list=UU8eoSbBWWJo80-BGMuVYJuw>
- Chilean TV testimony from a person Angelica has helped – <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=I5bizEG7gs&list=UU8eoSbBWWJo80-BGMuVYJuw>

Bishop Nila in Paraguay – “My name is Nila Ovelar and I am from Paraguay. Five years ago I had an operation on my breasts to remove cysts. That took place in Santa Casa Campo Grande, Brazil. They removed more than half a dozen cysts from each side and more than 200 grams of muscular mass from the area where the tumor was branching out. I had to have plastic surgery for visual esthetics. Because of this, I had to take out a mortgage on my house to pay for my surgery and my radiation treatment. Two years after the treatment a tumor started to grow internally on the right side, it looked like I had 3 breasts. Also I had high fevers and pain in my whole body. Every day the pain became more unbearable and I had to return to my doctor in Brazil. After a monographic study he looked at me and told me we have to remove both my breasts and do chemotherapy. With tears in my eyes I asked the doctor what the cost of these treatments and he would be told me it would cost 20,000 Reales. I left the office crying and desperate because there was no way I could acquire that amount of money, unless I could sell my house. But that was not possible because I still owed on my mortgage and some payments were behind. I also was alone

with 2 children to care for, devastated health and 2 university careers that were about to end (Law and Clerkship) I was working independently as a manager for a firm of a clerk man that is a very good friend of mine. Often times I could not make it to work and she knew it was because of my fever, pain and the impossibility for me to travel on motorbike. Apart from this I also have degenerative Disc Disease and a hernia in one of my disc. The fever became unbearable. One day my very good friend called and told me to come by to give me a remedy that her nephew brought from the USA for my husband. He said it can cure cancer also. I went and she gave me 5 ml of the Sodium Chlorite. She explained to me that I had to activate each drop with 5 drops of lime. The first day I took it 5 times and I slept better than I had in months. The next day I woke up with no fever and went to work. I continued taking the MMS activated with lemon and did not have a fever- only pains in my muscles. The 3rd day the tumor did not have the red spots and was a lot softer. The 5th day I had a very bad case of diarrhea, lucky I was in my office alone because I didn't notice in time and it was a complete disaster. I did not have time to get to the bathroom in time. It was like a cow was giving birth, (well I live in the country and that was the only thing I could compare this incident with). It was like If I didn't see this, I wouldn't believe that the human could expulse this out of the body. On the 10th day my tumor was completely gone. On the 15th day I dove in the river and crossed sides, like I had done before (because I am a swimmer and I hadn't swum in over 5 months due to the fact that the fever kept me to weak). While I was returning to the lower shoreline of the river, I floated on my back and yelled with all my might "Thank you God"!!!!!! I thanked Him for this miracle because I am an orphan of father and mother and only, I could take care of my kids. That is how MMS changed my life, 4 years later I am dedicated to share MMS in my country, because I consider it a crime if it is silenced. Today with the possibilities and the time that I spend in my work, I dedicate to restore health freely to the people with wounds because I also am a nurse and I see poor and humble people being treated badly and discriminated because of their wounds. In the name of God and the honor of Mister Jim Humble, **I am creating a Restoration Center of the Genesis II Church in Paraguay.** It is a small place that is in construction at the moment but it to help clean the wounds freely to all who suffer from terrible illnesses.



Nila and Marcelo, who works alongside his mother helping people.



First G2Church in Paraguay! Built by Bishop Nila!



Jim and New Health Minister Nila!

Follow Nila on Facebook:

<https://www.facebook.com/photo>

Bishop Joseph in Dominican Republic –“It was the winter of 2012 that I was diagnosed with prostate cancer and had nodules in my lungs. The doctor wanted me started on Chemotherapy and radiation. I began searching for an alternative and discovered information about MMS and a conference being held in Barahona, Dominican Republic, for participants wanting more knowledge about this revolutionary solution that was healing many dis-eases. I attended the conference and added MMS to other supplements I had begun. It is now 2014 and I have returned to the same city of Barahona and felt led to start a Genesis2 Church of Health & Healing here where it began for me. It has been an exciting journey so far witnessing the many healings from the Chikungunya virus that has been sweeping the island. **It is a blessing and a privilege to serve humanity and to observe the body heal itself.** Health teaching is an intricate part of Genesis2 Church's ministerial responsibilities. It is a learning curve and experience to serve here in the Dominican Republic.



Bishop Joseph Layton

Video Testimonies of Restored Health from Chikungunya in D.R.

- **Chikungunya 3 year old boy:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/2cN4B5cSLMCF/>
- **Chikungunya with Jacksene:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/anmLx1jJ57N0/>
- **Chikungunya Ewood:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/YBYQJzevnKXj/>
- **Genesis II Church Chikungunya Test Study in Colombia:**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/pOdjaxR4VEe/>

Bishop Luis in Argentina – “Hello I am Bishop Luis Garcia from Argentina, when my mother in 2010 was diagnosed with lung cancer, as I knew in most of the cases where it would finish, I started researching alternatives, I discovered ozone, hydrogen peroxide, baking soda, but something did not convince me of each and kept looking until I found the MMS. I got it. I tried it on myself first and when my chronic prostatitis began to improve (at 3 days) I tried to give it to my mother, but she refused, thinking the chemo and rays would save her, she died in July 2011 after a terrible and useless chemo and radiation.

As I bought quite MMS I came up to start offering it, and people started to respond well and improved self-cured or (as I like to say), then I made the WEB Seminar Genesis II Church offers, and then organize a Seminar in Argentina who issued the Archbishop Mark Grenon, I think it was the first in Latin America in 2011, I now dedicate completely to this noble task trying to help everyone who asks me, and many people have improved or self-healed thanks to MMS and some tips for cleaning the body, due to resource my church's handling thanks to the Internet, yet cannot receive people, but help Spanish speakers in many parts of the world, and help with the translations for the Church.

Bishop Luis Garcia second from left middle row at the 1st Genesis II Church Seminar in Argentina July 2011

My website is: www.iglesia-g2.com.ar



Argentinian Seminar!

Bishop Jan in Ecuador – “I found MMS in about 2008. I had heard good things about it and tried it out. This was the old protocols, activating with Citric Acid and trying to work up to 15 drops 3 times per day. I could never go beyond 7 drops without too much nausea. I stopped taking it but believed that it did have value. I bought a case of it and handed it out to my kids before I left the U.S., bringing a couple bottles with me as well. I have been living in Ecuador almost 5 years now. At the beginning of 2013, I decided to do a major body detox, with MMS as part of many things I used. Now with the new protocols at only 3 drops per hour – no problem! I have experimented very vigorously with it on myself for 18 months now, with major benefits in passing parasites, detoxing my liver, improving my digestion, and starting to clear vitiligo (a de-pigmenting skin problem). I have tons of energy and pretty much never get sick. I have been helping many people here in the Andes Mountains, and am now in the process of setting up a MMS Genesis II Church here”.

Jan’s video testimony:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NQ0y4BnSQE&list=UU8eoSbBWWJo80-BGMuVYJuw>

Bishop Mario in Peru – Google Translated

"I had many years of suffering colds and allergies because I have a history of asthma since childhood. For years had to sleep very warm wearing up to two pairs of socks in order to not catch a cold. But I still woke up every morning sneezing like a machine gun. The allergies gave me a lot of headaches which I suffered for about 13 to 15 years. Since I was first given a pill for headaches, I never stopped taking them. I even had to go to a gastroenterologist because of constant stomach problems. I was diagnosed with gastritis caused by the pills I took for my migraines and other medications for migraine, allergies and bronchial problems which never left my body. I also had many visits to the ENT or pulmonologist, never knowing where to go because every time I had a strong flu it complicated my breathing with bronchial spasms.

In December 2011 before holidays my gastritis worsened for several weeks. I could not even eat a bowl of hot soup. I only took jellies frost because my stomach was burning horribly if I ate something softer or lighter than either of these. After I resigned to spending the holidays in bed, my father who lives in Chile told me about MMS. While researching about MMS and how to

prepare it I had my many questions. One afternoon where I could not take the pain in my stomach or head any longer because the medications were not working, I decided to take the MMS I had made the 1st day: 6 drops per hour, as indicated by the old school of MMS. After taking it I did 4 times a day, I felt a slight dizziness but nothing annoying. By the end of the day my stomach pain was almost gone.

2nd day: 6 drops per hour, 3 or 4 times a day, I really was consistent and as a result I no longer felt stomach discomfort and realized that something great was happening. I started researching more about the MMS. By the 3rd day, was taking it consistently each hour for 8 hours a day. From the moment I decided to leave the apples frost and water biscuits lunch, everyone encouraged me to continue eating soup for fear I would be sick again. I realized and felt that I had absolutely not a single upset stomach. I felt healthy and the next day ate normally.

In regard to my migraines, I always carried migraine pills and took them every other day for my terrible headaches. Since I started with MMS, after one week I noticed that I had not had any migraines and my allergies were better and disappearing. I will not deny that MMS changed my life, and several friends and family also. I was impressed with the effectiveness of MMS. I wrote to the Genesis II Church and after several attempts, Bishop Mark Grenon gave me help and guidance and I soon was trained to treat chronic problems. In July 2012 the first Genesis II Church of Health and Healing in Peru was established. We created a webpage , www.mmsperusalud.com with testimonies and answers to everyone who sent in their questions.

To date over 700 people have been successfully treated. Every day we always try to provide all the necessary guidance and conduct training for all persons who want to 'restore their health' and be treated at home.



Bishop Joseph, Bishop Mario and Bishop Jonathan
Greetings and blessings.

Obpo. Guido Mario Basurto.

Atte. Mario Guido - Perú.

Cel Rpc: (0051) 987-648-630

Bishop Alvaro in Colombia – Alvaro Torres found MMS on the internet while searching for natural cures. Alvaro contacted us to come and see what he has been doing in his area with MMS. We found Alvaro using MMS and helping people in his village called, Nabusimake in Colombia. Nabusimake is the Capital of the Arhuaco nation. The name means, “where the sun is born. The people he was helping called MMS, “Alvaro’s drops” because it was hard to say MMS! We bought airline tickets for him and Jose Luis Rosado Robles another Arhuaco who is now a Bishop also in Valledupar, Colombia. Both men attended the 1st Genesis II Church Seminar in Colombia in March of 2012 were 37 people attended. Alvaro has now established a Genesis II Church in the Capital of the Arhuaco indigenous people helping many. See the video below:
Establishing a Church with Bishop Alvaro Torres in Nabusimake, Colombia - Genesis II Church



Bishop Joseph, Bishop Alvaro, Mamo Juan Car (a Chief), and Archbishop Mark



Ayce, Archbishop Mark Grenon, Bishop Jose Luis

Bishop Manuel in Brazil – “I knew about MMS first time in 2009, when I was 36, reading the book of Andreas Moritz "Timeless Secrets of Health". This is a very interesting book for anyone interested in real health and wanting the know the truths about this. He writes about MMS in three chapters, for curing mouth diseases, for defeating parasites, and for cancer, and gives the link to order the Jim Humble's book. So, then I read Jim Humble's first book and became impressed, seeing there was something here really valuable. I have to say at the beginning I didn't

see all the immense value and world changing possibilities of MMS. So, at about April of 2009 I started to sell it in Spain, and explain how to use it, following Jim's writing and my own experience, and the feedback I was getting. MMS and other products for healing, became my focus, and turned into my only job. For me, it cured my allergies which I had been suffering for long and healed my gut. I had chance also to assist children with autism in Spain, before we had This brought very good results, and became part of the protocol Kerri was creating by that time and is still evolving. By the end of 2010 I opened a site, prana-luz.com , to sell MMS in Spain. I have to say, I did this with plenty of fear, of being prosecuted or something similar, but I was feeling I should do it anyway. I tried to be as discreet and quiet as I could, anyway, I didn't want to be found by anyone different from the people who wanted to use MMS to cure. I wanted to be available for anyone who needed MMS, but I at same time I didn't want to be noticed. My understanding of what MMS is, how it works, and specially the good feedback I was receiving evolved to make it my focus in life, and now I am basically dedicated to teaching MMS. In 2011, I did a trip to Brazil and I become surprised that nobody was aware of MMS there, not even the most opened-minded therapists. So, by end of 2012 I went to live in Brazil with the intention of spreading and teaching MMS, and here I still am, at Sep 2014. At the beginning of 2013, when I was already in Brazil, Jim sent some newsletter that strongly motivated me to keep doing, and specially to do something with malaria. At the region where I was living in 2013, the South of Brazil, there is no malaria at all. Also this year I had some situations with doctors on which I felt intimidated, and I decided it was time for to meet Jim and thank him for giving me a mission and became part of the Church. So in November 2013 I travelled to Puerto Vallarta, took the course of "MMS Teachers" and helped in teaching the seminar in Spanish a few weeks later. So I stayed a full month with Jim, and this contact strongly motivated me, to go to the North of Brazil and so something about malaria. In December 2013 Jim made me a Bishop. By the end of March 2014, I left the place I had been living in the South of Brazil, and becoming a nomadic for a while, travelled to the North, in search of places of malaria. In Rondônia where I stayed a few months. I didn't find much malaria there, just a few cases, but I found people with plenty of other diseases, infections, arthritis, allergies, gastritis... and many other conditions. The feedback was so good, people of this region was so interested, getting invitations to go to one town after other, that I decided to stay some months, and trained two therapists at the region. Then, in July 2014 I reached to Eirunepé, a town in the jungle where I was told I would find plenty of malaria. I stayed for about a month, helping many people with malaria, filmed some testimonies and teaching how to use it, and also trained a local therapist. Then the local authorities became aware of the "Spanish doctor" (I am not a doctor, actually) who was there curing malaria with a non- allowed medicine, and asked to take action to stop me, even when the people were reporting to be cured usually in hours. 80 people were, "restored to health" from malaria in the time I was there. I have to say, when I first arrived there, I met the local health authority, explained and showed her the video of Red Cross Uganda, but said she would not tolerate me to continue using MMS. So, as I had already taught a local therapist who would continue, I decided it was time for me to leave. But Malaria won't be the same in Eirunepé. It was the beginning of end there". We are changing the world !
Manuel

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Manuel heading down the river in the Brazilian Amazon to Malaria infested area.



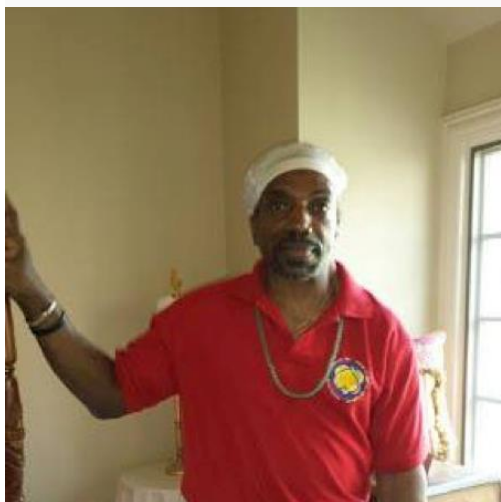
People CURED from Malaria!



Bishop Manuel was in Barcelona and 3,000 people showed up at the :
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=O8eUW0Kxz4o> 19:00 minute mark! Copy and Paste!



Jim, Manuel and Mark at Colombian Seminar!



Bishop Abdul in Costa Rica – In 2006 or 7, as an answer to a question I had been looking for regarding inexpensive, effective, healing remedies, I came upon an internet interview featuring Jim Humble. In 2001 I had received an invitation to be spiritual director of a yoga retreat center in Costa Rica. It was a "dream job" opportunity to be able to help others to heal and to discover their life's purpose 24/7. After the founding of Natural Healer's Universal Life Purpose Center 3 years prior, which was located in Decatur Georgia in the U.S., I had learned about a variety of healing modalities and healing methods, and received several life changing initiations which prepared me to help others in ways I was yet to discover in Costa Rica. However, although I had miraculous healing power, after I arrived to Costa Rica, bringing with me a selection of herbs, vitamins, and elixirs designed basically to stimulate and to boost one's immune system, I discovered a difficulty in replenishing my supply because of the difficulty of receiving such products by mail. The companies simply, did not ship to Costa Rica. And there was another challenge that I soon

discovered; it was that the economic structure of Costa Rica would not support the budget to keep those particular high quality items on hand for me to serve to its native people. So I was searching for a solution to these problems when I discovered Jim Humble being interviewed and telling a story of how MMS, then called Miracle Mineral Solution, saved the life of a man who had been given 3 months to live after being diagnosed with a cancer. Mr. Humble was describing the I.V. method that he had given to help add 3 years of life to the man. I was impressed and intrigued, and I wanted to know more about MMS and get some to Costa Rica to share with my patients and yoga students. By the time I saw Jim Humble's interview, I had started my own healing center in Costa Rica, I had had several mystical experiences, and omens that made me feel that I was called to the land to offer my gifts to the people of the country and not just to visitors who could afford to pay for a luxurious program and experience. I was following my heart with my decision to leave the yoga retreat, for I had fallen in love with an enchanted land and its beautiful people. I searched out more interviews with Humble and testimonies about the Miracle Mineral Solution, and then found a way to order it to try it on myself first, then offer it to my clients. I was challenged in trying MMS, because I had not been sick or suffered any symptoms of anything for about 10 years. My personal healing energy field had become very strong after receiving a special blessing one day, shortly after that, I started channeling energy to help others heal, and with my spiritual practices this empowered me as a healing source. So I was unsure as to what I would be treating with my MMS use. I purchased a few bottles from a distributor and psyched myself up to start the protocol. It was something like starting with one drop, and day by day increasing until you reach 15 drops, I believe it was every 12 hours. I remember that my system was so clean that I could literally feel the drop dosage travel throughout my body as it searched, it was weird, as I sat at my desk experiencing this. I became very present to my body, and when I reached 7 drops, I thought about a burning in my right ankle that I was left with 8 years prior after breaking it and having a metal plate and screws put in to support its healing. That "burning" that I had learned to live with, was now gone! I was amazed. I continued with the MMS day by day, I wasn't accustomed to eating mornings or on days when I had to do a healing session, but it was highly recommended to not take MMS on an empty stomach. Oops, in my haste to prepare for a session, I forgot one day to eat a few crackers before taking a high dose of drops and, Lordy, Lordy, for sure I had to lay down for a bit to regain my reality!

A lot has changed since then, the Genesis 2 Church for Health and Healing was formed, new protocols added, global outreach programs and workshops to train health ministers and more. I have helped people to heal their hepatitis, herpes, cancers, flus, and to generally better their health. I wanted to learn all I could about MMS and to meet Jim H, as I had been following his world-wide efforts to get support to help heal disease, and to eliminate diseases like Malaria and HIV/Aids from our lives. So I signed up to take the Minister of Health Certification and Doctor of MMS Certification 3 years ago in The Dominican Republic, it was truly a blessed experience to be able to meet such a learned group of people who seemed to be very serious about healing the world, like I too am. I now continue my work in Costa Rica as a Bishop of Genesis II Church of Health & Healing, with a vision of illuminating the entire field of human consciousness, and of creating financial waterfalls that will allow our healing education ministry to reach all over this planet”.

Endless blessings...Love,
Absolutely
Bishop Abdul

Casey in Peru – Newsletter about Casey and the work in Pucallpa -

<http://mmsnews.is/newsletter/242-genesis-ii-church-visits-peruvian-amazon-08-30-2014>

Here is a documentary of Casey's work in the Peruvian Amazon:

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/kU6aFaTt0ld8/>



Clara in Mexico – The story of my life can be divided in two parts: before and after meeting Jim Humble.

“Back in 2006 I was a schoolteacher who was involved in alternative medicine as an interpreter for Dr. Romero’s practice. I was constantly invited to collaborate with him and as a result I met many interesting people who dedicate or dedicated their lives to developing technologies and therapies to improve people’s health in one way or another. One of the researchers I worked with the most was Mr. Ed Heft who started working with Dr. Romero and I for a couple of years in different alternative medicine projects in the state of Sonora in Mexico.

One day I received a phone call from Mr. Heft telling me that he needed to find a place for a friend of his. A friend who wanted to leave the U.S. to seek for a safer place to work in. He mentioned that his good old friend had agreed to move to Mexico and we both suggested that Ed’s beach house in Kino Bay, Sonora would be a great place for him.

After a few months Ed contacted me again and said his pal wasn’t comfortable living by the sea. My life changed completely the moment I offered my own place for that friend to stay. That man was Jim Humble himself.

We embraced Jim as family right away and he got us all involved in his ultimate life project. A solution which he had been working on for some years and that could change the lives of millions of people around the world and he had named the Miracle Mineral Solution also known as MMS. I started dedicating my afternoons to helping Jim in many tasks including the regularization of his immigrant status in Mexico. We started working on the translation of his book to the Spanish language. In the meantime I treated my three kids successfully with MMS, the oldest had ADD, the

second one with Appendicitis and the youngest one who had been diagnosed with severe tonsils infection and got intoxicated from the use of penicillin. Not long after that, I decided to quit my job as a teacher because I realized this project meant a lot more not only for myself, my family and the people we started treating but also for the rest of humanity.

We finally finished the translation of the book and had it edited, printed and published. Right after that it all started growing up so quickly that before I knew, all my family including my husband Jorge Ruiz started working in a project we later called MMS MEXICO.

By 2008 our work had reached the whole world. We would receive emails from many different countries asking us about MMS and how to use it to overcome their illnesses and help their loved ones. We improved and created MMS protocols that are currently still being used successfully by many people such as Clara's 6 and 6 protocol. It was in that year that we decided to put together a team to start an association founded by Jim himself with the objective of researching about the effects of this solution in the treatment of HIV/AIDS and Hepatitis C. Dr. Romero and other doctors, teachers and collaborators began the health brigades around the state of Sonora visiting, diagnosing and treating hundreds of local tribes from small villages (Yaquis, Seris, etc.) whose neighbors lack of health services or institutions and even the most basic needs such as clean drinking water, power, clothing, etc.

At this point we also worked in the city jail and important institutions such as the University of Sonora especially with Antonio Romo, a chemist who helped with the MMS research. Jim and I traveled to several places including some countries in Europe and that's when I pictured how important our part in this project was.

We believe we have changed the life of hundreds of thousands throughout our work and commitment. After Jim left Hermosillo to start the "Genesis II church of Health and Healing" project we continued to carry on with his mission. MMS Mexico has worked closely with all the people who has ever gotten a bottle of the solution from us. We believe that it's extremely important to walk each person through their treatments the same way Jim Humble would. The number of successful cases keeps growing up. There has never been anything more rewarding than hearing or reading about someone who overcame their condition with MMS and contacts you to thank you. This amazing adventure has now moved to Mexicali in the state of Baja California in Mexico and there's nothing left for me to say but thanks to Jim Humble and everyone who has helped us and trusted us along the way". Clara



Jim and Clara 2008

You can find us at www.mmsmexico.com.mx

Phone number +52 (686) 252-36-73

Email info@mmsmexico.com.mx

Skype user: "mmsmexico"

9-27-2014

The Genesis II Church and MMS is now being seen by the whole world!

The other day I was looking at the statistics of how many views we had on our YouTube channel "[MMStestimonials](#)". There have been almost **400,000 views now** and I discovered that we have reached every country in the world with at least one view. **The world is watching!**

We have estimated that around 20 million people in the world have used MMS since 1997. Now, we have at least one person in every country watching videos of people having their "**health restored**" by using the Genesis II Church Sacramental Protocols.

The top five countries with the most views are:

1. U.S.A
2. Canada
3. Australia
4. Great Britain
5. Spain



Three of our most viewed video testimonies

Note: These have all been taken off YouTube as of May 2019 when our MMStestimonials Channel was eliminated after I put up our recent Malaria study in Uganda!

1. LEAKED: Proof the Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS:

<https://www.brighteon.com/dashboard/videos/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

Note : Since this video was recorded over 10 million people have died from malaria unnecessarily! Help us get this video out to the whole world.

2. MMS Testimonial: Malignant Melanoma <https://www.bitchute.com/video/ZjXLvSunpLir/>

3. MMS Testimony - Stomach cancer and Peritoneal cancer

Note: Click Close captions for English

Subtitles <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eUhlAtNxRq0&feature=youtu.be>

We had to move these three videos and 100's more to:

<https://www.bitchute.com/channel/dA96UT86nwTk/>

G2Church World Tour

We started in Colombia and worked our way to New Zealand!

Colombia

Genesis II Church Seminar updates!

We just finished our **38th and 39th Genesis II Seminars** with 17 graduating with 3 returning Health Ministers. We ALL learned things during these seminars from new experiences, testimonies from those being treated and from Jim himself giving us some new ideas. We also learn from students that have been using the Sacramental protocols from their experiences. Everyone left really happy and excited with the new knowledge and experience they all gained.

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Archbishop Mark Teaching in Santa Marta, Colombia!



Cari translating for Jim

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



Bishops Jonathan and Joseph teaching



Jim Teaching



Making MMS



Our latest Bishop – Manuel Cátedra



Graduates of seminar #39!

MMS is amazing how it mysteriously preforms in many different ways in “Restoring Health”. One of the students, that is a microbiologist and chemist, expressed how mysteriously MMS works in chemistry and how safe it really is. Jim even commented that maybe he should have named MMS in the beginning “Mystery Mineral Supplement”! **Hahahaha!** MMS is not only “Miraculous” but “Mysterious”. Although, no one completely knows how it works in the body, **we do know** that the sacramental protocols we’ve developed detoxes the body, rid the body of heavy metals, cleans the plaque out of the circulatory system and kills 95% of the pathogens without any harm to the body. The oxidation potential of Chlorine Dioxide is a **positively charged ion at .95 volts** being way below Oxygen which is 1.30 volts and does no harm to the body as well. Many if not all of the pathogens or things that harm the body have a **negative charge** and a much lower voltage, so they are forced to give up 5-6 electrons and the pathogen dies!

TV Program Good morning Chile!

On Chilean TV Enrique gives his testimony of being healed from Prostate cancer!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eUhlAtNxRq0&feature=youtu.be>



Chilean Genesis II Church Seminar was a huge success!

When all was said and done, we had **94 students with 6 returning Health Ministers**. There were also 6 people that sat in to listen but were not graduated. So, in total we had over 100 people learning the Sacramental protocols of the Genesis II Church. In attendance we had 3 doctors and 2 professors of medicine! We recorded another 13 testimonies, and more are coming from these students very soon. We now have 30 testimonies we need to edit and up load to our new site, "mmstestimonials.is" as well as our YouTube channel, "**MMStestimonials**" and in "**TestimoniosdeMMS**" for Spanish speakers. This seminar had many interested in starting Genesis II Churches throughout Chile!



Jim Teaching with Cari interpreting for him



Archbishop Mark teaching Starting Procedure Bishop Jonathan & Joseph teaching in Spanish

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE



96 Graduates in Chile!



<https://g2churchnews.org/253-chilean-genesis-ii-church-seminar-was-a-huge-success-10-22-2014>

10-25-2014

Jim Humble and the Genesis II Church Seminar team are now in South Africa preparing for our next seminar, Oct. 31st – Nov. 2nd!

We all arrived today Wednesday in Johannesburg after traveling from Santiago, Chile. Many people in South Africa know about and have used MMS and the Genesis II Church Sacraments with great

success. We are looking forward to meeting more next week Friday the 31st. Every one interested needs to contact us at: jonathan@genesis2church.is or renemunya@gmail.com

The Genesis II Church seminar will be held in Midland, S.Africa right outside of Johannesburg. Right now we can accommodate 50 people and if others sign up, we could make room for more. Everyone is telling us how more informative the seminars are becoming each year as well as many more testimonies All returning Health Ministers can attend for \$350 US, which is \$150 off the seminar price!

Latin America churches!

<https://g2churchnews.org/244-the-genesis-ii-church-is-growing-fast-in-latin-america>

Other worldwide Genesis II Church upcoming seminars

- **Ngatea, New Zealand near Auckland** - November 7th - 9th (**English**) - Contact info: <http://www.miraclemineral.co.nz/>
- **Melbourne, Australia** - November 14th – 16th - (**English**) Contact info: pablo@genesis2church.is

NOTE: The Australian Govt. called the New Govt. and stopped it!

- **Atlanta, Georgia** – November 28th - 30th – (Thanksgiving Weekend) – (**English**) Contact info: joseph@genesis2church.is

11-15-2014

More censorship! CONSPIRACY?

The Genesis II Church stopped again (genesis2church.org suspended) and people are listening!

UPDATE: December 1st, 2014.
genesis2church.org has been returned to us.

Message from Public Domain Registry 12.01.2014:

"Hello,

We have unsuspended the domain name "genesis2church.org".

However, we shall not be enabling privacy protection on this domain name.

Regards,

PDR Abuse Desk

Ticket Details

Ticket ID: XOP-169-32639

Status: Closed"

Our .ORG church domain **genesis2church.org** was shut down two days ago by Public Domain Registry on the "suspicion of a 419 scam", which is completely absurd.

As a future precaution we have attained a new main domain in Iceland:
genesis2church.is

Our website is still fully operational at **<http://genesis2church.is>** (with **genesis2church.com** and **.net** pointing to this new domain.)

Because of the suspension of genesis2church.org however, our previously advertised emails are not working. This means that those wanting to contact us about seminars or receive MMS support, will not get through to us, because of this domain suspension.

If you would like to see our genesis2church.org domain returned to our control and contact the Public Domain Registry about this sudden shutdown to request the case be resolved as quickly as possible, please contact them at:

Abuse Mitigation Team, PublicDomainRegistry

Email: **abuse@publicdomainregistry.com** or **compliance@publicdomainregistry.com**

Phone number: +1.2013775952

Fax number: +1.3202105146

Notice for Church Contact

Note: We had to go to Iceland for internet freedom!

Here is our new contact information for the Church, Seminars and Restoration Centers:

- Genesis II Membership - **membership@genesis2church.is**
- Genesis II Seminars - **seminars@genesis2church.is**
- Bishop Jonathan – **jonathan@genesis2church.is**
 - Bishop Joseph – **joseph@genesis2church.is**
- Archbishop Mark Grenon - **mark@genesis2church.is**, **gmark777@gmail.com**

- Genesis II Support – support@genesis2church.is

In New Zealand,



Bishop Roger went on to hold his own seminar and it went well! We are seeing this more and more and people learn what the G2Church Sacraments are doing!

178 Testimonies from our Bishop Roger in New Zealand!

<https://www.brighteon.com/5985049598001>

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/2pXTG4B44DF4/>

<https://g2voice.is/broadcast/120>

We have just arrived in South Africa again on our way back to the U.S., as I write this **Important Notice**. We appreciate Bishop Rene's hospitality. We just left New Zealand and had a great seminar with 50 students and many showing desire to start Genesis II Church Chapters in New Zealand. After publishing our Ebola protocol to the world, we've seen attacks heat up against the Church.

Here are some things that have happened in the past 2 weeks:

1. News media coverage at the New Zealand Seminar
2. Newspaper coverage in New Zealand and Australia
3. Radio interview
4. Jim only given a **2 DAY** visa into New Zealand and interrogated and fingerprinted by New Zealand Border Control
5. Our New Bishop's Paypal account has been shut down due to some kind of violation on his website. All things that are sold from this site are perfectly legal. Now, they are just harassing us!

Note: Contact Bishop Roger at his site <http://miraclematerial.co.nz> and he can still ship

to you anywhere in the world.

Our main Church domain genesis2church.org was shut down with the same type of violation. Why now? Are we doing something in violation? We only have information on this site, but information “**someone**” doesn’t like on the internet!

So, you see we must be exposing “**someone’s**” lies and deceptions!

We are changing the world by the 1000’s
Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

11-17-2014

In New Zealand

New Zealand Cattle being culled! One of our H.M has developed and way to CURE the infection metastasis in the udders! <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/99> Video interview starts around 49:00 minute mark. Listen to our Health Minister David from New Zealand He also patented a Chlorine Dioxide sanitizer for farms which is in Vol. 1 page 268 Here is the man that developed it: **G2Voice #099 G2Sacraments and the Animal World! (8-5-2018):**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/rgbVaSLZblss/>, <https://www.brighteon.com/5818843727001>



A new sanitiser that's scientifically engineered to replace Chlorine.



The problem with Chlorine

The way farmers typically destroy pathogenic microorganisms is with chlorine. And it works: chlorine is a good sanitiser.

The problem with chlorine is that it doesn't differentiate between bad bacteria and good bacteria. It is a blind bomb that kills by burning everything it touches.

Chlorine kills the bacteria good guys



Good bacteria are a farmer's allies. For a farm to thrive, good bacteria need to be present and active. These good guys do the following:

- ✓ Mineralise nutrients into plant-available forms
- ✓ Release nitrogen and nutrients for plants to use
- ✓ Increase nutrient retention

- ✓ Suppress disease-causing pathogens
- ✓ Detoxify the soil by degrading toxic materials
- ✓ Improve the accumulation of organic matter
- ✓ Produce plant-growth hormones
- ✓ Ensure root architecture is correct and extensive
- ✓ Enhance soil structure to improve water flow and reduce erosion

Chlorine and soil sterilisation

The sterilising nature of chlorine has the upside of killing many pathogens. Unfortunately, when chlorine is washed into the effluent pond and then spread onto the soil, its sterilising properties has a negative affect on the soil biology.

Chlorine and milk tainting

Unlike other countries, New Zealand does not test for chlorine residues in milk. Given the growing global desire for eco-friendly products, it is unclear how long we will be able to abstain from this practice.

If the eco-push comes, the New Zealand dairy industry will need to think of ways to negate the downsides of chlorine.

Stabilised Chlorine Dioxide

Though it *sounds* similar in name, Chlorine Dioxide is very different from elementary chlorine, both in its chemical structure as in its behavior.

Chlorine Dioxide only kills pathogens

DX50 Chlorine Dioxide is extremely selective in its oxidising: only pathogens are destroyed. Here's how its targeted sanitising works.

Pathogens are small and carry a low energy charge – 200mV. Chlorine Dioxide carries a voltage of 942mV. This superior voltage gives it an electrical strength that overpowers the weaker bacteria.

When DX50 comes into contact with bacteria, it seeks to give one of its four electrons to the micro-organism. Pathogens don't want to make the exchange but are forced to receive the extra electron because of DX50's superior electrical strength. This give-and-take process is called *oxidation*, and it is lethal to bad bacteria.



With the enzymes ruined, the pathogen is instantly destroyed. This different killing mechanism enables DX50 (Chlorine Dioxide) to kill pathogens more effectively than chlorine.

Chlorine Dioxide cannot be resisted

The triggering action for DX50 Dairy Sanitiser is the sugar-like substances that are an integral part of the target pathogen cell walls. Due to this mode of action, disease bearing organisms cannot build up resistance to the product.

Very wide kill range

Another significant upside with stabilised Chlorine Dioxide is that it is not pH dependent and works most effectively in cold water.

DX50 also breaks down the protective bio-film surrounding a wide range of pathogens, a film which shields them from other sanitisers.

Good microbes are unharmed

Good bacteria are larger in size and carry a voltage of 1000mV. This superior voltage gives the Good Guys enough strength to resist the electron exchange that DX50 seeks to enforce.

Because no electron exchange is possible, good bacteria swim happily in the DX50 wash.

DX50 kills 2.46x better

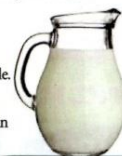
When *oxidation* occurs, the cell wall of the bacteria is dissolved, exposing the **enzymes** that lie beneath the surface. These enzymes control the *biochemical reactions* within that cell. When DX50 contacts these enzymes, it immediately deactivates them by *breaking their chemical chains*.

No residue or tainting

DX50 does not leave an acid residue. That's because DX50's chemical make-up is altered as it sanitises. When DX50/Chlorine Dioxide oxidises pathogens by giving one of its electrons, it becomes a different chemical – *chlorite (ClO₂-)*. This new chemical is so low in residue, it is below the level of detection.

That's why **Chlorine Dioxide** has an EPA (Environmental Protection Authority) rating of 9.1D – the lowest rating available.

With DX50 there is no taint on the milk and no corrosive acid in the shed.



Chemical	Killing Power	Microbial Range	Dose Parts Per Million	Killing Speed	Corrosivity	Optimal Kill conditions
DX50 Chlorine Dioxide	High 2.46	Broad Spectrum: effective against all bacteria, E coli, virus, mould, fungi algae and spore formers	50 ppm	Minutes	Negligible at use concentration	2-11 pH
Chlorine	Moderate 1.0	Less effective against fungi & spore formers. Ineffective against viruses.	600 ppm	Minutes to hours	High for most metals	6.8-7.3 pH



To read more: fowardfarming.co.nz
To contact David Law: 027 490 9896

Forward Farming
BIOLOGICAL CONSULTANCY

Last Genesis II Church Seminar of 2014!

Atlanta Genesis II Church seminar is in less than two weeks!

November 28th - 30th – (Thanksgiving Weekend)

Note: New e-mail contacts for Atlanta seminar are: membership@genesis2church.is, jonathan@genesis2church.is

We have really been hit lately with our websites and e-mails being shut down! The reason is - we have seen many great things happen in the last 5 seminars!

We did two small seminars in Colombia with 20 people in English and Spanish. Many Colombians are coming by the house to have their “health restored”!



Colombian English Seminar

Next, we went to Chile and had 95 students in the seminar in El Quisco! Many are starting Churches in Chile. In fact, the Director of public health called in our Bishop and when she heard she was a Bishop in a Church, she didn't know what to do! Using the Church really helps our freedom to control our own health! CNN tried to get an interview with us but we denied them because they never report correctly what we tell them. They have an agenda and it isn't ours! We recorded many great testimonies in Chile. They will be uploaded as soon as we stop traveling! We have around 50 more to edit, translate and upload from the last 5 seminars!



Chilean Seminar Grads!

Next stop was Johannesburg, South Africa. The countries of Zimbabwe, Mozambique, Nigeria, Cameroon, Swaziland, Sierra Leon, Malawi and Zambia were all represented as well as different areas in South Africa. Five health ministers were elevated to Bishop status and are in the process of establishing 5 Genesis II Churches. We have plans to come back next year and travel to these various countries and train more people.



South African Grads!

When we arrived at our final Seminar location, the media was already calling our Bishop there in New Zealand. I did an interview with Sky News which is owned by Fox News. I talked for about 20 minutes covering all that is going on with Genesis II Church. The only thing they mentioned on TV was quoting me saying, "If you follow what we teach, you can be your own doctor". I guess they thought that would make me look like an idiot, but the world is looking for just that! We stopped doing interviews with the TV stations. I did learn something though. Only tell them about the things the producers won't let out, like the fact that Malaria is being cured 100% of the time and millions have

died since our test was done in Uganda 2 years ago. They won't mention that or the fact that we are "restoring health" in 95% of the world's diseases. So, doing TV interviews are just a waste of time. On a positive note, I did a radio interview that was completely aired. Jim was only given a TWO DAY visa and had to leave the country and head back to South Africa. He wasn't able to go to Australia do to the media there. We just thought it wasn't a good time for him to go there seeing what was happening in New Zealand. The magazine, "Uncensored" is publishing an article as well as their other magazine called "New Zealand Natural Health Journal". We met with the editor and he is excited about MMS and getting out the information worldwide! Our website address was shut down so we had to change it to genesis2church.is and our e-mails will be also there. Again, many graduates want to start Churches in New Zealand.



New Zealand Grads

Here are the updated statistics of the Genesis II Church worldwide as of 11/17/2014

- **Total Members - 1954 (In 113 countries)**
- **Total Health Ministers – 1384**
- **Total Bishops - 76**
- **Total Churches - 156**

We hope to add another 50 Members and Health Ministers in our Atlanta Seminar at the end of November. **Please sign up! At: www.g2churchnews.org**

Why the Genesis II Church was established

It was established to allow people to practice their God-given right to control their own health. Just as a person can go into a Church for protection for political asylum, so we have protection in the Genesis II Church to protect us health wise to take our health sacraments to cleanse our bodies. Could you imagine any government trying to stop any Church from taking their sacraments which they believe are sacred? We believe our health is sacred and it is our God given right to protect our temples, which are our bodies. Anyone is welcome in the Genesis II Church no matter what beliefs they may have because it is about health not religion. We are a non-religious Church accepting any and all people of the world. It is not about any “**one**” natural sacrament” but “**all**” that is natural that can help the body stay healthy

Last Genesis II Church Seminar of 2014!

- **Atlanta, Georgia – November 28th - 30th – (Thanksgiving Weekend) – (English)** Contact info: membership@genesis2church.is, jonathan@genesis2church.is

12-6-2014

Atlanta Seminar was another great one!

We just finished our **43rd Genesis II Seminar** in Atlanta, Georgia. This was our second seminar in the Atlanta area. **48 Students attended this seminar**, and everyone told us that they learned so much from this seminar! We will see many more Genesis II Church chapters established throughout the U.S. from this seminar. We now have 2000 members with 1426 Health ministers worldwide with over 150 Authorized Church chapters in over 110 countries!

Congratulations member #2000 **Brooke Saunders**.



Atlanta Grads. November 2014



Archbishop Mark explaining the need to use drops as opposed to CDS/CDH



Students taking exam



Students learning

Practical learning



Bishops Joseph and Jonathan teaching

Thanks to all that helped us get our genesis2church.org site back up!

Many have written the company that shut down our .org site un justifiable and now it has been restored but without privacy. Here is the letter we received:

Hello,

We have unsuspended the domain name "genesis2church.org".

However, **we shall not be enabling privacy protection**, (emphasis mine), on this domain name.

Regards,

PDR Abuse Desk

So, they unsuspend our site but take away our protection? What does that mean? As you can see, they are still treating us differently! This might become more intense as we “affect” or create more losses of their \$\$\$\$\$\$! So, be ready but stand firm in your conviction to retain your body’s sovereignty.

2014 has been an action packed year for the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing. We expect a great 2015!

We are changing the world by the 1000’s
Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

12-8-2014

Irish Government attacks Genesis II Church

An early morning armed attack took place on The Genesis2Church at The Hamlet of Newtown, Moone, Co. Kildare, Ireland on Thursday the 6th of November 2014. Our MMS Seminar on the 15th and 16th of November went ahead successfully anyway.

Armed Hooded Guards and the Irish Medical Board trading as HPRA -Health Products Regulatory Authority and Kildare County Council smashed down doors of our Church and Residence. Over 18 local government personnel in total took part. **Church, Residence, Seminar Room, Stores and Offices were all ransacked.**

Rev. Patrick was kidnapped, imprisoned and interrogated for about 12 hours. All papers, videos, workbooks, literature, records, ingredients, class supplies, computers, mobile phones, and herbal plants belonging to the Church, Reverend Patrick, and other unconnected companies and businesses were all seized.

Property seized was not itemized, listed, signed for or yet returned.

A Court application was made on Thursday the 10th of November for:

- * Return of all property
- * Itemized list of all property seized
- * Proof of evidence provided to obtain warrant
- * List of personnel who were on the Church grounds.

The hearing was on the 11th of November in front of District Court Judge Desmond Zaiden who had signed the search warrant.

The hearing was adjourned to Naas Court on the 20th of November where the Application for return of private property was refused by the same Judge. The reason given was to facilitate the “investigation.”

Rev. Patrick made an offer to the Court to assist by opening all folders and data as he had nothing to hide and so as to help expedite the investigation. This offer was approved by the Judge but was rejected by the solicitor for the HPRA at the later meeting outside the court. Evidently, they prefer to tear things apart.

No time limit or adjournment was granted meaning that the local government has unlimited time to keep the computers and property and conduct their investigation.

Background.

In October 2012 Rev. Patrick was appointed a Minister of Health

A Chapter of Genesis 2 Church was established at Moone, Co. Kildare in late 2013. The first MMS Seminar was held at Moone in January 2014. The second MMS Seminar was held at Moone in February 2014. The MMSIreland.org web site was launched in about April 2014.

A few misguided personnel employed by Kildare County Council have been carrying on a campaign to damage and close the business of Ark Recycling which has operated from the Hamlet of Newtown for the past 12 years.

Judge Desmond Zaiden had signed two previous search warrants and seven summonses all at the request of Kildare County Council. However all of these actions were subsequently withdrawn by the judge.

The first MMS Seminar was held at Moone in January 2014.

The second MMS Seminar was held at Moone in February 2014.

At about mid-day some time about July 2014, Rev. Patrick got a telephone call from a woman called Fiona O’Leary from Cork, saying she had read Kerri Rivera’s book about

autism, that she had 2 autistic children, that she had no money, and asked if she could get some MMS (Our Church's sacrament).

She was told to make contact by email explaining her situation and someone would try to help her. No offer to supply anything was made. About 3 hours later Alan Smullen and another from the HPRA turned up unannounced and trespassed on the Church and private grounds demanding to see Rev. Patrick.

They were told to leave as they were trespassing and invited to write on their official letter headed paper if they wished to make an appointment to discuss anything. Sometime about a week or so later Fiona O'Leary again telephoned Rev. Patrick this time uttering abuse and obscenities, making accusations of selling bleach to children and threatening to have the Genesis 2 Church closed down and Rev. Patrick put out of his business with the help of the Irish Medical Board to whom she said she was reporting. (The accusation of selling bleach to children is old made up propaganda with no basis in truth.)

There was no further contact from Fiona O'Leary or Alan Smullen or anyone else from The Irish Medical Board or the HPRA or Kildare County Council until the Armed Raid and seizure of property on the 6th of November 2014

The story now stands that the Church waits for the Judge to return our property. *Our church was formed for the purpose to serve Mankind.* Our actions are solely to help the sick restore their health. We do this solely by educating those who are sick, and we do not treat people. We have done no wrong and we ask that our property be returned. We ask the good people of Ireland to please intercede with their court and ask for justice for our Church where there have been no wrong doings, and many have been helped.

In addition to Rev. Patrick, we have 1400 trained Ministers of Health in 110 countries of the world. Hundreds of thousands of sick have been helped and no other country has deemed it necessary to attack our Churches anywhere in the world.

Archbishop James Humble
of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing

UPDATE: 2019 Bishop Patrick was fined and convicted on two counts by the Judge never signed the order, so nothing has been done.

Question: Do you think they did all that to scare him? But he held strong. The reason the Judge never signed it against a Bishop was because we are a Church and NOT under his authority or his realm!!!!

12-27-2014

MMS is on trial against the FDA and Big Pharma

Many of you already know about Daniel Smith and his problems with the FDA. He was arrested on Feb. 4, 2013 and is now awaiting trial on March 3, 2015. This is a very important trial not only for the right to use MMS but for the right to control our own health without government interference.

Let me tell you what happened the day of the arrest to help all understand that these people and the agency they represent have to be stopped! On the morning of the arrest, 7-8 people came into Daniel's house uninvited and arrested Karis and Daniel in the early morning as they were getting their eight-year-old daughter ready for school. Both parents were standing at her bed in handcuffs trying to console her and let her know they'd be back when she said tearfully, "I would just pretend you were going to the movies, but I know you're really not." She had no idea how to process people with guns in her house taking her parents away from her. To this day she sleeps close to her parents, reaching out to make sure they are still there, as well as making sure all the doors are locked and gets nervous when she hears noises outside. The FDA destroyed her tender heart. They could have at least waited for them to take her to school, but these are people who enjoy the thrill of a siege and filling others with terror.

While in jail they took Daniel, his wife and two other Green Life employees DNA and **forced them to be injected with deadly TB matter.** They held them in cells without contact with one another for a month, slowly transporting them from one jail to another between Oregon and Washington. Once in Washington, the government tried to have Daniel held in pre-trial detention stating he was a flight risk. He would have been in jail two years now if they had. **Thankfully, many people wrote letters to the magistrate and they put him on house arrest with an ankle monitor instead.**

This is REAL terrorism. All Daniel was doing was helping people take charge of their own health instead of leaving it in the hands of standard medical protocols that do so much harm. Project Green Life was recording testimonies and had people manning phones to help guide people with various health issues.

"Restoring health" to many and helping to continue maintaining their health without any medical or pharmaceutical interference is the REAL reason why Daniel and the others are being persecuted!!! The Big Pharma wants to maintain their monopoly on so-called health care and have paid to protect that monopoly by getting "approved" by the FDA which means no clinical studies if they pay the "Fast Track" fee of 200+ million dollars with a promise of "no persecution" if injuries or deaths occur from their "approved" drugs. This is a scam on mankind! Let me give you an example of how evil and manipulative these agencies have become.

You have heard that a double blind study is a great way to prove if a drug is safe or not, right? Ok, well you are never told that the placebo given to the group that is not given the drug is chosen by the pharmaceutical company. So, they can give a drug, herb, sugar pill as a placebo without FDA interference. It is up to the pharmaceutical company. In

one study they gave sugar pills as a placebo to diabetes patients! The group that was being tested for a new diabetes drug did better than the placebo group because the placebo group was reacting to the sugar!

Search the internet for other similar studies about the placebo group getting sugar pills, herbs, or chemicals that cause problems with their specific disease. They do this to "prove" that the drug works better for the patient in the controlled group as opposed to the placebo group. These people are calculating evil deeds for money!

The Genesis II Church has done their own clinical studies:

1. Malaria studies

- One was done in Uganda with **154 people malaria patients** showing blood tests before and after. SEE: <https://www.brighteon.com/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

Note: Two other trials were done in Malawi and Brazil with 100% of the people restored to health from Malaria with more planned for the future.

2. Chikungunya in the Dominican Republic - 600 were treated in a 6 week period. Others are being treated in Colombia.

- **Genesis II Church Chikungunya Test Study in Colombia**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/pOdjaxR4VEe/>
- **Chikungunya 3 year old boy - MMS Testimony:**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/2cN4B5cSLMCF/>
- **Chikungunya with Jacksone - MMS Testimony:**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/anmLx1jJ57N0/>

3. 21 Ebola Patients with before and after tests in Sierra Leon.

<http://mmsnews.is/mms-newsletters/264-ebola-defeated-in-sierra-leone-12-17-2014>

So, the Genesis II Church has defeated Malaria, Chikungunya, Dengue Fever and Ebola with MMS or Chlorine dioxide one of our Sacraments. We don't need the FDA to approve our sacraments and don't want their approval. We are a Church and the things we hold as sacred have nothing to do with any government agency.

They can try to stop our right to take our sacraments but the whole world will come to our aid no matter what religion to preserve their own rights! They don't want to open that can of worms. We have power in numbers that they don't have. The sleeping giant is waking up and we are that giant!

We need to shut down the FDA and ALL the pharmaceutical companies by bringing them to trial in the World Common Law Court for crimes against humanity to end this reign of health terror on this earth!

The FDA doesn't do what they do for public safety reasons but to enforce the agenda of Big Pharma who pay billions for approvals by the FDA. Many of the directors of the FDA go on to work at high levels in the pharmaceutical industry after they leave the FDA. This protection by the FDA and the monopoly that the Big Pharma enjoys has to stop!

There is no equality when it comes to the FDA and certainly no justice. The Court systems are just as bad by simply enforcing laws that the Big Pharma has paid to have passed into law.

The FDA influences other countries to attack alternative health therapies to protect Big Pharma's interests around the world. I have seen this first hand in Dominican Republic, Canada, England, Ireland, Chile, South Africa, New Zealand and Australia. The FDA sent the Dominican consumer protection agency, video cameras and a Dominican soldier to our house in the D.R. a few days before Daniel was raided. They had no idea that we are a Church so when I told them they were invading the Genesis II Church they left and never came back! One of our Bishops in Ireland was raided, held but not charged and is seeking the Church's property back now.

Around the world these governmental agencies are harassing good people doing good things with alternate health therapies. We have to petition the World Common Court to persecute these atrocities and the governments of the world to shut down these drug regulatory agencies worldwide. When the paid approval boards for the Big Pharma are gone, they will soon be OUT OF BUSINESS!!!

The arrest of Daniel, his wife and two other employees was Feb 4, 2013 and the trial was rescheduled until March 3, 2015. As alleged the charges are introduction of a **misbranded drug ("MMS") in interstate commerce, smuggling (because the import paperwork did not declare the sodium chlorite to be "a drug"), and conspiracy to misbrand, smuggle, and defraud the FDA.** This all carries a 37 year maximum penalty and I think \$1.5M in fines. Daniel has been fighting pro se - against all the prosecutorial and judicial misconduct - but the court systematically discriminates against self-represented litigants - in particular this judge. **You see the deck is falsely stacked against Daniel, so he needs help from all of us.**

This fight is for all of us worldwide that want to declare and maintain their right to control their own health without any governmental interference!

Daniel has some really good counsel lined up to defend him in this upcoming trial. There are many costs and he is trying to raise \$200,000 to really hit this case hard to stop, once and for all, the attacks that are against all of us that believe in alternative health therapies and worldwide freedom! If this case is won, we can use this as a precedent for other cases throughout the US, Canada and the world!

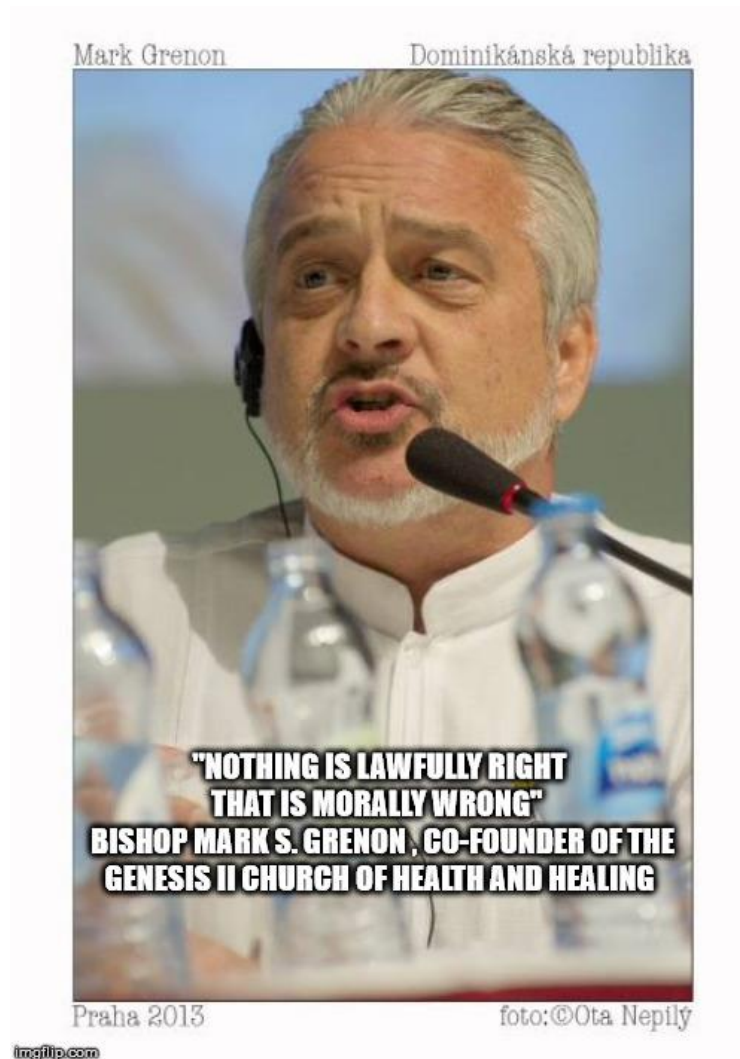
Please help us raise these funds to help Daniel defend all of us!

NOTE: 100% of the monies raised goes to Daniel's defense case minus any GOFUNDME costs.

- <http://www.gofundme.com/mmsdefensefund>
- <http://standbydaniel.com/>

Jim and I have talked extensively about Daniel's case since he was arrested. We believe that this is another thing that has happened so we can ALL come together in this millennium to make a change in this world!

We are changing the world by the 1000's!
Archbishop Mark S. Grenon



Recap of Volume Two and watch to expect in Volume Three

We as a Church have seen amazing things happen since our inception in 2010. I tried to include an overview of what has transpired from 2010 to 2014. I just covered the highlights because there are just too many things that happened, mostly good, to fit in one book of 350 pages. I decided to do another book that will include the 'rest of the story', as Paul Harvey used to say, this book will reveal MANY more advances with G2Sacraments and testimonies as well as the persecution becoming more intense from those that want us stopped! After seeing so many healed from illnesses in this

book, I want to stop here with the history of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing and continue **in Volume Three with the year 2015 until the end of 2019 which have been INCREDIBLE!** You'll read how the door was kicked in during a G2Church Service in England and what happened. Also, ABC embedded a reporter in our L.A. Seminar and did a 3 day investigation in to the 'Bleach Church' on 20/20 and see the 'bionic woman, Lyndsay Wagner give her MMS testimony! The Guardian newspaper attacked us, Jim Humble retires for the G2 Church and many, many testimonies of what is going on up to Year 2020! In the midst of all this fierce attack, the Lord breaks through and continues to bless us! We have been receiving 10+ testimonies each week and reading them on our 3 yr. old weekly G2Voice Broadcast at: www.g2voice.is. Also, they can be read in FREE weekly newsletter at: www.g2churchnews.org. **May the Lord bless Volume three also!**

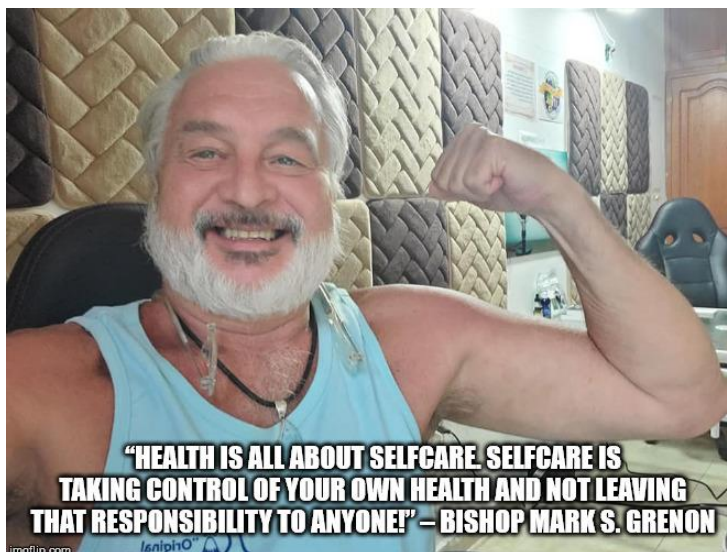
How to heal yourself from ANY illness period!

The reason for this is I really want to show each one reading this book how to CURE themselves of any illness and 'restore' health by practicing SELFCARE with the G2Church Sacraments! Enjoy the ride with us and pay attention to 'who' are 'they' that are attacking us and why!

It would not be good for me to leave you here and not tell you how to experience the same results in regard to 'restoring health' as you've seen and read in this book. **In the next chapter, I will give you ten different ways to attack any illness to 'restore health' to your body from a DIS-EASED state to a state of 'at ease' or 'homeostasis' which means "balanced".**

May the Lord bless and guide you as you practice 'SELFCARE'!

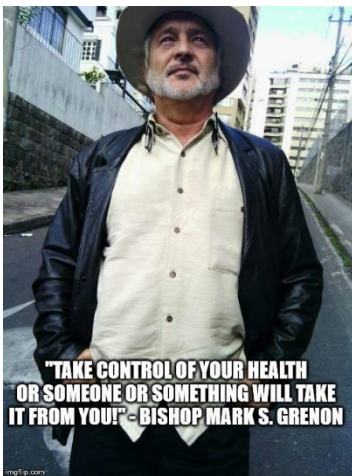
"Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.", III John 1:2



CHAPTER NINE

How to practice Self-care with the G2Church Sacraments

The 10 - fold attack of the G2Church Sacraments!



The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing has developed 10 standard protocols that “attack” pathogens in the body and “restore health” from a DIS-EASED state to a state of well-being or homeostasis. Each of these 10 protocols brings with it a unique attack on its own. When all 10 are being introduced in the body, the results are amazing! Please pay attention to the details to each one of these 10 protocols and their importance in ridding the body of DIS-EASE! Before I go into each one in detail, I want everyone to know what pathogens are and what is causing the body to be DIS-EASED.

Before I go into each one in detail, I want everyone to know what pathogens are and what is causing the body to be DIS-EASED.

Pathogen: A pathogen or infectious agent is a biological agent that causes disease or illness to its host. The term is most often used for agents that disrupt the normal physiology of a multicellular animal or plant. However, pathogens can infect unicellular organisms from all of the biological kingdoms. There are several substrates and pathways whereby pathogens can invade a host.

The human body contains many natural defenses against some of common pathogens in the form of the human immune system and by some "helpful" bacteria present in the human body's normal flora. Some pathogens have been found to be responsible for massive amounts of casualties and have had numerous effects on afflicted groups. Source:

<https://www.sciencedaily.com/terms/pathogen.htm>

Pathogens, or disease-causing agents, abound in the world we live in. These microbes can come in various forms. However, as varied as they may be in type and structure, pathogens all have one thing in common: In order to cause disease, they must successfully invade a host. Pathogens are transmitted in various ways, including through the air, sex, blood, and other bodily fluids, or through the fecal-oral route.

What are pathogens?

A pathogen is an organism that causes disease.

Your body is naturally full of microbes. However, these microbes only cause a problem if your immune system is weakened or if they manage to enter a normally sterile part of your body.

Pathogens are different and can cause disease upon entering the body.

All a pathogen needs to thrive and survive is a host. Once the pathogen sets itself up in a host's body, it manages to avoid the body's immune responses and uses the body's resources to replicate before exiting and spreading to a new host.

Pathogens can be transmitted a few ways depending on the type. They can be spread through skin contact, bodily fluids, airborne particles, contact with feces, and touching a surface touched by an infected person.

Types of Pathogens

Typically, pathogens fall into one of the following four categories:

- **Viruses:** These microscopic infectious agents require a living host to replicate and thrive. Viruses accomplish this by entering the human body and invading a cell where they copy themselves and then spread to other cells. Examples of viruses range from mild illnesses like the common cold and stomach flu to human immunodeficiency virus (HIV) and hepatitis C.
- **Bacteria:** Many bacteria do not cause disease and therefore are not pathogens. But some are. These microscopic organisms usually appear in shape as rods, spirals, or spheres. Bacteria are usually larger in size than viruses. Examples of bacterial infections include strep throat, meningitis, and food poisoning.

People are more susceptible to a bacterial infection after their immune system has already been weakened due to a virus.

- **Fungi:** Yeast, mold, and mushrooms are all types of fungi that can cause disease in humans. Fungi are eukaryotes, meaning their cells contain a nucleus along with other components that are enclosed within membranes. This means that it is harder to kill them and most medications available are less effective than, for example, antibiotics while also causing more side effects to the person taking them. Examples of fungal infections include ringworm, histoplasmosis, and vaginal yeast infections.
- **Parasites:** These organisms inhabit a host and gets energy (food) from that host, often causing illness in the process. The three main types of parasites that cause human disease are protozoa, helminths, and ectoparasites. Examples of parasites causing human illness are tapeworm (which causes digestive illness), ticks (which cause Lyme disease), and plasmodium (which causes malaria).

Defending Against Pathogens

Modern day medicine has many ways of combating pathogens such as vaccines, antibiotics, and fungicides, but the human body is also equipped with many mechanisms to defend against pathogens and the illnesses they cause. For example, the immune system and the different types of cells it produces (leukocytes, neutrophils, and antibodies) that are able to fight off pathogens.

Keep Your Immune System Strong

In addition, some of the signs of illness such as sneezing and coughing, are actually the body's attempt to expel pathogens from the body. **In fact, fevers, while thought of as a symptom of illness, are actually the body's way of elevating its temperature to a level uninhabitable by some pathogens.** It is a reactive defense mechanism that can help kill pathogens and restore health.

Source: <https://www.verywellhealth.com/what-is-a-pathogen-1958836>

Diseases caused by pathogens

Pathogens can cause a number of diseases that range in severity and how they're transmitted. Let's look at some of the diseases caused by the different types of pathogens

Viruses

Viruses can cause a number of infections, many of which are contagious. Examples of viral diseases include:

- common cold
- flu
- meningitis
- warts, including genital warts
- oral and genital herpes
- chickenpox/shingles
- measles
- viral gastroenteritis, including norovirus and rotavirus
- hepatitis A, B, C, D, E
- yellow fever
- dengue fever
- HIV and AIDS

Bacteria

Here are some examples of bacterial infections:

- strep throat
- urinary tract infection (UTI)
- bacterial gastroenteritis, such as salmonella food poisoning or E.coli infection
- bacterial meningitis
- Lyme disease
- tuberculosis
- gonorrhea
- cellulitis

Fungi

Some examples of common fungal infections are:

- vaginal yeast infections

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

- thrush
- ringworm
- athlete's foot
- jock itch
- fungal nail infections (onychomycosis)

Parasites

Some examples of diseases caused by parasites include:

- giardiasis
- trichomoniasis
- malaria
- toxoplasmosis
- intestinal worms
- pubic lice

Source: <https://www.healthline.com/health/what-is-a-pathogen>

6 Pathogens that cause the body to be DIS-EASED!

NOTE: We can add a 7th pathogens which would be STRESS!!!!

1. VIRUSES

2. BACTERIA

3. FUNGI

4. PARASITES

5.CANCER – Once cancer is present and “grows” it becomes a pathogen to the host!

You notice Cancer is NOT mentioned as being a pathogen? Well, a pathogen can cause the deterioration and death of a cell hence: **CANCER! TOXINS are pathogenic in the body!**

It is estimated that approximately one in five cancers worldwide is linked to an infectious agent. To date, there are seven oncogenic viruses [hepatitis virus B and C (HBV and HCV), human papillomavirus (HPV), Epstein–Barr virus (EBV), human T-cell lymphoma virus 1 (HTLV-1), Merkel cell polyomavirus (MCPyV), and Kaposi's sarcoma virus also known as human herpes virus 8 (KSVH or HHV8)], one oncogenic bacterium (*Helicobacter pylori*), and three oncogenic parasites (*Schistosoma haematobium*, *Opithorchis viverrini*, and *Clonorchis sinensis*) that have been identified (Table 1; ref. Four of these agents (HBV, HCV, HPV, and *H. pylori*) each account for approximately 5% of all cancer cases by leading to hepatocellular carcinoma, cervical cancer, and stomach cancer, respectively. Although highly varied in their oncogenic mechanisms, these pathogens can generally be divided into direct and indirect carcinogens. Currently, five viruses (HPV, HTLV-1, EBV, MCPyV, and KSVH) are classified as direct carcinogenic pathogens and share several similarities. Source:

<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4135058/>

6. TOXINS - The NUMBER ONE pathogen in the world is: TOXIN!!!

7. STRESS – Stress present in the body disrupts the immune system and causes the body to become DIS-EASED!

The G2Church 4-point plan to rid the body of DIS-EASE!

We are seeing success all around the world by following these **self-care sacramental protocols which we use at our G2Church Health Restorations Centers:**

1. **Detoxing the body with the #1 killer of pathogens in the world** – Chlorine Dioxide, as well as other sacramental protocols we have developed and proven worldwide!
2. **Stopping toxins from entering the body.** Toxic NON-Foods and medications, the REAL drugs need to be stopped from entering the body.
3. **Recovering the body's "built-in" immune system**, as well as providing ALL the systems of the body with essential nutrients, to reach "homeostasis" or complete balance. The body is the ultimate healer and if we support that complex marvelously created structure with what it needs to its job of maintaining health, it will eradicate the "dis-ease" state.
4. **Remove toxic relationships that cause stress** which weakens the immune system and, in turn, the whole body. Personal relationships, family pressures, stress at work can all be toxic to the **Body, Mind and Spirit** which, in turn, cause dis-ease of the body. This toxic environment can cause the beginnings of the dis-ease of the body!

Note: If you don't take your health into your hands, you will be poisoned slowly and not have any quality of life by the time you are 60 and many times earlier!

Each of the following 10 Protocols has its own unique ability, which some say are even miraculous. When used together, we have a multi-faceted attack on the DIS-EASE of the body which leads to "restored health"!

NOTE: The body is the healer. All of these protocols are helping get the toxins/pathogens out of the body so the body can HEAL ITSELF and maintain health!

Summary of the 10-fold attack of the G2Church Sacraments

1. Consistent concentration to rid pathogens with G2Church Sacraments
2. Chlorine Dioxide kills 99% of pathogens
3. Hydrochloric Acid is already used by the body so why not add more
4. DMSO – A miracle in itself
5. Hypochlorous acid is used by the immune system and the G2Sacraments adds more!
6. Chlorine Dioxide Topically – Spray Bottle Sacrament
7. Real Food can heal because of its REAL nutrition
8. Liver cleansing is essential to homeostasis
9. Sun Vitamin D3 - Macrophage Activation

10. Chlorine Dioxide baths – Full body absorption

NOTE: I added two more attacks that are proving to be VERY effective in “restoring health” to the body

Preventative Self-Care needs to be taught in today’s toxic world!

Learn it!

Here at the Genesis II Church in Colombia we have been having people come to our ‘restoration center’ for the past 7 yrs. Many that come to us are VERY sick to say the least and have been through the medical/big **pharma** industry’s protocols and have left their body’s immune system either weakened or completely destroyed! The G2Church Sacramental protocols are working wonders with these people to say the least BUT wouldn’t it be better to have these people learn how to practice **Preventive SELF-CARE** before the body becomes DIS-EASED?

We see people practicing preventive maintenance with their vehicles and homes which is very smart to eliminate future problems and costs, so what about the Body, temple, we live in? Wouldn’t it be much better to learn how to keep your body healthy BEFORE it becomes DIS-EASED? By knowing how the body becomes DIS-EASED in the first place would make it a lot easier to ‘PREVENT’ it from reaching that state.

New ideas for training.

What we want to start doing at our ‘health restoration center’ in Colombia and others around the world is to have people not only come that are ‘sick’ but have them come before they are sick. Does that make sense? **Everyone that comes will do the exact things a person that is sick for 30 days!**

Why?

You’ve heard it said, I have learned from experience. Well, experience is actually the best teacher! In fact, that statement is actually from the Bible.

“And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have **learned by experience** that the Lord hath blessed me for thy sake.”, [Genesis 30:27](#) KJV

So, when people come here, they will go through the EXACT same protocols, eating of the foods for REAL nutrition, studying and reading many interesting books and videos, making the adjustments by ‘triaging’ the body as well as making the appropriate adjustments as the body responds to detoxing. People that **aren’t sick** think they are ‘clean’ but when they start doing the G2Church Sacraments they soon see how they have been living with toxins. What happens is the body ‘gets used to’ living with certain toxins or a system or systems of the body not working to its full potential.

Case in point: I have talked to literally thousands of people that ‘live with’ NOT having a normal bowel movement for years. **That is NOT normal!** The body’s digestive tract is 80% of your immune system so it is crucial that it works correctly. **Don’t you think?** They are ‘living with it’ to the point where they think it is normal NOT to have a bowel that is functioning correctly! How about people that are believing that having joint pain is part of growing old?

Bad memory, low or no libido, urinating frequently, chronic bad breath, strong body odor, hair loss, finger nails not growing and brittle, insomnia, constant candida infections, dry skin, oily skin, heavy menstrual clamps and bleeding, erectile dysfunction, no appetite, excessive weight, excessive body weight loss, depressed, mental fog, excessive gas and pains throughout the body seem to be accepted as my ‘blight in life’ attitude when in **reality all that changes when the body is detoxed and working normally!** The problem is the people of this world are being told these symptoms are

normal in this life as we grow older and not to worry. The reality is that is just NOT TRUE. Toxins are causing many of these 'symptoms' which are emailing that you are receiving from your body warning you of worse things to come. You can read much more information about how TOXINS are destroying the systems of the body and putting the body in a state of DIS-EASE in my book, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE" which would help you understand more about how the body works.

www.g2churchbooks.org

Are you having these above-mentioned symptoms? Why not detox now?

We want people to come here to Colombia before they are in a crisis and before the body is in a MAJOR DIS-EASED state to learn how to detox and stay that way the rest of their life. Even people feeling really healthy would do well to come and 'experience' this 30-day detox if not only for themselves but to help those they love with their own health issues for the rest of their lives! No joke.

What people are learning is they don't have to fear illnesses anymore! Many people I know live in a 'what if' state so they have health insurance to give them 'peace of mind' when in fact, that is the worst thing they could do. Having insurance to cover you **in case** of an illness attacking you from an INDUSTRY that makes its profits from sick people is dangerous to say the least. Healthcare should be called 'sickcare' or the care of the sick! We at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing are practicing **selfcare** or the care of one's self!

We are now scheduling people to come to our 'health restoration/maintenance center in Colombia for March - August 2020!

What does it cost for a 30-day detox?

If you wanted to go to a 30-day ALL-INCLUSIVE Caribbean vacation it will cost a minimum of \$100 a day per person which would be \$6,000 for a month. And many times there are hidden costs! **For our 30-day detox we include:**

- ALL foods and most are cooked by us! Many of them are RAW and most organic!
- ALL G2Church sacraments for detoxing
- Daily personal guidance
- Fully equipped apartment with air and wifi within 1-2 blocks of the beach and most have a balcony with a view of the Caribbean Sea
- 3 months' supply of G2 Sacraments when leaving
- 50 sacramental videos with workbook
- Personal copy of my book, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE"
- Many REAL health related books and videos to watch
- No hidden costs
- **Beautiful location:** Rodadero, Santa Marta, Colombia



Rodadero, Santa Marta, Colombia

Other close destinations



Parque Tayrona



Minca

NOTE: Many of the 'detox/health retreats' around the world that are all inclusive cost from \$10,000 - \$30,000 and many don't have the results that we are sharing every week on our G2Voice Broadcast! I read 10 new ones each broadcast and have been for over 3 yrs.: www.g2voice broadcast or our weekly FREE newsletters at: www.g2churchnews.org Plus, we have thousands on our website: www.mmstestimonials.org or:

- <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/>
- <https://www.brighteon.com/watch?playlistId=94d7a1fd-6c30-4106-a5ec-dc587c532784&index=1>
- Also WATCH our G2Church Documentary: www.quantumleap.is (In 12 subtitled languages)

All of the above **for a donation** to the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing of \$5,000 U.S.
Breakdown is: \$1,000 for the apartment and \$1,000 a week for guidance, sacramental products and

food. Contact us at: mark@genesis2church.is or para español: joseph@genesis2church.is Register as soon as possible!

NOTE: Couples are a donation of \$7,500 U.S.

We are only having two students per month from March to August. **First come first serve!** 50% deposit required to secure a date for your detox. If for whatever reason after the deposit is given you can't come, then it will apply to a future date.

About toxins in our bodies

The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing is vehemently opposed to any toxin or poison being introduced into the body, 'our temple', by vaccines, medications, food-like substances, fluoridated or chlorinated water, or any other means. The religious belief that our bodies are our personal temples that our spirits and souls live in, is based on the following Scripture:

*"Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? **If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are**".*
II Corinthians 3:16-17 King James Version (KJV)

Let me explain what the phrase; 'him shall God destroy' means and its impact on the overall health of the body, or the temple we live in.

When a person neglects the 'cleaning and maintenance' of a building, it starts to slowly deteriorate to the point where it needs repair. By not constantly putting effort out to maintain a clean building it will become filthy then eventually toxic! The same happens with your body! So, the Lord will allow nature to take its course by neglect and your temple will be DIS-EASED and death is inevitable unless a radical change is made!

What does Preventive Self-Care entail?

First of all, a person will NOT be healthy or stay healthy unless the following **WILLFUL** acts are implemented in daily life:

1. **Desire - A person must have the 'desire'** to want to be healthy! Without that fundamental belief which brings forth action, nothing will get done to benefit the body because the 'desire' isn't there. It is like beating a dead horse when trying to 'restore health'
2. **Discipline – Self-care entails being 'disciplined'** in regard to what one allows into his or her body. Every person has the ability to do consistently what is good for the body!
3. **Determination – One has to have the intestinal fortitude to keep our bodies, temples, clean and healthy!**
4. **Devotion – A 'devotion' is something that is part of one's life.** Are you willing to be 'devoted' to self-care of the body you live in? If not, the body will eventually suffer.
5. **Dedication – Being dedicated to the end is sooo important to 'seeing it through to the end'** in anything in life. One cannot stop practicing good health habits because the end is REAL Health. **Why would anyone not want to put out a consistent effort to be HEALTHY!**

1. **The G2Church Sacramental Protocols NEED to be followed. NOTE: Consistency of dosing and maintaining a concentration in the blood daily is a KEY!!!**

The Starting procedure is where EVERYONE must start!

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/ofdijyR53Ujk/>

You can find the Starting Procedure and others here also:

<https://genesis2church.ch/videos>

We now after 9 years of the Genesis II Church and 20 yrs. after Jim Humble “invented” MMS are seeing 10-15 testimonies coming in each week from around the world! These are being recorded by video and in writing at the following locations:

- **MMS Testimonials:** <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/dA96UT86nwTk/>
- **Weekly Newsletters:** www.mmsnews.org
- **MMS Testimonials website:** www.mmstestimonials.org

The reason we are seeing so many CONSISTENT testimonies coming in is because people are finishing the protocols and not stopping! In the beginning of the G2Church and even before, the Protocols that Jim Humble developed were much stronger and people would stop due to the discomfort in the body at high doses. Now, with the starting procedure which is starting at only ½ a drop per hour and in some cases ¼ drop per hour then working up slowly to 3 drops an hour if possible, we are having MANY finish the 30-60 day protocols without stopping!

NOTE: The only Strong protocols we do now are for Malaria and Dengue to kill the parasites that are causing these illnesses. The Starting Procedure is for every other illness which is mild and slow as you work through the protocols.

The Starting Procedure hourly oral dosing of Chlorine Dioxide is a key to introducing it to the body slowly to see how the body responds. We are basically “finding out” the condition of the body toxic wise as we proceed consistently with a certain concentration daily then moving up slowly! We learn a lot as we proceed as to the body’s condition and the person learns to listen to the body’s respond. Every result is looked at as good. Why? Because it is a response to the Chlorine Dioxide which is what we are looking for to happen. ***The response is either continue to increase the dosing if everything is ok, stop where you are at for a few days or back down due to some discomfort like diarrhea, stomach pain, body aches, fever etc.***

This is the first attack of the G2Church Sacramental Protocols is Consistency! The 2nd attack is how does MMS work and what is it.

2. MMS or Sodium Chlorite 22.4%

NOTE: We use sodium Chlorite at 22.4% mixed with Hcl, hydrochloric acid, to produce Chlorine Dioxide. When we do a standardized dose of 3 drops, the sodium chlorite goes from 22.4% to .0004% in a 4-ounce glass of water! The PPM is 20-24. The Starting procedure ½ drop per hour in 4-ounce glass is 6 times less % wise of Sodium Chlorite and 4 ppm!



NOTE: Sodium Chlorite is NOT Sodium Chloride! Why? It is spelled differently! In chemistry, chemical can have similar names and be COMPLETELY different!

Case in point: Sodium Chlorite and Sodium hypochlorite – Two different things with two different results. We make Chlorine Dioxide with Sodium Chlorite and Hydrochloric acid. Each have amazing results on their own!

What is Sodium Chlorite?

Difference Between Sodium Chlorite & Sodium Chloride

Updated March 13, 2018

By Dr. Samuel Helms

Sodium chloride and sodium chlorite, despite having very similar names, are quite different substances with different uses. The molecular makeup of the two substances is different, which gives them different chemical properties. Both chemicals have found their uses in health and industrial manufacturing, and both can be purchased from a variety of sources. But take care to use them properly.

Chemical Makeup

Sodium chloride is also known as table salt and is the most common type of salt. Its chemical formula is NaCl, indicating a sodium ion bonded with a chlorine ion. Sodium chlorite, unstable as a solid, is typically sold in a solution. Its chemical formula is NaClO₂ -- similar to sodium chloride but with oxygen attached to the molecule as well.

Uses

Sodium chloride (table salt) has many uses, but the one most people are most familiar with is seasoning and preserving food. It works as a food preservative by removing water from meats and preventing bacterial growth. It also finds its use in many industrial applications such as paper and textiles. Sodium chlorite is used most commonly in industries such as paper and textile manufacturing to bleach out colors. It also finds its way into the food and health industries as a disinfectant.

Sources

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

Table salt is found in many places on the earth. It is the most abundant form of salt in seawater, although seawater contains other salts as well. Large caverns and mines of table salt exist around the world. Sodium chlorite, however, must be manufactured using sodium chlorate (NaClO_3), chlorine dioxide and hydrogen peroxide.

Sodium Chlorite and Health

It is worth noting some of the potential health benefits of sodium chlorite. Some sources indicate that sodium chlorite may have value for the treatment of AIDS and malaria when mixed in solution with water. A few drops of solution are added to drinking water with an acid buffer such as citric acid.

It is very important to note that the U.S. Food and Drug Association (FDA), the agency that regulates medical claims and uses, has not evaluated or approved sodium chlorite for health purposes. Source: <https://sciencing.com/difference-sodium-chlorite-sodium-chloride-8146966.html>

REALLY? Not approved to be sold for health purposes. Does drinking water fall into that category?



Look at these FDA approved products:

“Approved” Products using Chlorine Dioxide

· ***US Army and Johnson and Johnson partner to make Chlorine Dioxide for treating food and not washed off! VERY SAFE!***

The US Army has primary responsibility to protect the warfighter from exposure to pathogenic microbes such as *Bacillus anthracis*, *Listeria monocytogenes*, or *Escherichia coli*, which can contaminate foods or food contact/handling surfaces. Chlorine dioxide (ClO_2) inactivates resistant bacterial spores and foodborne pathogens with better material compatibility than other chemical sanitizers, and while minimizing hazards to the user and the environment. The present technology mixes small quantities of two dry powders in water to produce aqueous chlorine dioxide on-site at any concentration desired within minutes. Concentrations can range from 1-10 ppm, 25-100 ppm, to more than 500 ppm, and the chlorine dioxide can be used to clean surfaces anywhere, at home or in the office, in labs or in kitchen/food handling environments, or for use in flumes to rinse fresh produce.

Benefits

- Point-of-use generation of ClO₂
- Highly effective surface disinfectant – spray, wipe or immersion
- Easy mix chemicals for packets or tablets
- Customizable concentrations
- Commercially available components
- Safe for the environment

The Opportunity

- US patents 8,182,715; 8,366,961 and; 8,337,717 available for license

Articles & Downloads

- [US Patent 8,337,717](#)
- [US Patent 8,366,961](#)
- [US Patent 8,182,715](#)
- [Frontiers in Microbiology: Fighting Ebola with novel spore decontamination technologies for the military](#)
- [PowerPoint: Disinfectant sprayer for foods and environmentally friendly sanitation](#)
- [Article: Natick plays key role in helping to fight spread of Ebola](#)

Source: <https://techlinkcenter.org/technologies/chlorine-dioxide-for-surface-decontamination/>

• ***Snoot Nasal spray only Chlorine Dioxide oral rinse with US patent approval***



Source: <https://www.snootspray.com/>

Toothpastes approved with Chlorine Dioxide



Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

Source: <https://frontierpharm.com/products/chlorine-dioxide-toothpaste-fresh-breath>

Look at the study this company included about Chlorine dioxide:

<https://frontierpharm.com/pages/white-papers>

Walmart sells water purification tablets



Source: <https://www.walmart.com/ip/Chlorine-Dioxide-Water-Purification-Tablets-By-Potable-Aqua-30-Ea/22280801>

Benefits of Sodium Chlorite by itself

Sodium chlorite is presently being promoted as a miracle mineral supplement or MMS with superior antimicrobial activity. You can appreciate its power from a statement by the discoverer of this remedy that all 75,000 individuals with malaria that have been treated were cured within a day, with 98% being cured within 4 hours (1). This obviously has great ramifications not only for self-healing but also for the drug industry and medicine. In the following I want to comment on these issues.

Conventional Use of Sodium Chlorite

Acidified sodium chlorite is being used in many countries, including Australia and the USA, as an antimicrobial treatment in the food industry, for water purification, and for sterilizing hospital and clinic rooms and equipment. In hospitals it has been used as a disinfectant for a hundred years and in the US meat industry for about 50 years. Health-conscious countries and municipalities are increasingly replacing the health-damaging chlorine for the harmless chlorine dioxide in treating public water supplies (2).

In solution sodium chlorite (NaClO_2) is very alkaline and stable but when acidified it forms the gas chlorine dioxide (ClO_2) which smells the same as chlorine and probably is the strongest all-round antimicrobial and parasite remedy. While it destroys all anaerobic microbes and parasites, it does not damage the beneficial lactobacteria of our intestinal flora. The only residue left in water, food, or in the body after treatment with MMS is a small amount of table salt or sodium chloride (NaCl).

In 2003 the *Australia New Zealand Food Standards Code* was changed to permit the use of sodium chlorite acidified with citric acid or other food acids for antimicrobial surface treatment of meat, poultry, fish, fruit and vegetables (3).

The time between mixing and application is less than 5 minutes, and chlorine dioxide levels do not exceed 3 ppm. The safety assessment report concluded that if properly used no residues would be detected in the raw foods following treatment and prior to sale, and therefore there would be no toxicological concerns.

In solid form sodium chlorite is unstable and commonly mixed with about 20% sodium chloride. Commercially it is produced and shipped in Australia as a 31% solution in water. For end users in the food and agricultural industries it is available as a 5% solution called Vibrex. In the US and the UK it is also available as tablets that release chlorine dioxide (e.g. releasing 4 ppm per 1 liter or per 30 liter of water). In Germany and Italy chlorine dioxide is the main treatment chemical for public water supplies.

Curiously, stabilized sodium chlorite that does not generate chlorine dioxide has been patented for intravenous use in the treatment of autoimmune diseases, hepatitis and lymph cancers. It supposedly prevents or reduces antigen activity and autoimmune responses (4). <http://www.health-science-spirit.com/MMS.html>

How is it used?

How's sodium chlorite used?

Sodium chlorite is marketed to both consumers and industries for various uses. Some consumer uses of sodium chlorite include:

- water treatment and purification
- surface cleaner for areas of food preparation
- antimicrobial treatment for food, especially seafood

Larger concentrations of sodium chlorite are commonly used for industrial purposes, such as:

- bleaching and stripping of textiles, pulp, and paper
- sterilizing agent used in water treatment plants

Are there any health benefits to sodium chlorite?

Sodium chlorite has been promoted as a [health supplement](#) and a treatment for various illnesses, such as:

- [common cold](#)
- [arthritis](#)
- [HIV](#)
- malaria
- cancer
- hepatitis
- [amyotrophic lateral sclerosis \(ALS\)](#)

While there are anecdotal reports from people who claim to have experienced medical relief by ingesting sodium chlorite solutions, there's no reliable scientific evidence showing a benefit.

The Food and Drug Administration hasn't evaluated or approved sodium chlorite for health purposes.

Promoted health benefits

Despite the lack of evidence supporting the use of sodium chlorite as a medication, some continue to support this chemical as a form of alternative medicine. Of these supporters, people with [ALS](#) — also known as Lou Gehrig's disease — report the most positive benefits from sodium chlorite.

ALS is a rare neurological disease that progressively leads to:

- [muscle weakness](#)
- [impaired motor function](#)
- [muscle cramps](#)
- [slurred speech](#)

Eventually this condition can shut down vital parts of the body. Only [10 percent](#) of people with this condition live for longer than 10 years following diagnosis.

People with ALS who use sodium chlorite report positive benefits, including:

- increased muscle activity
- clearer speech
- slowed rate of ALS progression
- improved [flexibility](#)
- improved motor functions, [balance](#), and speed of movement

Sodium chlorite received approval in the European Union as an "orphan drug" in the treatment of ALS. These drugs are usually used for rare conditions and don't always require proven safety and effectiveness.

A small number of studies have evaluated sodium chlorite in people with ALS, but the results are too preliminary to know if it's beneficial.

Is it safe to ingest sodium chlorite?

In small doses, sodium chlorite may be safe, but it hasn't been officially evaluated through scientific research.

However, ingesting sodium chlorite as a form of alternative medicine for extended periods of time or in larger dosages is unsafe and can cause a variety of symptoms, including:

- [fatigue](#)
- [diarrhea](#)
- [headache](#)
- [nausea](#)
- [excess saliva](#)
- [insomnia](#)

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

- [dehydration](#)
- [lowered blood pressure](#)

In addition to these symptoms, there are more serious health problems that healthcare providers warn may result from use of this chemical, such as:

- worsening of ALS
- [skin burns](#)
- [nosebleeds](#)
- [hoarse throat](#)
- [coughing](#)
- [bronchitis](#)
- [shortness of breath](#)

In high concentrations, sodium chlorite is typically used as a bleach and a disinfectant. Direct exposure to this chemical can result in:

- [chemical burns](#)
- [breathing problems](#)
- [eye damage](#)

Source: <https://www.healthline.com/health/sodium-chlorite#safety-and-side-effects>

NOTE: We use sodium Chlorite at 22.4% mixed with Hcl, hydrochloric acid, to produce Chlorine Dioxide. When we do a standardized dose of 3 drops, the sodium chlorite goes from 22.4% to .0004% in a 4-ounce glass of water! The PPM is 20-24.

3. G2Church Activator - HCL 4-5%



Hydrochloric acid is made in the Parietal cell of the stomach to digest food by breaking it down into smaller easily assimilated pieces! It is amazing to watch a simulation of how this is done.

This is only a small example of how complex the body is made.

*"I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth **right well.**", Psalm 139:14 KJV*

Hydrochloric Acid (HCl) Production In The Stomach Animation:

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=p-X1IB_s2gc

- Parietal Cell: Gastric Acid Production: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XhB7WNJVg3U>

3 Reasons Your Stomach Needs Hydrochloric Acid (HCl)

Gastric acid (also known as stomach acid) is produced by the walls of the stomach for dissolving food. Hydrochloric acid (HCl) is one of the elements of gastric acid. Because hydrochloric acid is a strong acid, it makes up only 5% of total stomach acid. Potassium chloride, or KCl, and sodium chloride, or NaCl are the other elements, which make up a large part of stomach acid.

Why is HCl Important for the Stomach?

Helps in Digestion of Proteins

A key function of HCl is to help in digestion of proteins. HCl does so by maintaining an optimum pH level in the stomach. The pH levels of the stomach vary in the range of 1-2 upto 4-5. A high protein meal may cause the stomach pH levels to drop to as low as 1. HCl creates an optimum acidic environment to convert pepsinogen, an inactive stomach enzyme, into active pepsin enzyme. Pepsin is a powerful enzyme, which is used for digestion of proteins. If the body doesn't produce enough HCl, digestion of protein becomes difficult.

Destroys microorganisms

Another key function of hydrochloric acid in the body is to destroy microorganisms in the food particles. The acidic environment created by HCl helps in preventing food poisoning. It also prevents digestive problems by limiting yeast, parasites, viral and bacterial infections.

Helps in absorption of Vitamin B12

Among all the vitamins, B12 has the most complex structure. HCl helps in the absorption of Vitamin B12. Also known as the energy vitamin, B12 is essential for the health of nerves, red blood cells and the immune system. A deficiency of Vitamin B12 can lead to fatigue, dizziness, and brain fog.

Low stomach acid is the main cause of [acid reflux](#). One way to ensure your body gets enough HCl is through Betaine + Pepsine (B+P) supplements. The recommended dosage varies from 1 to 7 capsules of 650 mg each with a heavy protein meal. You can determine your dosage based on your comfort and results.

Note: Betaine+Pepsin supplements are not recommended for people using pain medication (NSAIDs) as it can lead to internal bleeding. If you're on NSAIDs, consult your doctor to determine the right combination and dosage of B+P for you. Source: <https://www.sepalika.com/gerd/hcl-benefits-stomach/>

Hydrochloric Acid: Stomach Acid that Defends Against GERD, Candida & Leaky Gut

By [Jillian Levy, CHHC](#)

Hydrochloric acid (also called HCL, HCL acid or betaine hydrochloride in supplement form) is considered one of the most important fluids (or “juices”) found in the human body. HCL is found inside the stomach and needed for many processes involved in digestive health. Unfortunately as you age, your production of hydrochloric acid decreases — which can increase gastrointestinal issues like heartburn, bloating and poor nutrient absorption. Additionally, not producing enough HCL can lead to many other problems, such as skin problems, including acne or rosacea, mineral deficiencies and autoimmune reactions.

HCL is a strong acid given that it has a low pH level, which helps to keep the stomach a very acidic environment. While normally we want to avoid having our bodies become overly acidic, preferring instead to remain slightly more alkaline, our stomach is an exception. The stomach *should be* a very acidic place (stomach acidity should remain between a pH of 1 and 2) because acid helps kill microbes and pathogenic bacteria that may be a threat to us. (1)

Low stomach acid, meaning low levels of hydrochloric acid and other gastric juices, has been linked to many health conditions — including increased gas and bloating, heartburn or GERD, **acid reflux symptoms**, candida, bacterial overgrowth in the gut, and trouble digesting protein, just to name a few. How can you naturally help increase your production of HCL? First, it’s important to limit risk factors associated with low stomach acid, including crash dieting, stress and taking certain medications. You can naturally support your body’s ability to make gastric juices by eating an anti-inflammatory diet, exercising, practicing other healthy habits and supplementing with HCL if need be.

Read on to learn more about the benefits of hydrochloric acid, how to improve its production and more. Source: <https://draxe.com/nutrition/supplements/hydrochloric-acid/>

4. DMSO, Dimethyl sulfoxide, is a Natural Miracle solution of its own



Benefits of DMSO

The benefits of DMSO are so numerous, that DMSO has been named Nature's Healer by Dr. Morton Walker in his book of the same name.

DMSO Health Benefits	
	<p>Related links:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none">• DMSO - Medicine Carrier / Cell membrane penetrant

	<p>/Precursor to anti-inflammatory MSM</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • <u>MSM (Methylsulfonylmethane) - "Dietary, organic sulfur"</u>
Antibiotic	<p>Researchers as early as 1975 discovered that DMSO could break down resistance developed by certain bacteria.</p> <p>Feldman, W.E., Punch, J.D., Holden, P. In vivo and in vitro effects of dimethyl sulfoxide on streptomycin-sensitive and resistant <i>Escherichia coli</i>. <i>Ann Acad Sci</i> 141:231, 1967.</p>
Arthritis(Osteoarthritis)	<p>DMSO can relieve joint pain, increase range of motion and increase grip strength in arthritis, but DMSO works best of all in osteoarthritis - Patients of all ages get good results, no matter how long or how severe the condition. Larger joints - hip, knee, shoulder - may require longer treatment. In the largest study, in Germany, over 1641 patients applied topical DMSO 2-4 times /day for the first week, then twice/day for the remainder of 2-6 months, until remission of symptoms occurred. 851 one patients enjoyed full remission, 553 had partial relief, and 237 reported no benefit.</p> <p>In another study with 152 patients, a 90% solution of DMSO was applied topically 4 times /day to the joints and surrounding areas. Patients reported considerable pain relief just minutes after application, lasting 4-6 hours. Almost 85% reported significant results.</p> <p>Steinberg A. The employment of dimethyl sulfoxide as an anti-inflammatory agent and steroid-transporter in diversified clinical diseases. <i>Ann N Y Acad Sci</i>. 1967 Mar 15;141(1):532-50.</p> <p>In a Russian test, scientists concluded that "the use of DMSO for inflammatory and degenerative joint disease is well founded. Treatment with DMSO in different combinations is tolerated well by patients and adverse side effects are seldom encountered."</p> <p>DMSO is most effective for those who have had arthritis for a short time - Although it relieves pain in both acute and chronic arthritis, it works best in the acute forms, due to DMSO's reducing inflammation and autoimmune antibodies that damage or destroy tissue. It also prevents free radicals from destroying lubricating fluid in the joints.</p> <p>DMSO injections (rather than application to the skin) may be indicated in really severe conditions</p>

<p>Arthritis(Rheumatoid arthritis)</p>	<p>Sometimes it works for RA, sometimes it doesn't - Although controversial, DMSO's pain-relieving, collagen-softening, and anti-inflammatory characteristics make it a likely choice against arthritis. Not only has the FDA not given approval for this use, but has instead turned down 3 Investigational New Drug (IND) applications to conduct extensive clinical trials.</p> <p>Robert Bennett, MD, F.R.C.P., F.A.C.R., F.A.C.P., professor of medicine and chief, division of arthritis and rheumatic disease at Oregon Health Sciences University (Dr. Jacob's university), says <u>other drugs work better</u>. Dava Sobel and Arthur Klein conducted their own informal study of 47 arthritis patients using DMSO in preparation for writing their book, Arthritis: What Works, and came to the same conclusion.</p> <p>Sobel, D., Klein, A.C. <i>Arthritis: What Works</i>. New York: St. Martins</p> <p>Yet laboratory studies have indicated that DMSO's capacity as a free-radical scavenger suggests an important role for it in arthritis.</p> <p>Santos, L., Tipping, P.G. Attenuation of adjuvant arthritis in rats by treatment with oxygen radical scavengers. <i>Immunol Cell Biol</i> 72:406-414, 1994</p> <p>The Committee of Clinical Drug Trials of the Japanese Rheumatism Association conducted a trial with 318 patients at several clinics using 90% DMSO for 4 weeks and concluded that DMSO relieved joint pain and increased range of joint motion and grip strength, although performing better in more recent cases of the disease.</p> <p>Matsumoto, J. Clinical trials of dimethyl sulfoxide in rheumatoid arthritis patients in Japan. <i>Ann NY Acad Sci</i> 141:560-568, 1967.</p> <p>The former Soviet Union and other countries use DMSO for different types of arthritis.</p> <p>"You talk to veterinarians associated with any race track, and you'll find there's hardly an animal there that hasn't been treated with DMSO. No veterinarian is going to give his patient something that does not work. There's no placebo effect on a horse."</p>
--	--

	- Dr. Jacob
Burns/Sunburn	A 50-100% solution, applied as quickly as possible after the burn, can ease pain and diminish scarring.
Bursitis	<p>DMSO relieves acute bursitis 80-90% of the time - Even in chronic bursitis with calcium deposits, DMSO brings good results in weeks to months, and the calcium deposits eventually fade away. DMSO research: A study involving 293 patients with <u>acute</u> bursitis showed complete relief in 136 patients, partial relief in 121, and 36 with no change. In the same study, of 782 patients with <u>chronic</u> bursitis, 345 experienced complete relief, 321 showed partial remission, and 116 saw no change in three months. The protocol was 5 ml (1 tsp.) of 90% DMSO topically applied to the affected and surrounding area 2-4 times/day.</p> <p><u>John H, Laudahn G.</u> Clinical experiences with the topical application of DMSO in orthopedic diseases: evaluation of 4180 cases. <u>Ann N Y Acad Sci.</u> 1967 Mar 15;141(1):506-16.</p>
Cancer	<p>One rat study found DMSO to delay the spread of one cancer and prolong survival rates with another.</p> <p>Miller, L., Hansbrough, J., Slater, H., et al. Sildimac: A new deliver system for silver sulfadiazine in the treatment of full-thickness burn injuries. <i>J Burn Care Rehab</i> 11:35-41, 1990</p> <p>In other studies, it has been found to protect non-cancerous cells while potentiating the chemotherapeutic agent.</p>
CNS Trauma /Paralysis /Stroke	<p>DMSO quickly and effectively lowers intracranial pressure - Since 1971, Dr. de la Torre, then at the University of Chicago, has experimented using DMSO with injury to the CNS. Working with laboratory animals, he discovered that DMSO lowered intracranial pressure faster and more effectively than any other drug. DMSO also stabilized blood pressure, improved respiration, and increased urine output by five times and increased blood flow through the spinal cord to areas of injury.</p>

	<p>de la Torre, J.C., et al. Modifications of experimental spinal cord injuries using dimethyl sulfoxide. <i>Trans Am Neurol Assoc</i> 97:230, 1971.</p> <p>de la Torre, J.C., et al. Dimethyl sulfoxide in the treatment of experimental brain compression. <i>J Neurosurg</i> 38:343, 1972.</p> <p>de la Torre, J.C., et al. Dimethyl sulfoxide in the central nervous system trauma. <i>Ann NY Acad Sci</i> 243:362, 1975.</p> <p>Since then, DMSO has used for human patients suffering severe head trauma, in those whose intracranial pressure initially remained high, despite the administration of mannitol, steroids, and barbiturates.</p> <p>In addition to its ability to lower intracranial pressure following closed head injury, Dr. de la Torre's work suggests that DMSO may prevent paralysis, given its ability to speedily clean out cellular debris, stopping the inflammation that leads to muscle tissue death by preventing blood from reaching muscle</p> <p>DMSO has proven to be the first substance to significantly lower intracranial pressure, the number one problem with severe head trauma, in humans and animals.</p> <p>"We believe that DMSO may be a very good product for stroke, and that is a devastating illness which affects many more people than head injury. We have done some preliminary clinical trials, and there's a lot of animal data showing that it is a very good agent in dissolving clots."</p> <p style="text-align: right;">- Dr. de la Torre</p>
Frostbite	People using DMSO even up to 24 hours after the frostbite showed total recovery.
Frozen shoulder	A 70 % solution of DMSO can relieve pain and increase mobility - Apply for up to a month.
Healing	Used for minor cuts and burns with reports of speedy recovery - Several studies have documented DMSO use with soft tissue damage, local tissue death, skin ulcers, and burns.

	<p>Lawrence, H.H., Goodnight, S.H. Dimethyl sulfoxide and extraversion of anthracycline agents. <i>Ann Inter Med</i> 98:1025, 1983.</p> <p>Lubredo, L., Barrie, M.S., Woltering, E.A. DMSO protects against Adriamycin-induced skin necrosis. <i>J. Surg Res</i> 53:62-65, 1992.</p> <p>Alberts, D.S., Dorr, R.T. Case report: Topical DMSO for mitomycin-C-induced skin ulceration. <i>Oncol Nurs Forum</i> 18:693-695, 1991.</p> <p>Cruse, C.W., Daniels, S. Minor burns: Treatment using a new drug delivery system with silver sulfadiazine. <i>South Med J</i> 82:1135-1137, 1989.</p>
Hemorrhoids	Apply a 70 % solution to the hemorrhoid for quick relief of pain and swelling.
Injuries / Inflammation	<p>DMSO's abilities to reduce inflammatory/pain and increase circulation produces impressive results - with <u>strains, sprains, bruising, bone fractures, whiplash, athletic injuries</u> etc: especially if treatment is begun sooner rather than later.</p> <p><u>Expect pain relief within 20 minutes</u>- swelling is dispelled almost completely within a few hours of application. Apply 90% solution topically 2-4 times daily. Swollen ankles reportedly shrink in less than an hour.</p>
Insect stings	Immediate topical application on bee/wasp stings stops pain and swelling in minutes - <u>Nothing beats DMSO for this use!</u>
Interstitial cystitis	In the study that prompted the only current FDA approval of DMSO, 64 % of the men and 54 % of the women obtained relief of symptoms
Muscle spasms, (including nighttime muscle cramps)	DMSO helps remove toxins and waste material and improves circulation in the muscles to help relieve muscle spasms.
Neuritis	The pain of this nerve inflammation is relieved from 50 - 95 % of the time.
Pain	

Peyronies disease	Topical application to the penis removes pain about 50% of the time.
Prostatitis	About 75 % of those treated may get relief from associated pain.
Pruritis ani	Up to 90% of those affected find relief from rectal itching and pain from the application of 70 % DMSO to the anal area.
Sciatic nerve pain	Apply DMSO topically
Scleroderma	<p>This rare, disabling, sometimes fatal disease, results from an abnormal buildup of collagen in the body. The body swells, the skin (particularly on hands and face) becomes dense and leathery, and calcium deposits in joints cause difficulty of movement. Fatigue and difficulty in breathing may ensue. Amputation of affected digits may be necessary. The cause of scleroderma is unknown and there is no effective mainstream treatment.</p> <p>Arthur Scherbel, MD, of the department of rheumatic diseases and pathology at the Cleveland Clinic Foundation, conducted a study using DMSO with 42 scleroderma patients who had already exhausted all other possible therapies without relief. Dr. Scherbel and his co-workers concluded 26 of the 42 showed good or excellent improvement. Histotoxic changes were observed together with healing of ischemic ulcers on fingertips, relief from pain and stiffness, and an increase in strength. The investigators noted, "It should be emphasized that these have never been observed with any other mode of therapy."</p> <p>Scherbel, A.L., McCormack, L.J., Layle, J.K. Further observations on the effect of dimethyl sulfoxide in patients with generalized scleroderma (progressive systemic sclerosis). <i>Ann NY Acad Sci</i> 141:613-629, 1967.</p> <p>Researchers in other studies have since come to similar conclusions.</p> <p>Engel, M.F., Dimethyl sulfoxide in the treatment of scleroderma. <i>South Med J</i> 65:71, 1972.</p>

Tendonitis	<p>Applied regularly, DMSO eases the pain of tennis elbow, golf elbow, tendonitis of the foot/ankle - A study of 50 patients showed significant results in 94% of patients. A 90% solution was applied to the area every 4 hours at the beginning, then decreased for the remainder of the treatment period. Patients usually found relief within 10-15 fifteen minutes following the treatment.</p> <p>Steinberg A. The employment of dimethyl sulfoxide as an anti-inflammatory agent and steroid-transporter in diversified clinical diseases. <i>Ann N Y Acad Sci.</i> 1967 Mar 15;141(1):532-50.</p>
------------	---

Source: http://healyourselfathome.com/HOW/THERAPIES/DMSO-MSM/DMSO_health_benefits.aspx

I strongly encourage you however to using consider DMSO only as a part of a more inclusive Holistic Healing Protocol. This helps to ensure the root cause of all disease (un-integrated emotions due to a false sense of I) is dealt with, rather than just "fiddling" with the symptoms

Chapter-6 - DMSO - The Persecuted Drug Dr. Stanley Jacob

A New York Times editorial on April 3, 1965 called DMSO the closest thing to a wonder drug produced in the 1960's. There was a great deal of publicity and controversy about DMSO in the 1960's and 1970's. On March 23 and July 6, 1980, Mike Wallace had two 60 Minutes programs on DMSO.

The Persecuted Drug - The Story of DMSO (from which the title of this chapter was borrowed) was written in 1972 by the late Pat McGrady Sr. In the opening of his book he wrote:

This is the story of a drug which was glorified briefly as having almost panacea properties for the ailments of man and beast and diseases of plant life and then was banished by high United States authorities (the FDA) as dangerous and without merit.

This is also the story of a mild-mannered scientist (Dr Stanley Jacob) who challenged the law and defied the officials and their police in a soul-searing struggle to make the drug available wherever there is life.

The drug is known as DMSO, or dimethyl sulfoxide (a liquid). It has been championed by reputable physicians as capable of healing or palliating many ailments. It has been represented as a "wonder drug" or a "miracle drug". It is abundant; it can be extracted from such sources as coal, oil, or most commonly lignin, the material nature uses to cement cells together in trees; it is cheap; it is most often administered by simply dabbing it on the skin, and, alone or as a carrier for other drugs, which DMSO often potentiates, it penetrates the skin to enter the blood stream where it is borne to all parts of the body.

Scientists contend that the (thousands of) papers published in professional journals refute virtually all the FDA charges. On July 31. 1980, Senator Mark Hatfield of Oregon testified at a hearing of Senator Edward Kennedy's sub-committee on health:

I cannot make an absolute statement that DMSO is indeed the wonder drug of our century; but every bit of evidence I encounter reinforces the premise that it is. After 1,200 scientific publications on the merits of DMSO, after international symposia in Germany, the U.S., and Austria - all concluding that DMSO is safe and effective - after three separate pharmaceutical firms have submitted for new drug applications to the FDA (all rejected), DMSO is still not available to Americans, although it is available in many other countries.

I have urged the Senate to support my legislation (to approve DMSO) on behalf of all Americans who are suffering from diseases untreatable by any other known substance and those who may have need of this drug in the future.

DMSO = Dimethyl Sulfoxide – a Sulfur Compound

DMSO is a bio-chemical from pine trees that is made in the pulp and paper industry. It is also found naturally in garlic as one of garlic's 70+ sulfur compounds. DMSO has four main characteristics:

What DMSO Does

1. You can put a drop of DMSO on your big toe and taste it in your mouth in about 12 seconds. It has a bit of a garlicky / oyster taste. It goes through the cell walls of the body so fast that a dropper-full of it taken internally through the mouth never reaches the stomach when swallowed. Most of it is absorbed directly into the mouth, the rest in the throat. This gives one an unusual feeling of heat as it goes directly through the individual cells of the mouth and then penetrates into all other areas of the body.
2. One has to pay attention and use caution when using DMSO because it has the ability to take other things with it when it penetrates each and every cell wall of the body. This is very beneficial when you mix certain herbal formulas with it as it carries the awesome bio-chemical properties of the herbs into the body and gets them to where they're needed most. But, very importantly, you don't want to take DMSO right after you change the oil on your car either, because it will take any unwanted toxins into your body as well. Just as it will take good things into the body, so will it take the bad. However, when used with highest quality detox herbs, especially chelating herbs like garlic, fruit pectin, and cilantro, there is nothing that removes toxins and heavy metals from the body quite so thoroughly and as quickly as DMSO. Easily passing the blood/brain barrier, DMSO when mixed with these awesome detox herbs becomes the ultimate therapy and tool for detoxifying the brain and other vital organs of the body.
3. DMSO effectively wipes out free radicals (destructive, single, unconnected atoms). When toxins start moving around inside the body, they have the ability to create free radicals. DMSO instantly bonds with these wild atoms, neutralizing and rendering them harmless.
4. Last, but not least, is the apparent ability of DMSO to realign DNA back to the original blueprint (the body's original intended form). DMSO is a tool that allows the basic characteristics of the cell (through growth or healing) to go back to its original form before it was damaged by an outside source. Damaged cellular structure is actually encouraged to regrow back into its purest and most basic, original form. It is the physical catalyst that allows complete healing to occur. Using DMSO, people beyond count have attested to amazing results such as scars disappearing, organs being rejuvenated, vitality being restored, hair

regrown, and wrinkles vanishing. It also works well against viruses. Autism, Down Syndrome, and other genetic disorders have been completely reversed!

Why aren't the benefits of this marvelous compound being screamed from the rooftops? How and why has this information been suppressed for the last 60+ years?

Well, for one thing, it is extremely inexpensive to make. For another, it is a natural substance and cannot be trademarked, copyrighted, or patented. In other words, there's no money whatsoever to be made from any research into this vital, extremely valuable tool. And yet, DMSO was actually outlawed in Canada a short while ago without any concrete proof that it created any negative effects whatsoever. The giant pharmaceutical companies swing so much weight in governments nowadays, that they have been able to suppress this incredible knowledge for over half a century. Unbelievable!

DMSO Miracle

My most dramatic experience in using DMSO was when I was actively practicing in my clinic in New Mexico. A neighbor brought me his black Labrador that had been attacked by a pack of coyotes and was missing half of his shoulder. The muscles, and the skin & hair had all been torn from the shoulder leaving only a gaping hole the size of my fist with severed veins just hanging loose. My neighbor was just hoping we could save the dog's life, but I informed him we could do much better than that. For the next 6 months we mixed and applied an herbal preparation using my Total Healing Poultice Powder and DMSO. We crudely loaded the wound up with this mixture, bandaged it up (changing it weekly), and at the end of 6 months, the flesh, muscle and tissues had all grown back, the skin had reformed over the wound. Even the hair had grown in again leaving no scar whatsoever. The dog had no limp, and there was no way anyone could even tell he'd ever been injured at all. All traceable signs of the wound were gone.

In 1866, Russian scientist Alexander Saytzeff isolated a most curious and peculiar chemical compound. It was crystalline, odor-less, non-toxic and had a garlic-like taste when consumed. At the time, Saytzeff had no way to predict that his discovery was going to prove highly controversial throughout its entire medical history, that it was going to be tested in thousands of studies and provide miraculous relief for numerous patients.

I'm talking here about *dimethyl sulfoxide* (DMSO), an organic sulfur compound which was used only as an industrial solvent, that is, until its medical properties were discovered in 1963 by a research team headed by Stanley W. Jacob, MD.

DMSO is a by-product of kraft pulping (the 'sulfate process') which converts wood into wood pulp leaving almost pure cellulose fibers. As industrial as it may sound, the process simply entails a treatment of wood chips with a mixture of sodium hydroxide and sodium sulfide, known as white liquor, breaking the bonds which link lignin (from the Latin word *lignum*, meaning wood) to the cellulose.

DMSO is useful as a pain reliever and also in burns, acne, arthritis, mental retardation, strokes, amyloidosis, head injury, scleroderma, it soothes toothaches, eases headaches, hemorrhoids, muscle strains, it prevents paralysis from spinal-cord injuries and softens scar tissues. In fact, it is useful in

well over 300 ailments and is safe to use. You might think that a compound that has so many alleged uses and benefits should be automatically suspect, so let's have a close look at its properties and the data available and we'll shed some light in this miraculous chemical.

Sulfur: The Stuff of Life

DMSO is an intermediate product of the global Sulfur Cycle which distributes bioavailable sulfur for all animal and plant life (Parcell, 2002). Sulfur compounds are found in all body cells and are indispensable for life, they are needed for a number of chemical reactions involved in the detoxification of drugs and other harmful toxins, and they have potential clinical applications in the treatment of a number of conditions such as depression, fibromyalgia, arthritis, interstitial cystitis, athletic injuries, congestive heart failure, diabetes, cancer, and AIDS (Parcell, 2002). Among the sulfur compounds, DMSO is probably the one that has the widest range and greatest number of therapeutic applications ever shown for any other single chemical. It has around 40 pharmacological properties that may be beneficial in the prevention, relief or reversal of numerous diseases (Morton, 1993).

Someone complained to Dr. Jacob of a splitting headache and gave him permission to apply some DMSO after hearing of its capabilities. The headache was gone in minutes, came back in four hours, and left for good after DMSO was applied a second time. Used for one purpose, sometimes it did another; put on a cold sore, within a few hours it cleared up a woman's sinusitis. A woman who had had a stroke found after DMSO was painted on her painful jaw that she could now write with her paralyzed hand and could walk better. (Haley, 2000)

Therapeutic Properties

DMSO is an effective pain killer, blocking nerve conduction fibers that produce pain. It reduces inflammation and swelling by reducing inflammatory chemicals. It improves blood supply to an area of injury by dilating blood vessels and increasing delivery of oxygen and by reducing blood platelet stickiness. It stimulates healing, which is a key to its usefulness in any condition. It is among the most potent free radical scavengers known to man, if not the most potent one. This is a crucial mechanism since some molecules in our bodies produce an unequal number of electrons and the instability of the number causes them to destroy other cells. DMSO hooks on to those molecules and they are then expelled from the body with the DMSO.



Dr Stanley Jacob working with DMSO in the 1960s

DMSO also penetrates the skin and the blood-brain barrier with ease, penetrating tissues, and entering the bloodstream. Furthermore, DMSO protects the cells from mechanical damage and less of it is needed to achieve results as time passes as opposed to most pharmaceuticals where increasing doses are required. It has a calming effect in the central nervous system, and it reaches all areas of the body, when absorbed through the skin, including the brain. That is, DMSO applied to one area often leads to pain relief in some other location due to its systemic effect.

It acts as a carrier for other substances or drugs and it also potentiates their effect. In fact, certain drugs dissolved in DMSO, such as corticoids, antibiotics and insulin, may be used in a lower dose than usual without reducing their therapeutic efficacy and in addition, their undesirable side effects are greatly diminished. Also, drugs are able to pass through the blood-brain barrier which is usually impenetrable.

DMSO promotes the excretion of urine and functions as a muscle relaxant. It boosts the immune system, increasing the production of white cells and macrophages that destroy foreign material and pathogens in the body. It also has anti-bacterial, anti-viral and anti-fungal properties. DMSO also increases the permeability of cell membranes, allowing a flushing of toxins from the cell.

DMSO has radioprotective properties against lethal and mutagenic effects of X-rays in cells, cellular systems and whole animals. It also has cryoprotective properties, meaning that it is capable of protecting against injury due to freezing.

DMSO has also been shown to have cholinesterase properties (Sams, 1967), in other words, it inhibits an enzyme from breaking down acetylcholine, increasing both the level and duration of action of this important neurotransmitter. Acetylcholine is responsible for learning and memory and is also calming and relaxing. Acetylcholine is also a major factor in regulating the immune system, acting as a major brake on inflammation in the body.

As a source of sulfur, DMSO aids in heavy metal detoxification. Sulfur binds with toxic heavy metals (mercury, lead, aluminum, cadmium, arsenic, nickel) and eliminates them via urination, defecation and sweating.

FDA and Big Pharma Obstacles

DMSO is sold in health food stores, mail-order outlets, on the Internet, and in most countries around the world. It is used by millions for its health benefits yet in the U.S., DMSO has FDA approval only as a preservative of stem cells, bone marrow cells, and organs for transplant, and for interstitial cystitis - a painful inflammatory condition of the bladder which is very difficult to treat with other therapies.

That DMSO has not found favor as a remedy for other medical conditions is partly due to the inability to test it in double-blind experiments. Blind studies, as the name suggests, requires that a study be done without knowing which patient is taking the placebo or the drug. In the case of the DMSO, a blind study is impossible since the peculiar garlic-like taste and smell (no matter the route of

application) gives it away and no satisfactory placebo could be devised that would mimic this particular effect of DMSO (Steinberg, 1967).

The FDA and 'big pharma' would prefer we remain dependent on their drugs

If you search for DMSO on the U.S. National Library of Medicine (pubmed.gov), you'll get almost 30,000 indexed results, making it one of the most studied compounds of our time. Yet, we are led to believe that DMSO can't pass the required regulations for its approval in other medical conditions even though its effectiveness and low toxicity profile is unquestionable.

You see, DMSO is a common chemical that can be manufactured cheaply. No drug company can get an exclusive patent since it is also a natural compound, therefore there is no significant financial return. In fact, an executive of a major drug company is quoted as saying, "I don't care if DMSO is the major drug of our century and we all know it is, it isn't worth it to us" [CBS TV show 60 minutes with Mike Wallace, *The Riddle of DMSO*]. If DMSO were to be approved by the FDA, it would be competitive and drug companies would be unable to hold the patents. In the words of the director of the Bureau of Drugs of the FDA, J. Richard Crout, M.D., "DMSO is a low toxicity and safe compound (...) I think that it is a fact of life that drug companies are not going to invest in something unless they think there is some financial return" [CBS TV show *60 minutes* with Mike Wallace, *The Riddle of DMSO*].

Despite restrictions on the use of DMSO, thousands of Americans purchase it on the 'black market' each year, its popularity due not to publicity, but rather 'word of mouth'. When you have something that relieves all kinds of ailments, including some life-threatening ones, people naturally recommend it to friends and family!

In Perspective

In the 1960s, research with DMSO on humans was temporarily halted after certain animals treated with DMSO were found to have changes in the eye lens. Some of these changes resembled those seen in aging dogs (Gordon, 1967), but nevertheless, research was gradually restarted after no evidence was found of eye changes in humans. As Daniel Haley reports in his book *Politics in Healing: "Tests in rabbits, dogs, and pigs (but not humans) had shown some problems. When quantities of DMSO equal to about ten times the maximum human dose were given every day over a period of six months, slight changes in the lenses of the animals' eyes would result, enough to produce a slight nearsightedness. The lens changes were not enough to cause dogs difficulty when running - they didn't bump into things - and in some cases, the changes disappeared after the massive DMSO doses were stopped. In no test at that time or since has DMSO ever caused cataracts, either in animals or in humans"* (Haley, 2000).

In fact, DMSO is effective for macular degeneration and retinal disease, both diseases of the eye. This effectiveness was first discovered when patients with retinitis pigmentosa, a retinal disease, were taking DMSO for certain musculoskeletal disorders. They sensed that their vision had improved, and some had remarkable results (Morton, 1993).

As far as eyes are concerned, the evidence on DMSO is quite to the contrary. When several patients treated with DMSO for muscular problems reported to Dr. Jacob that their vision had improved, he sent them to Dr. Robert O. Hill, ophthalmologist at the University of Oregon Medical School. Confirming the favorable changes, Dr. Hill began his own experiments with DMSO (after it was known that the lens changes did not happen in humans). His research showed drops of 50% DMSO to be effective in retinitis pigmentosa and macular degeneration and presented a report on this at the New York Academy of Sciences symposium in 1971. (Haley, 2000)

In contrast, the number of medication-related deaths in the U.S. is estimated at over 200,000 a year, making medications the third or fourth leading cause of death (Pezzalla, 2005). Even common pain relievers called NSAIDs, examples of which include Advil, Motrin, Aleve and aspirin, account for an estimated 7,600 deaths and 76,000 hospitalizations in the U.S. every year (Tamblyn et al, 1997). Taking this into consideration, it is safe to declare that DMSO is among the safest substances in the world today. In fact, the classic test for toxicity -the LD-50 test - measures the lethal dose (LD) at which half of a group of test animals is killed. The LD-50 tests for aspirin and DMSO show that aspirin is seven times more toxic than DMSO (Haley, 2000).

Quick Guide and Ailments

DMSO is generally applied to the skin in a gel, cream, or liquid. It can be taken by mouth or as an intravenous injection, in many cases along with other drugs. It has also been administered subcutaneously, intramuscularly, intraperitoneally, intrathecally, by inhalation, instilled into the eye, on the mucous membranes, and into the urinary bladder. Strengths and dosages vary widely.



DMSO being distilled

If you are just dealing with pain or an injury, use a topical application. Don't drink it. Drinking it is for serious detoxing and other internal necessities. If you use a rose scented DMSO cream, chances are that nobody will be able to smell DMSO's garlic-like smell.

The usual oral dose of DMSO is one teaspoon per day of DMSO 70% (Morton, 1993). But since it can trigger detoxification reactions and DMSO's total excretion from the body can take several days, it is

best to do it only once a week. Start with half a teaspoon of DMSO 50% and increase to a teaspoon of DMSO 70% only if any possible detoxification reaction is well tolerated.

When you use liquid DMSO in the skin, let it dry for over 20 to 30 minutes before wiping the rest out. The skin must be clean, dry, and unbroken for any topical use of DMSO. The face and the neck are more sensitive to DMSO and no higher concentrations than 50% should be applied there. Topical concentrations of DMSO should be kept below 70% in areas where there is a reduction of circulation. When 60 to 90% DMSO is applied to the skin, warmth, redness, itching, and sometimes local hives may occur. This usually disappears within a couple of hours and using natural aloe vera, gel or cream, will help counteract or prevent this effect. When 60 to 90% DMSO is applied to the palm on the hand, the skin may wrinkle and stay that way for several days.

"My brother put some DMSO gel (70% dmsO, 30% aloe vera) on his shoulders and lower part of neck because he had muscle pain/soreness in that area, and it caused skin redness/irritation for a few hours, although it did diminish the muscle soreness as well...my grandma has rheumatoid arthritis that made her legs swell up and hurt continuously, and I had her apply the same DMSO gel, and after about 2-3 days of applying it once a day, the swelling was 90% gone, and I think within 4-5 days it was 100% gone, and she said the pain diminished as well." - Michael Shatskiy, Los Angeles, California, United States

Chronic pain patients often have to apply the substance for 6 weeks before a change occurs, but many report relief to a degree that had not been able to obtain from any other source. In general, the greater the chronicity of the disorder, the longer the treatment with DMSO must be employed in order to achieve palliation (Steinberg , 1967).

Common health problems for which people will apply topical DMSO at home include acute musculoskeletal injuries and inflammations. The earlier DMSO is used, the more dramatic the result. A 70% concentration of DMSO mixed with water in volumes ranging from 8 to 12 ml, applied on and around the injury in a wide area at least three times daily, will have a healing affect in 4 out of 5 people.

Arthritis, Sprains, Strains

It provides rapid amelioration of pain and increased mobility and reduction of inflammation when used topically. You can see a positive response within 5 to 20 minutes and usually lasting for 4 to 6 hours. (Steinberg, 1967).

"Applying DMSO where it hurt to a six-year-old wasted from rheumatoid arthritis, in a half hour the child could move her shoulder and turn her head for the first time in two years. Persuaded to try walking, she managed a few steps and then burst into tears. "Why are you crying?" Dr Jacob asked her. "Because it doesn't hurt anymore", she replied. (Haley, 2000)

"My brother has arthritis of the spine. He is in pain and bedridden more than half the time. When he is treated with DMSO, he is able to lead a normal, active life... Just one application of this cheap, safe DMSO changed my brother from a grimacing patient into an active, pain-free man in exactly 30 minutes!" (Haley, 2000)

June Jones, once quarterback and later coach of the Atlanta Falcons pro-football team, had a bursitis calcification in his right shoulder. His career almost didn't happen as he could hardly lift his arm, let

alone throw a football. But he was aware of DMSO and had used DMSO for sprains, like thousands of others. He received a shot of DMSO in the shoulder and after using DMSO for 30 days straight, the calcification disappeared. (Haley, 2000)

Stroke

Given soon after a stroke, DMSO can dissolve the clot that causes the stroke, restoring circulation and avoiding paralysis. Once DMSO gets into the body either daubed on the skin, given in I.V., or by mouth, it permeates the body and crosses the brain barrier, so even taken orally it can improve circulation. Ideally it should be I.V.

Even though DMSO 40% causes a prolongation of bleeding time, it is still indicated for use in treating embolic or hemorrhagic stroke. DMSO is superior to any other treatment for wounds to the brain where a great deal of bleeding is present (Morton, 1993).

One man who had a stroke at 7:30 AM refused to go to the hospital until after his wife had spoken with Dr. Stanley Jacob, which didn't happen until 6:30 PM. Starting at 7 PM the day of the stroke, she gave him one ounce of 50% DMSO in a little orange juice every 15 minutes for two hours and then every half hour for two hours. The next day, her husband was better and soon returned to normal. A substance that can stop a stroke as it's happening is something many might want in their home medicine chest. (Haley, 2000)

Angina, Heart Attacks, Injuries of the Brain and Spinal Cord

DMSO may help neutralize harmful effects on the heart and brain in medical disorders involving the head and spinal cord injury, stroke, memory dysfunction, and ischemic heart disease (Jacob, de la Torre, 2009). A 40% DMSO solution should be administered within four hours to be effective, within ninety minutes is best.

After I.V. administration of DMSO, there is an elevation in the amount of spinal cord blood flow to the region of trauma. One of the first things that happens after spinal cord trauma is that a reduction of oxygen and blood flow sets in, inasmuch as the blood vessels constrict or shut down... Without some treatment, the tissue swells. Eventually, this leads to paralysis. In a cerebral stroke, the animal will either become comatose or lethargic or die. With DMSO infusion immediately after injury (or stroke) all this is prevented. - Dr. Jack de la Torre, professor of physiology and neurosurgery at the University of New Mexico

Dr. Stanley Jacob has even given DMSO intravenously to people who were already paralyzed - paraplegics - and some regained use of limbs. One man, quadriplegic, recovered enough to go through college and then to work in a bank. (Haley, 2000)

Infections

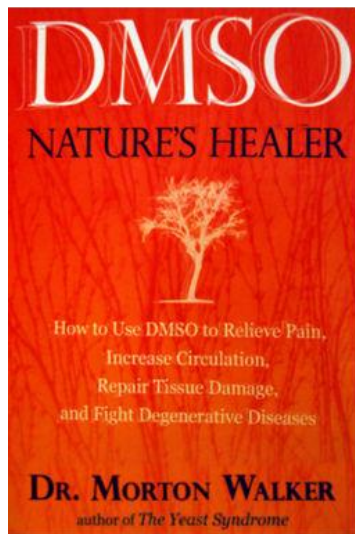
When combined with antibiotics, DMSO will convert bacteria which are resistant to a given antibiotic to being sensitive to that same antibiotic and probably a 80 to 90 per cent solution of DMSO will be required in order to be clinically useful (Pottz, Rampey, Benjamin, 1967). DMSO has been used to transport antibiotics to hard-to-reach areas of the body with excellent results, such as the bone marrow and brain (Sanders, 1967).

DMSO can dissolve a virus protein coating, leaving the virus core unprotected with its nucleic acid exposed to the immune system. Applied topically, it alleviates the lesions that occur as a result of Herpes Zoster, shingles (Morton, 1993).

Placed into the nostrils or topically in the face, DMSO can open blocked sinuses within a few minutes and it has been used with success in patients with polyps (Marvin, 1967).

DMSO can clear up gum disease and reduce tooth decay and their pain by painting it on the involved areas.

"I have some pharmaceutical grade DMSO and I pour about two teaspoons in a glass in the evening, put my 20 mg of doxycycline in it, add about 2 teaspoons of distilled water, and then swish it around in my mouth for about 2 or 3 minutes and then swallow it. So I guess it is about 50% solution. It's really working on my mouth. That inflamed area of my jaw has calmed down about 70% in just a couple of days. Or more, actually. I expect it to be completely soothed by tomorrow after tonight's dose of DMSO." - L., Toulouse, France



Several books have been published on the benefits of DMSO

Keloids, Scars, Burns, Bruises

A concentration of 50 to 80% put on two or three times a day will flatten a raised scar after several months. It is of considerable value in superficial burns (Goldman, 1967) and when applied quickly to an injury, it can eliminate any bruising.

"I have been applying it to my face for two weeks... I had a bout of acne in March, and this healed the damage pretty well but what amazed me is that my hyperpigmentation (melasma) has also faded very noticeably. In fact, it's amazing!" - HG, United States

"I diluted a 50% solution and applied it topically to the inflamed lymph node. I applied it again this evening. I am totally amazed! There is a noticeable decrease in the size of the node, in just two

applications! And it no longer feels matted. This node has been swollen for over 20 years!!! - Melissa Medlock, Coldwater, Michigan, USA

Podiatry

DMSO can be effective in the treatment of painful corns, calluses, ingrown toenails, bunions, hammertoes, heel spurs, and the inflammation of gouty big toes.

Varicose veins and thrombophlebitis

Topical DMSO can whiten telangiectasias, small dilated blood vessels near the surface of the skin. It can also decrease the size of varicosities in the legs and the inflammation that goes with it, along with a relief of their cramping discomfort (Marvin, 1967. Blumenthal, Fuchs, 1967).

Eye problems

One drop of a 25% DMSO solution (diluted in sterile physiologic or saline solution) once or twice per day is useful for eye problems, including cataracts or glaucoma.

"DMSO is amazing, I've also read various good results with using it in the eyes. Being the adventurous type myself, today I diluted DMSO down to 30% and put 2 drops in one of my eyes that has been having red spots around the iris. The red spots diminished drastically. The only side effect was a slight burning sensation, similar to those drops you get when one goes for a glaucoma test, without the side effect of dilated pupils." - DZ, United States

Headaches

DMSO is highly effective in vascular headaches and in muscular tension which so often goes with headaches. It may be used on hairy areas such as the scalp and it also may be used near the eyes. A 90% solution is more effective (Ogden, 1967).

Mental Disorders

DMSO has been useful in the treatment of patients with the following diagnoses: (1) overexcited states (acute schizophrenic reactions, manic phase of the manic-depressive psychoses, alcoholic psychoses, symptomatic psychoses); (2) some symptoms of the chronic psychoses (autism, stereotypic, negativism, abnormal behavior or delusional states) ; (3) severe neuroses (anxiety reactions, obsessives)(Ramírez, Luza, 1967).

McGrady called special attention to an extraordinary paper presented by Dr. Eduardo Ramirez and Dr. Segisfredo Luza of the Ayetano Heredia University in Lima, Peru. After extensive tests on animals and then on normal humans, Dr. Ramirez reported "injecting 50% or 80% DMSO intramuscularly into patients with acute and chronic schizophrenia" and that "of the 14 acute cases, every single one was discharged from the hospital within 45 days after the start of DMSO treatment... He said that 4 of the 11 chronic cases, one of whom has been ill for 14 years, were discharged eventually, and the other 7 improved a great deal and were given occupational therapy... He observed rapid decrease in agitation... recession of persecution feeling, a relatively sudden tendency to communicate and to stay clean., the wane of obsessions, return to alertness, and a calmness where there had been restlessness and anxiety". (Haley, 2000)

Genitourinary disorders

DMSO has been used in the treatment of a number of patients with various genitourinary disorders, including Peyronie's disease, interstitial cystitis, acute epididymitis. Some have obtained dramatic and gratifying relief of symptoms (Persky, Steeart, 1967).

Miscellaneous

DMSO in conjunction with other treatments has shown to regress cancer in a very effective way (Ayre, 1967).

Intravenous administration of DMSO markedly reduces pathological intestinal permeability while preserving the gut's absorption capacities (Wang et al, 1996). Considering that gut permeability ('leaky gut') has a fundamental role in chronic degenerative diseases, this is of great clinical importance.

DMSO also has excellent results in the skin of people afflicted with scleroderma, results which have never been observed with any other method of therapy (Scherbel et al, 1967).

Mrs. Jean Puccio of Washington, DC testified at hearings of Senator Edward Kennedy's sub-committee on health in 1980 on her recovery from scleroderma. Diagnosed in 1971, she was told that no medication would help, and that she would probably soon face a wheelchair and early death. By the time she found Dr. Jacob (through word of mouth), she told the Senators, "I was having difficulty breathing, walking, and eating". The disease "thickens the tissue and makes your skin so tight you cannot move. It was difficult for me to drive, to turn the ignition in my car or turn my body". Her dentist could not work on her for a while because she could not open her mouth. "Now I can open my mouth like anybody", she said. After her sensitized skin burned from topical application of DMSO, Dr. Jacob suggested taking it orally. "Within six months", she testified, "my condition reversed almost immediately. I can do anything anybody else can do now" (Haley, 2000).

Hopefully, this brief overview of DMSO's great capabilities has helped to illustrate how it is indeed, the cure of our times. I'm convinced of its therapeutic power, both by my own experience and that one of scores of people, not to mention the back-up of published scientific literature. Its uses and applications make it a very handy compound to have on your medical shelf. In pure form, the life of DMSO is indefinite, so it may be used for years.

Troubleshooting

The garlic-like body odor and taste in the mouth that some experience is attributable to a specific DMSO metabolite: dimethyl sulfide (DMS), a component of natural onion and garlic flavors (McKim, Strub, 2008). This can last for one or two days and in a small number of people, especially men, the odor can be very pungent. Drinking enough water will help diffuse the smell. **Other side effects - such as stomach upset, headaches, dizziness, and sedation - are very likely related to detoxification reactions prompted by the DMSO.**

Only purified and properly diluted DMSO should be used. **When you dilute a pure DMSO solution,**

always do it in distilled water. When it is applied, the skin site as well as the applying hand should be thoroughly cleaned before application. This is of utmost importance as DMSO's properties allow contaminants to be absorbed through the skin and transported into the bloodstream.

DMSO is known to be one of the least toxic substances in biology (Parcell, 2002), so any serious side effects should come from potential contaminants or the intake of concomitant drugs that DMSO will carry into the body. **Worth repeating again, DMSO and any substance dissolved in it, will penetrate the skin, the blood-brain barrier, and other parts of the body very fast.**

Remember also that DMSO increases the effects of drugs like blood thinners, steroids, heart medicines, sedatives, etc. In addition to that, acetone or acid contamination of DMSO can lead to serious medical consequences. Be aware of this problem when buying unreliable DMSO. **A pure DMSO solution will turn solid (like ice) in the refrigerator within 2 hours.** If, when the frozen bottle is turned upside down, little rivulets of water flow through the ice, you probably possess the veterinary grade DMSO. This is a 90% concentration. Ten percent is distilled water (Morton, 1993).

Women are discouraged from using DMSO during pregnancy or breastfeeding, even though **DMSO is used to preserve frozen human embryos.** DMSO can interfere with liver function tests and give a false reading. That problem is easily solved by waiting a week after DMSO usage before taking the test.

Long-term use has been documented as safe. Eye damage, reported in laboratory animals, has not been confirmed. Side effects such as skin rash and itching after topical application, breaking up of blood elements after intravenous infusion, can be avoided in large part by employing more dilute solutions. **Despite these side effects, DMSO is used as a preservative for blood elements and stem cells (McKim, Strub, 2008).**

When DMSO is diluted with water, heat is released. The bottle will be warm to the touch. This is a temporary, harmless reaction.

Since DMSO causes dryness and scaling of the outer layer of the skin, skin diseases characterized by scaling (psoriasis) could be aggravated by the use of DMSO. But DMSO applied topically for only a few days has been useful in psoriasis. Prolonged use of DMSO for the treatment of psoriasis is not advised however, as it can worsen the psoriatic condition (Engel, 1967), only DMSO taken orally is suggested.

"I'm happy to say that taking DMSO in conjunction with implementing the detoxification suggestions that were given is starting to take care of many of my remaining psoriasis problems. A couple areas are still being stubborn, but I've noticed a lot of general improvement. Using DMSO topically also helped improve a patch of eczema that my wife has been bothered by for quite a while." - Peter Norquest, Tucson, Arizona, United States

Sulfur is an element of the earth and it is essential to life, it is among the most prevalent elements in the human body. **Allergic reactions to sulfur are not possible because sulfur has no protein component.** When people are 'allergic to sulfur', what they really mean is that they are allergic or sensitive mainly to certain sulfur-containing drugs or proteins, most notably sulfa antibiotics

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

(sulfonamides) or to sulfites (preservatives used in wines and some foods), or to foods with a high sulfur content (broccoli, cauliflower, garlic, onions, etc). Many individuals with allergies to sulfa drugs, sulfites, or high sulfur containing foods (like the author) do not experience problems taking DMSO, because apart from sulfur, DMSO bears no relation to these substances.

Source: <https://www.sott.net/article/228453-DMSO-The-Real-Miracle-Solution>

- **What Is DMSO?** - <https://www.healthline.com/health/what-is-dmso#research>
- **DMSO Uses, Benefits**
What Does Dimethyl Sulfoxide Do? - <https://www.alternative-medicine-digest.com/dmso.html>
- **'Miracle cure' controversy and why people should use DMSO for cancer, inflammation and more** - https://www.naturalnews.com/037485_DMSO_inflammation_muscle_pain.html

Books recommended:



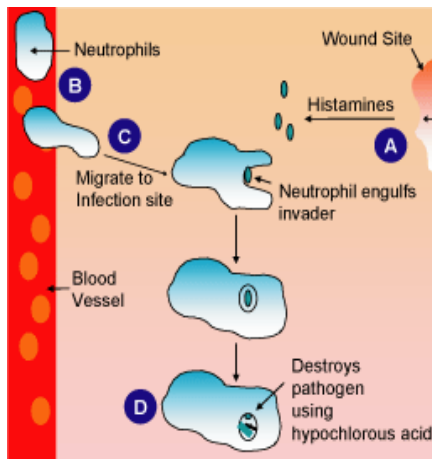
5. MMS2 Hypochlorous acid

<https://g2churchnews.org/562-g2voice-169>



Calcium Hypochlorite, MMS2, produces Hypochlorous acid, which is what the white blood cells, neutrophils excrete to kill pathogens in the body. See: How effective is Hypochlorous acid therapy - MMS2 - <https://www.brighteon.com/dashboard/videos/c25edf3e-346a-4ba9-b12f-35f671dc22a5>

The Human Response



A. When a wound breaks human skin, it creates a gateway for harmful pathogens to invade human cells.

B. Neutrophils, which are a type of white blood cell, live in human blood vessels.

C. When pathogens invade a human cell, neutrophils travel to the infection site to destroy the invading pathogen. The first step in this process is engulfing the pathogen.

D. Once the neutrophil has completely surrounded the pathogen, it produces an oxidant, hypochlorous acid. Hypochlorous acid is a biocide, meaning it kills organic material. Once produced by the neutrophil, it kills the bacteria almost instantly.

Hypochlorous acid in the human body.

The human body produces a highly effective antimicrobial solution called hypochlorous acid to fight infection. White blood cells release this natural oxidant to fight invading pathogens. The hypochlorous acid produced by the human body's immune system:

1. Reacts readily with a variety of microbial sub-cellular compounds
2. Interferes with their metabolic processes
3. Kills individual bacterium exposed within milliseconds

When an invading pathogen or infection threatens a human cell, the body's immune system responds by destroying the pathogen before it can harm the cell. The invading pathogens are engulfed by white blood cells called neutrophils by the process of phagocytosis. This antimicrobial process is called the Oxidative Burst Pathway.

6. G2Church Spray Bottle Sacramental Protocol – Topical Application



The topical application of Chlorine Dioxide by the G2Church Sacramental Spray Bottle protocol is amazing and can be used throughout the day!

Video #8: [MMS Protocols](https://www.bitchute.com/video/VA7YAe9RDxhG/) and <https://www.bitchute.com/video/VA7YAe9RDxhG/>

(Excerpt from the book, “Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE” www.g2churchbooks.org)

The formula for Spray bottle protocol is: 10 drops of MMS and 10 drops of Activator to every 30 cc/ml or 1oz.

To prepare a 120cc/ml 4oz bottle:

Mix 40 drops of Cleansing Water, (MMS1), with 40 drops of 4 - 5% solution HCL or 50% citric acid wait 20 -30 seconds or until dark yellow or brown color then add 120 cc/ml of water.

Note: If the activated solution isn’t changing a dark color within 30 seconds, then you probably have weak MMS or Activator.

This may be sprayed on any part of the body. If it gets in your eyes when you spray your face, it is okay, but splash a little clear water in the area to prevent a burning sensation. When the color gets light, it is losing its strength. Make up a new bottle. It has a multitude of uses – spray in your hair to correct dandruff, as a deodorant and to treat athlete’s foot. Try it on skin problems and use for hygiene of the mouth.

MMS spray bottles can last for up to a couple of weeks without losing much strength – that all depends on how you store it. In the fridge or a cupboard where there is no sunlight, it can maintain its strength for longer periods of time.

NOTE: MMS2 Spray Bottle Sacramental Protocol is wonderful against ANY Skin problems!

6a - Using (MMS2) Sacramental Powder to make up spray bottles.

Video #8a: <https://www.brighteon.com/2dd45308-b511-4068-a3d3-3ec9032eb7e7>

NOTE: The spray bottle protocol that is made with MMS2 is great for skin problems. Do not use in the eyes to avoid irritation.

Equipment & Sacraments needed:

- **A 120 ml/cc or 4 oz. spray bottle.**
- **0.5-1.0 grams of MMS2 Sacramental Powder.**
- **120 ml/cc or 4 oz. of warm water.**
- **1 GLASS CUP**

Instructions:

Mix the 0.5 or 1.0 grams of MMS2 Powder with the 120 ml/cc of warm water in the glass cup until completely dissolved. You can use warm water to dissolve it quickly.

Pour into spray bottle and use frequently for best results.

NOTE: Always keep out of the sun to avoid weakening the solution.

7. Food – Real food provides REAL nutrition!

So, for thousands of years, humans have eaten naturally occurring foods or foods that turned into other foods, like milk turns into cheese or grapes turn into wine and lived VERY healthy. So, now if we don't have supplements, we are not going to be healthy, right? Wrong. You NEED to eat NATURAL foods.

Naturally Occurring



NOT Naturally Occurring



Naturally Occurring



NOT Naturally Occurring



8. Liver flush – 500+ functions

Watch : [G2Voice Broadcast #58 Why cleanse the liver?](#)

You need a Healthy LIVER to LIVE HEALTHY!

Excerpt from the book, “Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE” – www.g2churchbooks.org

“Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life.” Proverbs 7:23

Note: Even the Bible states that if the liver is damaged, life is at risk.

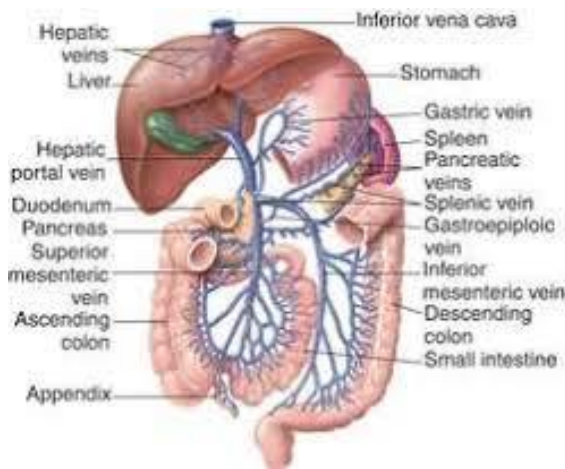
I want to start the beginning of this chapter by continuing the last which was the **Digestive system**. **The Liver** is part of that system and it NEEDS to be clean to function as it should as does the whole body. I was showing you two scenarios of food going through the digestive tract, one was the perfect scenario with good clean food and all the digestive system working as was designed to work. The other scenario was a not-so-perfect scenario in which the stomach acid was not where it needed to be, which was causing a condition called **hypochlorhydria** or low stomach acid. This condition would cause problems in the stomach as well as down the line to the rest of the GI tract. This allowed certain BAD things to pass into the small intestines such as BAD bacteria, BAD Viruses, Toxins, and maybe even parasites. They wreak havoc with the gut flora, hinder absorption of food and could even perforate the intestines and enter the blood. An imbalance in the gut flora, **dysbiosis**, caused by these pathogens getting into the intestines causes a list of problems in the digestive tract as well as systemic problems throughout the body as listed in the previous chapter.

Now, I have read in many places that when the digestive tract is compromised, the area affected next is **the liver**. It stands to reason because everything that enters the blood from the digestive tract enters the portal venous system to go through the liver before it enters the body's circulatory system, then to the cells! If what is coming from the digestive tract is toxic or full of pathogens, then the liver will be affected and dis-eased. Now, when the liver is dis-eased, it isn't long before all the systems of the body are affected because ALL the systems of the body rely on the liver to maintain clean blood. **The liver also produces up to 500 functions**. It is said as the liver goes, there goes the body! If the liver is clogged with stones, then it stands to reason that it will NOT be working at its optimum level which is detrimental to the whole body.

To cleanse the liver is one of the best things you could do for your body's health. A clean liver is what is needed in our toxic world. Without it, health cannot be achieved. The body will be in a constant state of disease. When the liver is clogged, it's not long before the thyroid, heart, lungs and brain are experiencing problems as well and, if left unattended, then the body's blood becomes septic and soon death will occur! I recommend everyone cleanse the liver 2-3 times a year.

NOTE: I have seen in my own life and the lives of people we guide, where healing accelerates when the liver is cleansed. Try it and you will see your health improve amazingly!

Portal Venous System



How the Liver Works



Weighing in at just over one kilogram, the liver is a complex chemical factory that

works 24 hours a day. It processes virtually everything you eat, drink, breathe in or rub on

your skin and that's just some of its over **500 different functions vital to life**. Every day, your liver helps your body by providing it with energy, fighting off infections and toxins, helping clot the blood, regulating hormones and much, much more. To give you an idea of the liver's critical roles, here is a partial list of its functions:

- Cleanses blood
- metabolizing alcohol and other drugs and chemicals, neutralizing and destroying poisonous substances.

Regulates the supply of body fuel by:

- producing, storing and supplying quick energy (glucose) to keep the mind alert and the body active,
- producing, storing and exporting fat.

Manufactures many essential body proteins involved in:

- transporting substances in the blood,
- clotting of blood,
- providing resistance to infection.

Regulates the balance of many hormones:

- sex hormones,
- thyroid hormones,
- cortisone and other adrenal hormones.
- Regulates body cholesterol
- produces cholesterol, excretes and converts it to other essential substances.

Regulates the supply of essential vitamins and minerals such as iron and copper.

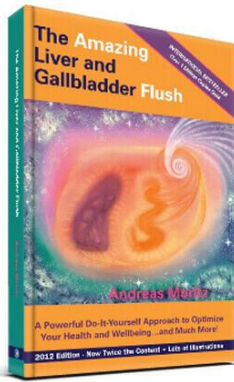
Produces bile, which eliminates toxic substances from the body and aids digestion.

Source: <https://www.liver.ca/your-liver/#about-the-liver>

“Many people believe that gallstones can be found only in the gallbladder. This is a commonly made yet false assumption. Most gallstones are formed in the liver, and comparatively few occur in the gallbladder. You can easily verify this assessment by giving yourself a liver flush. It matters little whether you are a layperson, a medical doctor, a scientist, or someone whose gallbladder was removed and, therefore, is believed to be stone free. The results of the liver flush speak for themselves. No amount of scientific proof or medical explanation can make such a cleanse any more valuable than it already is. Once you see hundreds of green, beige-colored, brown, or black gallstones floating in the toilet bowl during your first liver flush, you will intuitively know that you are on to something extremely important in your life.” - The Amazing Liver and Gallbladder Flush by Andreas Moritz (emphasis mine)

“Gallstones in the liver are, indeed, one of the major reasons people become ill and have difficulty recuperating from illness. The failure to recognize and accept the incidence of gallstone formation in the liver as an extremely common phenomenon may very well be the most unfortunate oversight that has ever been made in the field of medicine, both orthodox and holistic. Relying so heavily on blood tests for diagnostic purposes, as conventional medicine does, may be a great disadvantage with regard to assessing liver health. Most people who have a physical complaint of one kind or another may show to have perfectly normal liver enzyme levels in the blood, despite suffering from liver congestion. Liver congestion is among the leading health problems, yet conventional medicine rarely refers to it, nor do doctors have a reliable way to detect and diagnose such a condition.” - A. Moritz (Emphasis mine.)

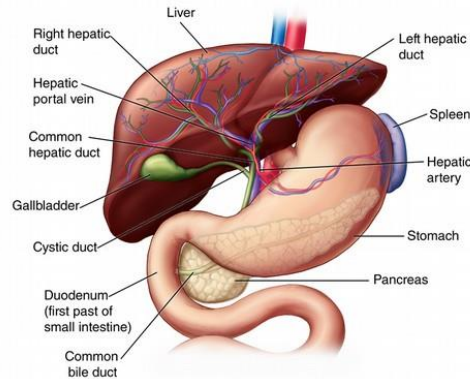
“The Liver has direct control over the growth and functioning of every cell in the body. Any kind of malfunction, deficiency, or abnormal growth pattern of the cell is largely due to poor liver performance. Even when it has lost up to 60 percent of its original efficiency, the liver ‘s extraordinary design and resourcefulness may still allow it to perform – properly, as indicated by normal blood values. As misleading as this may be to the patient and his doctor, the origin of most diseases can easily be traced to the liver. The first chapter of this book is dedicated to this vitally important connection. All diseases or symptoms of ill health are caused by an obstruction of some sort. For example, a blood capillary that is blocked can no longer deliver vital oxygen and nutrients to a group of cells it is in charge of supplying. To survive, these cells will need to enforce specific survival measures. Of course, many of the afflicted cells will not live through the – famine and will simply die off. Yet other, more resilient cells will adjust to this adverse situation through the process of cell mutation and learn to utilize trapped metabolic waste products, such as lactic acid, to cover their energy needs. These cells may be compared to a man in the desert who, for lack of water, relies on drinking his own urine to live a little longer than he would otherwise. Cell mutation leading to cancer is merely the body ‘s final attempt to help prevent its demise through an overload of toxins and a collapsing organ structure. Although common practice, it is far-fetched to call the body ‘s normal response to the accumulation of toxic waste matter and decomposing cell material a disease. Unfortunately, ignorance of the body ‘s true nature has caused many to believe that this survival mechanism is an – autoimmune disease. The word – autoimmune suggests that the body attempts to attack itself and practically tries to commit suicide. Nothing could be further from the truth. Among other reasons, cancerous tumors result from major congestion in the connective tissues, blood vessel walls, and lymphatic ducts, all of which prevent healthy cells from



receiving enough oxygen and other vital nutrients. Other, more apparent obstructions can disrupt your well-being just as much. A constipated large intestine prevents the body from eliminating the waste products contained in feces. The holding back of fecal matter in the lower parts of the intestinal tract leads to a toxic environment in the colon and, if the situation is not resolved, in the entire body.” - Andreas Moritz

Gallstones in the gallbladder may be made primarily of **cholesterol, calcium, or pigments such as bilirubin**. Cholesterol is the commonest component, but many of the stones are of mixed composition. Besides the above ingredients, gallstones may contain bile salts, water, and mucus, as well as toxins, bacteria, and, sometimes, dead parasites.

Diagram of the liver, gallbladder, stomach and pancreas



So, the liver is very important and needs to be working at 100% efficiency. **If the Liver is clogged or “dirty,” it will not work correctly and eventually will cause a dis-eased Liver, which in turn causes multiple problems in the body.** I had done a couple of **Liver Flushes** several years ago and five times since then. I had some stones come out but nothing like I just had recently! The one I basically followed was one found in the book,

“The Amazing Liver and Gallbladder Flush” by Andreas Moritz. Andreas died in October of 2012.

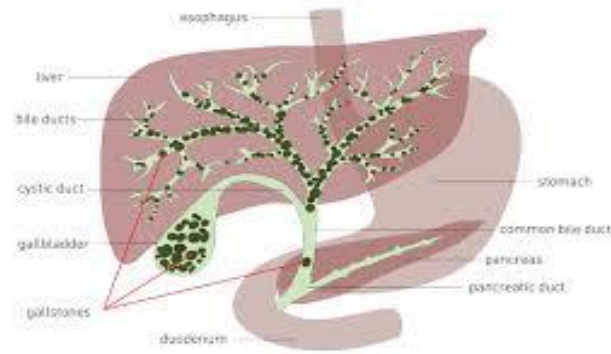
I **Highly** recommend this book: <http://www.ener-chi.com/books/the-amazing-liver-gallbladder-flush/> **(Ingles)**

Dr. Hulda Clark developed a Liver and Gallbladder Flush which is similar to the one Andreas writes about. Here is a link to Hulda Clark’s Flush,

<https://thewholejourney.com/dr-hulda-clarks-gallbladder-flush/>

This is where gall stones can be found. This congestion of the liver, gall bladder, neck of the pancreas and the hepatic ducts can cause many problems in the effectiveness of these organs which in turn cause the body to be in a state of dis-ease!

Question: If these areas are cleansed of these blockages, would these organs function better?



Stones in Gallbladder



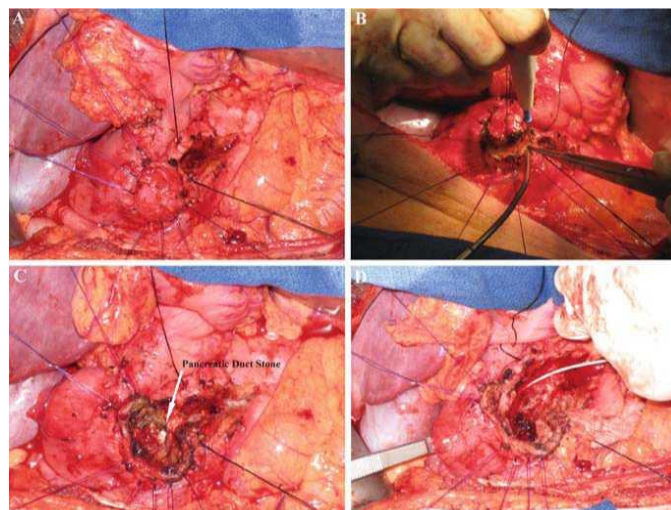
FIGURE 14-50 Chronic cholecystitis. Mechanical irritation during hepatocellular carcinoma has caused hyperplasia of chronic cholecystitis, resulting in a gallbladder that is an irregular mass of inflamed tissue. The gallbladder mucosa is inflamed and irregular as a result of persistent chronic cholecystitis.



Gallstones in Liver



Gallstones in the Pancreatic duct



Source:

<http://aibolita.com/surgical-treatment/52798-resection-of-the-pancreatic-parenchyma.html>

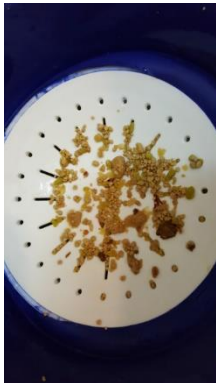
Gallstones in the Liver: A Major Health Risk

If you suffer any of the following symptoms or similar conditions, you most likely have numerous gallstones in your liver and gallbladder:

Low appetite	Excessive weight or wasting
Food cravings	Strong shoulder and back pain
Digestive disorders	Pain at the top of a shoulder blade and/or between the shoulder blades
Diarrhea	Dark color under the eyes
Constipation	Morbid complexion
Clay	Tongue that is glossy or coated in white or yellow
Colored stool	Scoliosis
Hernia	Gout
Flatulence	Frozen shoulder
Hemorrhoids	Stiff neck
Dull pain on the right side	Asthma
Difficulty breathing	Headaches and migraines
Liver cirrhosis	Tooth and gum problems
Hepatitis	Yellowness of the eyes and skin
Most infections	Sciatica
High cholesterol	Numbness and paralysis of the legs
Pancreatitis	Joint diseases
Heart disease	Knee problems
Brain disorders	Osteoporosis
Duodenal ulcers	Obesity
Nausea and vomiting	Chronic fatigue
Abilious or angry personality	Kidney diseases
Depression	Cancer
Impotence	Multiple Sclerosis and fibromyalgia
Other sexual problems	Alzheimer 's disease
Prostate diseases	Cold extremities
Urinary problems	Excessive heat and perspiration in the upper part of the body
Hormonal imbalances	Very greasy hair and hair loss
Menstrual and menopausal disorders	Cuts or wounds that keep bleeding and don't want to heal
Problems with vision	Difficulty sleeping, insomnia Nightmares
Puffy eyes	Stiffness of joints and muscles
Any skin disorders	Hot and cold
Liver spots, especially those on the back of the hands and facial area	
Dizziness and fainting	
Loss of muscle tone	

My Liver Flush Pictures

1st Evacuation 5 AM



250 gallstones various sizes

2nd Evacuation 6 A M



150 small gallstones

3rd Evacuation 8 AM



150 gallstones various sizes

4th Evacuation 10 AM



50 gallstones

Note: These numbers are estimations. I did NOT count them!

So, you can see I evacuated 500+ gallstones of various sizes! Those stones were either in my Gallbladder, Liver, Cystic duct, Common bile duct and maybe even in the Ampulla of the Pancreas or maybe all of the above!

Note: Remember, the congestion of gall stones in the liver, gall bladder, and bile ducts will lead to the whole digestive system being compromised which leads to many of the following diseases. So, **by eliminating the blockage to these organs and ducts, these organs work correctly again which in turn relieves the digestive system and these diseases and their symptoms are eliminated or CURED!!!**

How to Cleanse the Liver

Natural Liver Cleanse – Video #39 from G2 Church Online Course

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/t3bmYtcUnEVi/>

We have seen some great results with this liver cleanse. It is simple to do and most everyone can find all the products necessary to do it. Here is what you will need - **100% natural apple Juice or cherry juice, some people use malic acid powder instead of apple or cherry juice.** If you use malic acid powder, use one teaspoon in the morning in 8 ounces of water and the same at night before bed.

NOTE: MMS activated can be taken during this whole time and Andreas Moritz recommends it to help cleanse the liver.

For the last day you will need:

Magnesium sulfate (A.K.A. Epsom salt), cold pressed olive oil, fresh squeezed grapefruit juice.

Now here is how you will be doing this sacrament...

For 6 straight days, you will be taking 1 liter of the natural apple juice throughout the day.

The apple juice contains malic acid that will soften the gall stones. Your diet can be the same as always, and there is no need to change anything – of course, sugars and starches should be eliminated.

On the beginning of the 6th day, here is what you will be doing...

Drink throughout the day, 1 liter of apple juice until 4 p.m.

6 p.m. 1 tablespoon of Epsom salts (magnesium sulfate) in 6 oz. (180ml) water.

8 p.m. 1 tablespoon of Epsom salts (magnesium sulfate) in 6 oz. (180ml) water.

10p.m. Mix 8 oz. (250ml) of cold pressed extra virgin olive oil with 8 ounces (250ml) of fresh squeezed grapefruit juice and lie on your right side (where the live is located) for the night.

Next morning:

6 a.m. 1 tablespoon of Epsom salts (magnesium sulfate) in 6 oz. (180ml) water.

8 a.m. 1 tablespoon of Epsom salts (magnesium sulfate) in 6 oz. (180ml) water.

Note: On this last day, your diet should not be as usual. Eat light all day, maybe some eggs and raw milk in the morning, and some vegetables in the afternoon and at night. What you will want to eat are foods that the body can process quickly, not meats and heavy foods.

Note: Green apples have more malic acid. You only need 8 oz. (250 ml) of black cherry juice to equal 1 liter of green apples. Black Cherries have 10 times more malic acid than green apples.

Note: You can even take a teaspoon of malic acid powder in 4 ounces of water twice a day if easier.

Here is the video from our online course of the Liver cleanse sacramental protocol. Again, Thanks to Andreas Moritz for this information. Love it!

- **#39 Natural Liver Flush:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/t3bmYtcUnEVi/>
- **G2Voice Broadcast #58: How to clean the liver:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5826850660001>
- **G2 Newsletter:** <http://mmsnews.is/mms-newsletters/436-g2voice-broadcast-58-why-cleanse-the-liver->

You can see why the liver needs to be clean and if congested with stones, it needs to be relieved from the blockages to allow it to function well again. **The good news is the liver is very resilient and can regenerate itself fast.** In fact, the liver is the only organ where 80% of it can be cut off and it will grow itself back! Wow, what a wonderful organ and no wonder it is called the LIVER! Cleanse your liver at least once a year and enjoy what living with a healthy liver can do for you! Right now, I want you to read the next chapter which will help you practice **selfcare** and not **healthcare designed by the health industry.** I want everyone to realize that doctors are not stupid or unintelligent, they just have been trained wrong as you will understand.

9. Sun – Vitamin D-3 production and Macrophage activation

How Your Body Converts Sunlight Into Vitamin D

Your body is able to produce its own vitamin D3 when your skin is exposed to the sun's ultraviolet rays, specifically ultraviolet (UVB) radiation. When UVB rays hit your skin, a chemical reaction happens: Your body begins the process of converting a **prohormone** in the skin into vitamin D. In this process, a form of cholesterol called 7-dehydrocholesterol (7-DHC), naturally found in your skin, absorbs the UVB radiation and gets converted into cholecalciferol. Cholecalciferol is the previtamin form of D3. Next, the previtamin travels through your bloodstream to your liver, where the body begins to metabolize it, turning it into hydroxyvitamin D, which is also known as 25-hydroxyvitamin D or 25(OH)D. The kidneys then convert the 25(OH)D into dihydroxy vitamin D, also called 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D or 25(OH)2D -- this is the hormone form of vitamin D your body can use [sources: [The George Mateljan Foundation](#), [Holick](#)].

It's estimated that we get -- or should get -- more than 90 percent of our vitamin D from casual, daily sun exposure [source: [Holick](#)]. Let's figure out what casual, daily sun exposure means. There are variables, which we'll talk about, but some studies have found that between five and 30 minutes of sun exposure to your unprotected face, arms, legs or back between the hours of 10 a.m. and 3 p.m. two to three times every week is enough for your body to produce all the D3 it needs [source: [National Institutes of Health - Office of Dietary Supplements](#)].

Under picture-perfect conditions, the human body is able to produce as much as 10,000 IU to 20,000 IU of vitamin D3 in just 30 minutes [source: [The George Mateljan Foundation](#)].

The bioactive form of vitamin D3, *i.e.* 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D3 (1,25(OH)₂D₃) vitamin D has been shown to modulate monocytes/macrophages physiology and its response against bacterial infections. Source: <https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1567576915302010>

What is a Vitamin?

I have been studying vitamins for years now and really want everyone to understand the difference between things that are “natural” (found in nature), and “synthetic” (not found in nature), especially when talking about things we ingest into our bodies. Many people at the seminars and in e-mails ask us about supplementing with vitamins and minerals. You can't just take a vitamin supplement and think you are getting the full benefit of the vitamin when it is synthetically produced. One Vitamin B supplement that was tested on pigs and made ALL the pigs sterile! Check out this article and learn what a vitamin really is and how to get real vitamins and their benefits.

Note: The fat-soluble vitamins, A, E, and D are best obtained through fish, raw dairy, avocado, raw nuts, raw coconut, and clean meats.

I am NOT advocating everything this site endorses but this article I came across is one of the best I have read in recent years about what makes up a vitamin and how it works in the body. Here is the article's website location: <http://www.thedoctorwithin.com/vitamin-c/ascorbic-acid-is-not-vitamin-c/>

Natural Whole Food Vitamins: Ascorbic Acid Is Not Vitamin C

This will be a short chapter, but after you're finished with it, you will know more about vitamins than 95% of clinical nutritionists, doctors, supplement sales force, or bodybuilders. If that sounds arrogant or overstated, it really isn't my fault. I'm just a messenger; a purveyor of information. Either I'm right or the 95% are right; can't be both.

Without further ado, here's the kernel: ascorbic acid is not vitamin C. Alpha tocopherol is not vitamin E. Retinoic acid is not vitamin A. And so on through the other vitamins. Vast sums of money have been expended to make these myths part of Conventional Wisdom. If you have several college degrees and all this is news to you, don't feel bad. Unless you think your education ended at Commencement. Which is generally true.

WHEELS WITHIN WHEELS

Vitamins are not individual molecular compounds. Vitamins are biological complexes. They are multi-step biochemical interactions whose action is dependent upon a number of variables within the biological terrain. Vitamin activity only takes place when all conditions are met within that environment, and when all co-factors and components of the entire vitamin complex are present and working together. Vitamin activity is even more than the sum of all those parts; it also involves timing.

Vitamins cannot be isolated from their complexes and still perform their specific life functions within the cells. When isolated into artificial commercial forms, like ascorbic acid, these purified

synthetics act as drugs in the body. They are no longer vitamins, and to call them such is inaccurate.

A vitamin is

“a working process consisting of the nutrient, enzymes, coenzymes, antioxidants, and trace minerals activators.”

– Royal Lee “What Is a Vitamin?” Applied Trophology Aug 1956

10. MMS Baths for FULL body absorption!



NOTE: Just like the G2Church Spray bottle protocols, you can use MMS1 or MMS2. Alternating baths between the two is very good!

MMS1 bath (This is producing Chlorine Dioxide)

- Start with 50 drops in a full very warm tub stay in for 15 mins max. 1st time. Next 2 times stay in for up to 30 mins.

-

How to prepare: Mix 50 drops mms with 50 drops of Hcl 4-5%. It will activate very quickly so don't breathe it in. It will turn almost black in 15 seconds. Add to hot bath and get in!

- Try 50 drops for a few times then go up if no problems like diarrhea, head aches or stomach aches.
- After few times go to 100 drops.

NOTE : I personally do **300-400 every other night for 30 mins**. And have for 1 ½ yrs. without any problems. Again, don't be breathing chlorine dioxide gas at these high concentrations. Keep your face away from activating solution!

MMS2 bath (This is producing hypochlorous acid)

- Start with 1 teaspoon of MMS2, (Calcium Hypochlorite 60-70%) Needs to be dissolved in hot water before adding to hot bath.
- Do this a few times for 15 mins. then work up to 1 tablespoon for 20-30 mins.
-

NOTE: I've noticed when I do more than 1 tablespoon of MMS2 in bath it makes my skin itchy so I take a shower after with a good natural soap.

EXTRA HELP? You can put DMSO on problem areas such as arthritic joints, infections etc. **JUST BEFORE YOU GET IN TUB!** This helps the chlorine dioxide be absorbed easier in those problem areas! **Adding DMSO to the whole bath is a waste of DMSO.**

11. Additional Helpful Attacks that we use at the G2Church

- **Cannabis and the endocannabinoid system**
There is a reason we have this VERY complex system complete with receptors that is overlooked and essential to nerve conductivity and communication throughout the body.
- **Fasting - The Health Benefits of Fasting with Don Tolman -**
<https://www.brighteon.com/5806561082001> **Isaiah chapter 58 (KJV) - Power of Fasting!**
- **A Primal Diet – This is actually an ancient diet! RAW FOODS!** This diet was designed by Aajonus Vonderplanitz. I was practicing much of what Aajonus had already developed! What an amazing diet that brings strength quickly and builds up the immune system! An Interview with Dr. Aajonus Vonderplanitz on The Primal Diet - Raw Meat and Fat:
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mVP9HgV8yoY> **Website:**
<https://www.wewant2live.com/>
- **A VERY good workshop to watch if you are looking for NUTRITION! The School of Life:**
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZJbgJmXlxAo&list=PLA4-m0Jyxx3mHBv5fxOwmyWYton1z_4qk
- **VERY important info about why MMS won't heal you!**
G2Voice Broadcast #114 Why MMS won't heal you!:
<https://www.brighteon.com/5969673932001>
- **G2Church Health Hacks:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5983456187001>
- **G2Sacramental Protocols for Dummies - BUT Critical Thinking Dummies!**
<https://www.brighteon.com/5817054721001>
- **Answering Various Questions about G2 Church Sacraments**
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/KNhWPScFdtCk/>

Chapter TEN

Spiritual Health is ETERNAL!

“Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall **hide a multitude** of sins.”, [James 5:20](#)

“The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that **winneth souls** is wise.”, [Proverbs 11:30](#)

Spiritual Health

6 Atheists “die” and came back with a LIFE Changing story!
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vQ8TEGMj-jc>

NOTE: You don’t have to believe what I am telling you here for me to help you or for you to be part of our G2Church, but I ask you one thing, Would you take the time to thoughtfully and sincerely read what I have written? **I want to talk about Spiritual health** which to me is much more important because **it is forever**. I have been studying religion and Spiritual things for over 40 yrs. My research and travels have taken me to many different belief systems around the world, so I am not talking as one without experience BUT with a sincere desire to KNOW if there is a God and is there life after death! Being a missionary for over 40 yrs. now, the BEST joy I have had is when a **seeking person** finds the Creator and the result that follows is LIFE Changing!

Most people on this earth believe in a Spiritual realm in this universe and believe that we are spirits ourselves living in a physical body and will one day leave this body to enter an eternity!

VERY Interesting!

Does the soul exist? Does the soul really weigh 21 grams? What happens when a person dies, and their soul gets separated from the body?

The first time this controversial issue was approached was in **1907**, by an American doctor, **Duncan McDougall** from Haverhill, Massachusetts.

He conducted the following “macabre” experiment: he measured **the weight of his patients just before they died** and then immediately after death, he did this again, in order to capture the weight differences. He was already curious about the weight of the soul, obviously, and this experiment revealed some insights.

What were the ultimate results of the experiment?

Every man lost **exactly 21 grams** shortly after his death! The doctor did not manage to give a scientific explanation for this curious phenomenon and arguably, assumed that **21 grams is the weight of the soul**. Now, that sounds a little presumptuous, wouldn't you think?

A large number of people **considered this hypothesis excessive**, despite it has yet to be refuted by members of the modern scientific community. Perhaps it could be argued that the weight reduction also happened due to **exhalation and evaporation**.

Today, most scientists believe that the results of these experiments mainly reflect the spirit or the age. Maybe it was more about the existence of the soul rather than a real phenomenon. After all, we've been curious about death and soul for as long as we've been able to fathom these things.

But Doctor **McDougall** answered with this,

*"The weight loss couldn't have been **the moisture coming from exhalation and evaporation of sweat.**"*

McDougall calculated these two factors and found they occur **with the speed of half a gram per minute**. In the experiment, there was **a sudden weight loss within a few seconds**, which cannot be explained by the current data. Now, this is a fascinating observation indeed!

Moreover, it could be **the total air from the lungs**. Maybe that ominous breath lost a few moments after death can account for the loss of 21 grams. After all, any sort of disturbance of an otherwise stable body could cause that lingering breath to escape. Certainly, the commotion of moving the body around to get measurements would prompt the escape of a stubborn breath. Hmm, maybe.

With this being said, Doctor McDougall and his assistants attempted to inhale, taking as deep of **collective breaths** as possible, and then exhaling with all their power. The scale would then read the weight of air, which is a weak, less viable experiment if you ask me. This couldn't have been the reason for the weight differences because **there was no change in the weighing scales**.

In addition, the physician conducted **experiments on 15 dogs, in order to understand the truth about the soul's weight**. Unfortunately, there was **no change in weight after the death** of the animals. Can we reach a clear conclusion? As of now, there is no convincing explanation and this huge question still remains a mystery. How real is the soul? Do you think the soul has weight – a collective weight of 21 grams? Feel free to leave your **opinions and ideas**, maybe you have the answer we're all looking for!

The Work of God. What is it?

"Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, **This is the work of God**, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.", John 6:28 & 29 KJV

I have been helping people with their physical health from Africa to Haiti and the Dominican Republic for more than 25 yrs. now and enjoy it very much especially reading each week **10 health testimonies** coming from around the world on our G2Voice Broadcast.

Just as I am fighting against the EVIL players that are allowing the people of this world to be poisoned physically with toxins in medicines, food, air and water, I have been fighting a much bigger and eternal battle for a longer time. **This fight is a Spiritual one** and an invisible one and is more intense! These enemies are much more powerful in fact, these are the very ones that are controlling the physical EVIL players we can see.

“For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.”, Ephesian 6:12 KJV

We don't have to fear these Spiritual enemies of man, but we need Spiritual weapons that the Creator makes available to all that want them!

“For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;” 2 Corinthians 10:3-5 King James Version (KJV)

This week I want to cover two questions near and dear to my heart and they are, **Is there a God and is there life after death? IF, I am writing rhetorically**, we are eternal spirits that live forever after this “short” lifespan then it is imperative for each one of us to focus more on eternity than this life!

“Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.”, [James 4:14](#)

Here is a video about 6 atheists that “clinically died” and came back DIFFERENT! A few of them were doctors and even the man presenting his findings was a heart surgeon and atheist himself! Dr. Rawlings explains clinical death and Spiritual death in this GREAT video:

<https://www.godtube.com/watch/?v=7GG6YLNx>

You don't believe in God?

“The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God.”, Psalm 53:1

Note: A fool because **Real Science** proves a Creator i.e. God

You want scientific proof?

Watch this series, Is Genesis History : <https://youtu.be/hw7VclrV5dA>

Here are **141 videos from scientists** explaining things about this earth scientifically that you won't hear from public schools and why is that?

"For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God", [1 Corinthians 1:18](#)

You believe in God? Good start!

"Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble", [James 2:19.](#)



You call yourself a Christian? Does God know you?

"Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.", Matthew 7:21-23

NOTE: These were so-called Christians NOT Buddhists, Muslims, Hindus etc. but people "doing" things in Jesus' name and **He doesn't know them!**

This is why all the so-called Christian “preachers” can teach and preach THE Bible and say they are “believers” and the Lord doesn’t even know them! This is a sign of what the Bible calls, **THE LAST DAYS!**

**“Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long suffering and doctrine. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.”, 2 Timothy 4:2-4
King James Version (KJV)**

See how far we are from the TRUTH in these last days!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jt1Cu32bla8>

Adam and Eve or Adam and Steve? What is Natural?

<https://www.brighteon.com/6b3329ea-2f86-4bb5-a084-088da07d8ee0>

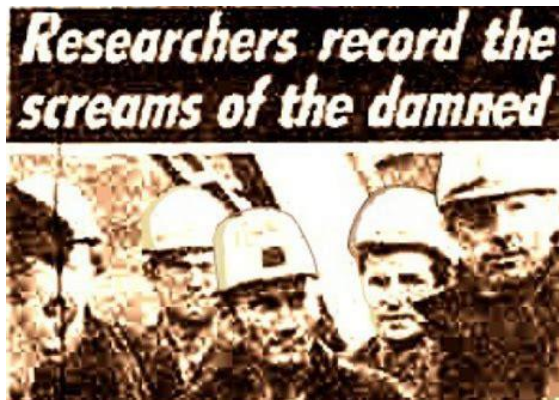
FALSE TEACHERS EXPOSED

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ptN2KQ7-euQ>

We need to fear, i.e. ‘have a healthy respect for’, the Creator GOD!

“And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.”, *Matthew 10:28 King James Version (KJV)*

Don’t believe in hell as a REAL place?



HELLSOUND FROM SIBERIA DIGGINGS

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8iPIXq_jGMQ

Sounds of hell - <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=A5OnSo6kTZM>

Hell is ONLY a holding place until after the Great White Throne of Judgment!

The Lake of Fire is FOREVER!

“And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. **And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.**”, Revelation 20:10-15

How to get you name in the Book of Life.

Note: This Bible Message is in over 100 languages and is called, “**This was your life**” by Chick Publications: <https://www.chick.com/products/tract?stk=1> My family and I have given 10's of thousands of this very tract out around the world!

THIS WAS YOUR LIFE





To read the **WHOLE** message click here:

<https://www.chick.com/products/tract?stk=1>

The WAY

IF the Bible is true **and it is, the only way** to pass from this life into “eternal life” and not the opposite “eternal death” is through Jesus Christ, the Messiah and King of KINGS!

“Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way? Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.”, John 14:5-7 King James Version (KJV)

The majority will follow the majority into destruction by their OWN will!

“Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.”, Matthew 7:13 & 14

There is no other name!

“Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.”, Acts 4:12 KJV

“Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.”, Philippians 2:9-11 King James Version (KJV)

The King of Kings is coming!

“And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. And I saw heaven opened and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man

*knew, but he himself. And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treaded the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God; That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great. And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army. And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone". **Revelation 19: 10-20***

A VERY important question for you!

Do you know where you are going to spend ETERNITY?

Whose side will you be on that day?

The Lord's or the Devil's?

You have to make a choice before death!

***"And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment",
Hebrews 9:27***

***If anyone needs help in anyway, please feel free to contact me directly
at: mark@genesis2church.is***

May the Spirit of God open your Spiritual eyes!

Amen!

Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE